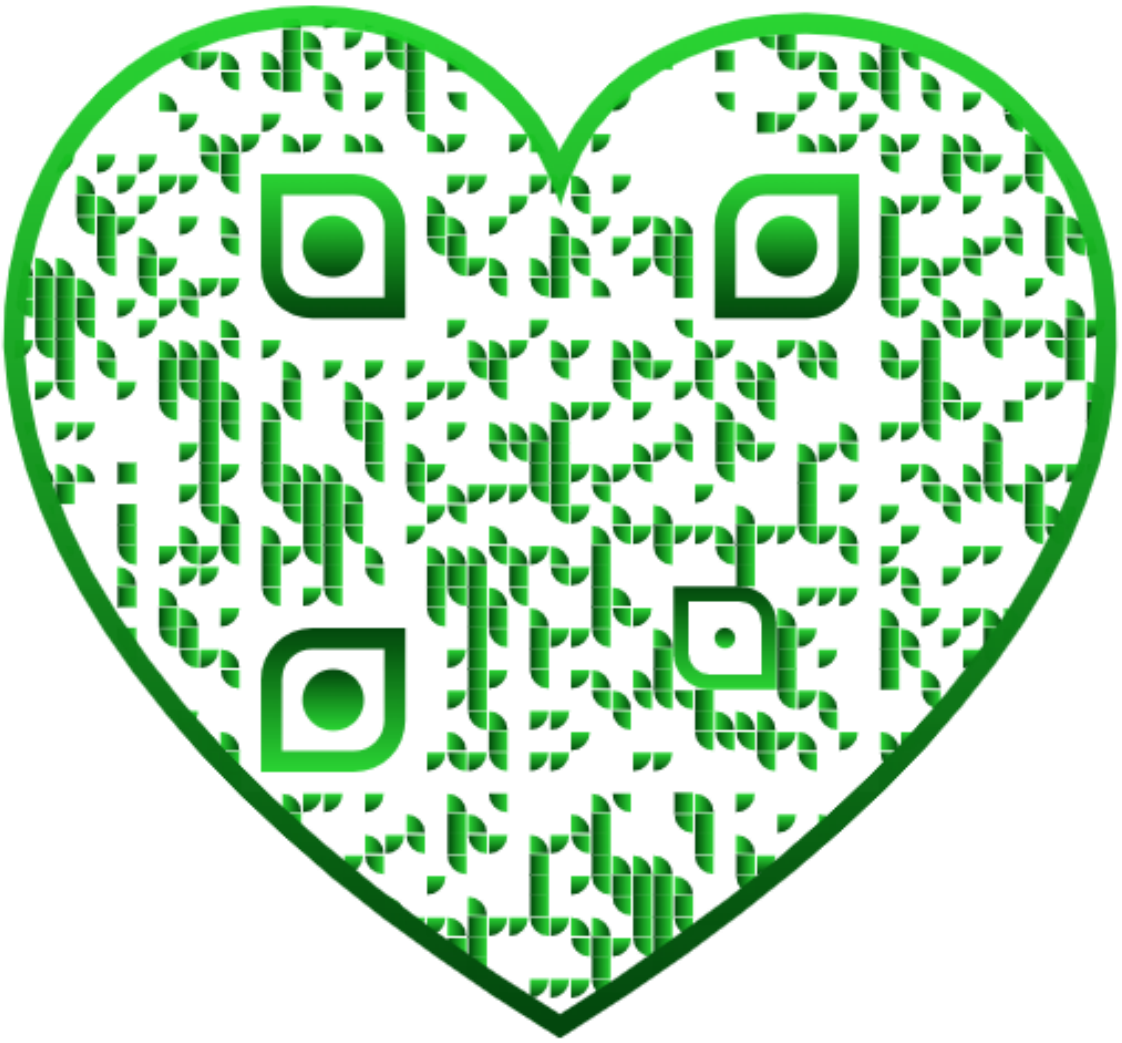
THE ESSENCE OF THE NOTES

Prepared by
Maurice Osborn

A summary of notes written by Eduard "Billy" Meier of his contacts with extraterrestrial human beings, based on translations published by Wendelle Stevens



SECOND EDITION ISBN 978-1-4327-4686-5

TABLE OF CONTENTS

THE ESSENCE OF THE NOTES
List of Contact Dates
Preface
Chapter 1. INTRODUCTION
1.1 Meier's biography from 1937 to 1966
1.2 Meier Meets Asket and travels to Egypt
1.3 Travel with Asket to the 13th Century
1.4 Meier's contact with Jmmanuel
Chapter 2. FIRST CONTACT
Chapter 3. EDUARD ALBERT MEIER
3.1 Meier's Personal Qualities
3.1.1 Meier's Writing and Thought Transmissions
3.1.2 Meier's Mission
3.1.3 Plots against Meier
3.2 Group
3.2.1 Finances
3.2.2 People
3.2.2.1 Hans Jacob
3.2.2.2 Ilsa von Jacobi
3.2.2.3 Mr. K
3.2.2.4 Gloria Lee
3.2.2.5 Martin Sorge & Mara
3.2.2.6 F.O.
3.2.2.7 Karl Veit
3.2.3 Center
Chapter 4. PLEJARENS
4.1 Erra (Plejaren's home planet)
4.2 Plejaren Human Beings
4.2.1 Communicating with Earth Humans
4.2.2 Government
4.2.3 History
4.2.4 Language
4.2.5 Mission on Earth
4.2.6 Philosophy, controlling feelings
4.2.7 Secrecy, why, how
4.2.8 Ships, Great Spacer, Immigration
4.2.9 Technology
4.3 Entities
4.3.1 Semjase
4.3.2 Quetzal
4.3.3 Ptaah
4.3.4 Pleja
4.3.5 Menara
4.3.6 Sfath

4.4 Demonstrations
4.4.1 Photographs of craft
4.4.2 Space rides
4.5 Predictions
Chapter 5. SPIRITUALITY
5.1 Consciousness
5.2 Creation
5.3 Development, 7 stages
5.4 Laws of Creation
5.5 Levitation, Meditation and Mediums
5.6 Love and Hate
5.7 Reincarnation
5.8 Spirit
5.9 Spirit World
Chapter 6. EXTRATERRESTRIALS
6.1 Extraterrestrial History
6.2 Malevolent Aliens
6.3 Races
6.3.1 Akart
6.3.2 Agharta (underground city)
6.3.3 DALs
6.3.4 Desmon
6.3.5 Dwarfs
6.3.6 Exes System in Deron Galaxy
6.3.7 Giants
6.3.8 Kartag Planet in the Aratom Galaxy
6.3.9 Lesa Syatem in Nepon Galaxy
6.3.10 Neber Planet in the Beberas Galaxy
6.3.11 Nesar system
6.3.12 Taro System in Mara Galaxy
6.3.13 Time travelers
6.3.14 Zeta Reticuli
6.4 Entities
6.4.1 Arahat Athersata
6.4.2 Asket
6.4.3 Ashtar Sheran or Aruseak
6.4.4 Kamagol I & II
6.4.5 Nera
6.4.6 Petale
6.5 Interactions
6.5.1 UFOs observed
6.5.2 Contactees
6.5.3 Abductions
Chapter 7. EARTH
7.1 Geography
7.1.1 Agharta
7.1.2 Atlantis
7.1.3 Bermuda Triangle
7.1.4 Easter Island
7.1.5 Hyperborea

7.2 Status
7.2.1 Atomic Bomb Aftereffects
7.2.2 Dams
7.2.3 Earthquakes
7.2.4 Evil on Earth
7.2.5 Magnetic Poles change
7.2.6 Mammoths and Elephants
7.2.7 Mountain, highest
7.2.8 Oil
7.2.9 Ozone
7.2.10 Parallel Earth, past Earth
7.2.11 Golden Age
7.3 Earth History
7.3.1 Flood, the Great
7.3.2 Ice Ages
7.3.3 Prison Planet
7.3.4 Pyramids
Chapter 8. HUMANITY
8.1 Origin
8.2 Races
8.2.1 3 Special Races
8.2.2 Aryan race
8.2.3 Aztecs
8.2.4 Hebrews
8.2.5 Inca
8.2.6 Mongoles
8.2.7 Sumerians
8.3 People
8.3.1 Francisco Franco
8.3.2 Gilgamesh
8.3.3 Hitler, Adolf
8.3.4 Lee, Gloria
8.3.5 Muck, Otto
8.3.6 Noah
8.3.7 Pope Paul
8.3.8 Quetzalcoatl
8.3.9 Reiz
8.3.10 Saint Germain
8.3.11 Siragusa
8.3.12 Stetter, Amata
8.4 Characteristics
8.4.1 Age, obtainable
8.4.2 Barbarians
8.4.3 Birth Control and Abortion
8.4.4 Couples
8.4.5 Deceivers, Doubters
8.4.6 Face, a person's
8.4.7 Government
8.4.8 Healers, spiritual

8.4.9 Intelligence
8.4.10 Law, Swiss
8.4.11 Mental Illness
8.4.12 Names
8.4.13 Secret societies
8.4.14 Smoking
8.4.15 Subconscious
8.4.16 Ufologists
8.5 Necessities
Chapter 9. RELIGION
9.1 Anti-Christ
9.2 Bible
9.3 God (IHWH)
9.4 Jmmanuel (Jesus)
9.5 Jehav or Jehova
9.6 Prayer
9.7 Prophets on Earth
9.8 Saints
9.9 Satan
9.10 Sin
9.11 Talmud Jmmanuel
Chapter 10. SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY
10.1 Astrology
10.2 Astronomy
10.2.1 Age of Earth and Sun
10.2.2 Asteroid Belt-once a planet
10.2.3 Black Hole
10.2.4 Centauri, Beta
10.2.5 Central Sun
10.2.6 Comets
10.2.7 Cosmos
10.2.8 Destroyer planet
10.2.9 Dimensions, other
10.2.10 Eye of God
10.2.11 Life, in this solar system
10.2.12 Mars, life on
10.2.13 Moon
10.2.14 Universe, size of
10.2.15 Venus
10.3 Biology
10.4 Mineralogy
10.4.1 Crystals
10.4.2 Ecology
10.5 Physics
10.5.1 Atomic Structure
10.5.2 Energy/matter
10.5.3 Gravity
10.6 Technology
10.6.1 Beamships of Earth
10.6.2 Hypnosis

10.6.3 Secret private advanced Technology
10.6.4 Space Travel, space and time

LIST OF CONTACT DATES

1975

NOTE 1 on 01/28
2 on 02/03, 3 on 02/08, 4 on 02/15, 5 on 02/16, 6 on 02/23, 7 on 02/25
8 on 03/18, 9 on 03/21, 10 on 03/26
11 on 04/15, 12 on 04/20, 13 on 04/25, 14 on 04/29
15 on 05/01, 16 on 05/03, 17 on 05/09, 18 on 05/15, 19 on 05/16,
20 on 05/20, 21 on 05/27, 22 on 05/28
23 on 06/03, 24 on 06/07, 25 on 06/16, 26 on 06/18, 27 on 06/25, 28 on 06/27
29 on 07/07, 30 on 07/15, 31 on 07/17
32 on 09/08, 33 on 09/12, 34 on 09/14, 35 on 09/17
36 on 10/20
37 on 11/03, 38 on 11/13
39 on 12/03, 40 on 12/18, 41 on 12/31

1976

42 on 01/07, 43 on 01/27
44 on 02/16, 45 on 02/25, 46 on 02/26, 47 on 02/29
48 on 03/14, 49 on 03/28
50 on 04/06, 51 on 04/27
52 on 05/17, 53 on 05/27
54 on 06/08, 55 on 06/14, 56 on 06/19, 57 on 06/23, 58 on 06/27, 59 on 06/28
60 on 07/08, 61 on 07/29
62 on 08/12
63 on 09/22
64 on 10/02, 65 on 10/23
66 on 11/10, 67 on 11/11, 68 on 11/12
69 on 12/10

1977

70 on 01/06, 71 on 01/10
72 on 02/03, 73 on 02/07, 74 on 02/14, 75 on 02/21

PREFACE

This document contains a summary of translated notes that were written by (Billy) Eduard Albert Meier of Switzerland. These notes not only provide detailed descriptions about his initial 76 contacts with extraterrestrial human beings from within our universe, between the dates of January 28, 1975 and May 23, 1977, but also his contacts with extraterrestrial beings from an entirely different universe ever since the age of five, in 1942.

The contacts are ongoing and do not consist of simple dialogue. They contain real arguments, discussions, humor, agreements, and even outright threats. The only official version of the notes written by Mr. Meier of these contacts is presented within several volumes, known as "Plejadisch-plejarische Kontaktgesprache" and these are only available in the German language from FIGU (Freie Interessengemeinschaft fur Grenz- und Geisreswissenschaften und Ufologiestudien [The Free Community of Interests in Fringe and Spiritual Sciences and Ufological Studies]). Their website is: www.figu.org and their mailing address is: FIGU, Semjase Silver Star Center, CH-8495 Schmidrueti ZH, Switzerland. There are some books that have been translated into English, but the correction work progresses very slowly because it is FIGUs directive and task to make sure that the translations are as close to the original German transcripts as possible.

Fortunately, Lt. Col. Wendelle Stevens USAF (Retired) published four hardbound books of the Meier contact notes into English in 1988 through 1995, titled Message From The Pleiades. Currently, they are all out of print. But, they are now available on computer CD compact disks at: UFO Photo Archives, P.O. Box 17206, Tucson, AZ 85731, U.S.A.

Mr. Stevens explained that the translation process occurred in two basic steps of translating written information from one language to another. The first is transliteration; changing the words. The second is interpretation or re-phrasing of the converted words to most accurately express the original idea in proper form in the new language. The second step was more troublesome. He writes that a Christian, a student of Theosophy, and a University scholar all created different translations that conformed to their own personal perspectives.

Mr. Stevens further explained in his books that the actual translation was made by a young German college student who spent a great deal of time at the Meier home, living with them and observing the various witnesses in their daily lives, and seeking very careful explanations. Although the translations were not personally reviewed or approved by Eduard Meier, he did not forbid Wendelle from publishing them either.

Unfortunately, these translations are difficult to read, contain inaccuracies, and have many omissions. But, they represent the best translations into English that are available to date. Another problem is that the notes represent dialogues involving topics that are presented in no particular order at all and there is no index provided. It has been thirty years since the notes were first made public and only a few of the contact notes have ever been translated by FIGU and officially released to the public.

It is important to consider that, historically, there have been misinterpretations, revisions, omissions, etc. of important information intended for earth people that ended up corrupted and turned into religions, which further falsified and distorted the original meaning and intention. The information presented in this document represents a true and accurate summation of the contact notes, as presented in Wendelle Stevens first three books, without any biases or desires to change the content to any preconceived notions. The only things omitted are inconsequential interactive dialogues between the individuals involved and the reader is encouraged to review the contact notes in their original sequences for that information. The reader is also encouraged to verify the accuracy of this document and to notify the author of any inaccuracies, which will be confirmed and expediently corrected.

The information within the contact notes has been reorganized in this document for easy access to specific topics. However, a table of contents for the original notes is also included in the appendix, which indicates where to find the related information within this document. Each portion of the notes within every subsection is prefaced with a line that indicates the original contact number, reference numbers and heading. Each portion is generally presented in the same order that it appeared in the original notes. However, some portions are presented out of sequence in order to keep all related information together and maintain an easy-to-read format.

The extraterrestrial beings that Mr. Meier has had contact with since 1975 have indicated that they are from an area of space where there is a cluster of seven stars known as the Pleiades within the Taurus Constellation. It is 420 light years from Earth and can be seen with the naked eye on a clear night. However, these extraterrestrial beings are actually from another space and time configuration, 80 light years beyond the Pleiades, known as the Pleja System (pronounced play-ya). The central star there is known as Tayget. It is orbited by 10 planets. Four are inhabited and one of them is the home world of the human beings that have contacted Mr. Meier and it is named Erra. These beings refer to themselves as Plejaren (pronounced play-ar-en) in relation to the Plejaren system where they are from.

The reader is likely to find much of this information to be shocking, enlightening, and rather disturbing. Only by reviewing this material with a dispassionate, discerning, and open mind, will the reader obtain the most benefit from this information.

(Back to Contents)

Chapter 1 INTRODUCTION

Most people believe that "Billy" Meier's fist contact with an extraterrestrial race occurred on January 28, 1975 in Switzerland. This is not true. Actually,

he saw his first UFO at the age of 5 and has had many contacts throughout his whole life. In this chapter, four important aspects of Mr. Meier's life before his contacts with the Plejaren will be presented. First, there will be a summary of Billy's autobiography of between the years of 1937 and 1966. Then, Meier's acquaintance with a being from another universe is described. This is followed by a description of a trip that was taken into the 13th century. And finally, a conversation is presented between Meier and Jmmanuel, also known as Jesus Christ, at the Dead Sea. All of this information comes from notes that were written by Meier while he was in Mehrauli, India in 1964. Those notes were inserted within Contact Report 31.

(Back to Contents)

1.1 Meier's biography from 1937 to 1966

CONTACT REPORTS WITH ASKET FROM 1953 TO 1964

Eduard Albert Meier was born in Switzerland on February 3, 1937. When he was six months old, he became ill with a bad case of pneumonia and was not expected to live through the night. While unconscious and close to the point of death, an extraterrestrial being by the name of Sfath (pronounced Sfaht) interfered and gave Meier back his life. When the doctor discovered that Meier had made a recovery, he declared that there must have been a miracle that was completely unexplainable for him since Meier should have already been dead.

At the age of five, Meier observed an extraterrestrial beamship for the first time. At exactly nine o'clock in the morning, on the 2nd of June, 1942, Meier and his father observed a craft as it flew from the East at an incredible speed over the chain of mountains of his home village in Switzerland near the German boarder, close to the Rhine River. Like a silver flash, it quickly flew towards a church steeple, about 75 meters high, in the center of the village. At the last moment, it exercised a crazy evasive maneuver to the right and

shot to about 20 meters below and beside the top of the steeple. Meier knew nothing of such things and was amazed at the gigantic size of the ship, which appeared to be about 3 or 4 times the height of the church tower. They saw this from their house, which was two kilometers from the church. Then, like a flash, it was 200 meters directly over them. It disappeared moments later far behind the Horagen Forest, 5 kilometers away, all in complete silence.

The object was disk shaped, like two plates together, and was nearly 300 meters in diameter. His father told him that it was a new secret weapon from Hitler. But, Meier could not accept this as it seemed too fantastic. The experience left him with a peculiar, small stirring within him that he did not understand. His father thought nothing more about it, as he was involved with his duties on the German frontier for the prior two years during World War II. Meier felt extraordinarily acquainted with the craft and realized that it was from the cosmos. He also felt as though he had seen the craft before, but did not know where. This troubled him greatly and within three months, he began to feel alone and no longer connected to his environment.

Alone within himself, he soon became teased and abused for being eccentric, willful, and isolated. He was often beaten, for he lost the desire to defend himself or oppose the false charges against him by others. In his deep thoughts, he became isolated from the world as life became hard, remorseless, silly, primitive and degenerated. He found that within himself, he was greater, more powerful, and gigantic than all the reality of the world. He started to study his fellow human beings and soon discovered that they no longer could keep any secrets from him. He learned that many of them were dishonest, rather silly, and tried to delude and deceive him. But, he kept this knowledge to himself in fear of reprisals. Why he allowed others to lie, steal, and use him is something that eluded him. He knew that every human being needed to go their own way of development, which could not be avoided.

Often, old people, who were grieving and tired of life, came to Meier and poured out their troubles to him. This child of 6 was able to advise and help them. He was invited to attend spiritualistic and religious circles and communities without the knowledge of his parents. But, those who pretended to be inspired or mediums could not hide their deceptions from him and Meier took actions to unmask them. This caused him to become even more

alone and he dedicated himself to the secrets of free nature, deep thinking, and spiritual matters.

Meier began scrutinizing the sky and often saw points of light like stars moving over the firmament. For years he pursued the flight trails of these lights in the sky. Sometimes they passed slowly or hurried over like a flash. Often, they would become motionless or oscillate back and forth in the sky. The size of these objects were varied, from only a few meters, to hundreds of meters and their shapes were like disks, spirals, orbs, and huge spheres. He often had the feeling that he was acquainted with these objects.

After two seemingly endless years, Meier was shocked to hear a silent voice within him on his birthday of February 3rd, that ordered him to thoroughly learn knowledge that would be transmitted to him. He feared that he had suddenly become delusional and did not trust the voice that always tried to calm him. He decided to confide in a preacher who listened to his whole story. This soft and wise man smiled and said that Meier had no need to fear because he was the best person informed about such things. He agreed to educate Meier in certain things on the condition that he kept silent about it because it would not be agreeable with his profession. It was the mission of the priest to slowly initiate humanity regarding the truth about religion.

Priest Zimmerman explained that the voice within Meier had nothing to do with madness or delusion, but was telepathy from another human being far away in the universe and that this means of communication was over unlimited distances and knew no obstacles. He also revealed that Meier would only be receptive to the high frequencies of higher developed forms of life and that beings of lower levels would not be able to penetrate into him because he was being protected from under developed entities for a special mission. The priest also told Meier that his life would become extraordinarily hard, full of depravation and needs. Meier overcame his fear and devoted himself to not only receiving transmissions, but to asking questions and receiving answers.

So, in the year 1944, Meier took up telepathic contacts with an entity, who called himself Sfath, and became initiated into huge matters that often seemed to him to be delusional. Sfath informed him that he was being prepared for a very important mission and that he would have to decide for

himself whether to take on the burden of the mission, or not. It was explained that, before his birth, Meier had been elected for this mission. Sfath also explained many other things such as the fact that the Earth had come into a new age and that the day of Meier's birth was the passage into the middle point in time of the new age. It was the passage from the Age of Pisces into the Age of Aquarius. This occurred at exactly 11:20 AM on February 3, 1937 and had a most important meaning. It was the exact moment when Meier began to have self-supporting consciousness and the moment when he started to prepare himself for his mission.

On a summer's day in 1944, Meier was strolling alone in his thoughts when suddenly he heard Sfath say that he should wait for some minutes and not be frightened. A few minutes later, a peculiar appearing silver metallic object quickly came down from the sky. It was a pear shaped object, no more than 5 or 6 meters in diameter, that landed and a very old man walked out wearing a silvery deep-sea-diver's type of suit without a helmet. He approached Meier and spoke in his native dialect. He stated that his name was Sfath and that Meier should come with him. Meier followed Sfath into his craft. Inside, Meier noticed 3 peculiar looking chairs and desks. The walls were full of apparatuses and instruments with little windows having strange figures and the landscape outside. Sfath told Meier to sit down while he handled some controls that caused the craft to ascend. He explained that the windows were actually viewing screens. The craft rapidly ascended above the earth to a height of 70km. They remained there for a few hours as Sfath told Meier some important information and taught him very important things.

He stated that Meier's spiritual development had already surpassed earthly standards and that no one else on earth would be able to answer his questions. Meier was not afraid. Everything appeared to be familiar and self evident to him. He was calm and not astonished when Sfath explained that in the early nineteen fifties, he would be passing down his obligation with Meier to a very much higher developed form of life because he would be near the end of his life and that Meier would be equal to his own knowledge. Sfath told Meier that he would need to be much further developed for his mission and so would be taken under the care of a much higher intelligence. Meier was also told that mankind on earth would be walking into a very dangerous time and that the Second World War would end in the following year of 1945. He was also told that on August 6th, 1945, the events of Sodom and Gomorrah

would be repeated to end the war. Sfath also told Meier many other things about which he was ordered to keep silent.

At the end of this meeting, Meier lay back in the chair and a strange contraption was laid on his head. Suddenly, vast knowledge and perceptions entered his head. Strange powers penetrated into him and he was able to realize matters of the future, wanted to cure human beings from suffering, and many other things. Then the influences ended and Sfath removed the strange apparatus. Meier was told that he would never lose his new abilities, but that he was never allowed to use them egotistically, for profit, for demonstrations, or scientific evaluations. He could only use these abilities to further his own development and help others unselfishly and without profit. If at any time these rules were not followed, then all abilities and knowledge would be blocked by an implant until the danger passed. The same thing would happen if outside influences would attempt to penetrate his knowledge or abilities. Then, Sfath brought Meier back to the earth exactly where he had started four hours previously and disappeared again with his pear-shaped ship.

As a consequence of this, Meier became more isolated from his environment and he endured even greater wicked intrigues. He became the scapegoat for all evil that happened in his village. He would simply smile silently to himself and paid a hard price with thrashings. He became known as a problem child and was placed in several institutions. But, he was never wanted wherever he went. He escaped under life-threatening circumstances and crossed forests for weeks, living on wild berries, fruits, grasses and roots. His bed was the ground and his roof was the firmament. He became incorrigible, querulous, and antisocial. He was accused of every evil act that occurred and the police automatically seized him. Meier kept silent and did not defend himself against the false accusations. The consequence of this was that he was committed to a psychiatric hospital for evaluation because he told the police about certain facts regarding beings from other stars.

Meier fabricated a key from a piece of wood that opened a second story restroom window. He went through the window and jumped eight meters down, outside the wall. He severely injured his right foot and the pain was very intense. But, he climbed over a two meter high enclosure and disappeared into a wide field. He evaded a search party and dogs by running

through a forest, falling down a slope, and swimming several kilometers down the Rhine River in November. After climbing painfully to shore, he limped for days through fields and forests towards the French boarder, eating only scarce plants. In France, he joined the French Foreign Legion and received medical help for his foot. He was sent to Algeria where he learned discipline until he became tired of it and escaped after enduring many hellish situations.

Meier returned to Europe and presented himself to the police where they returned him to the same mental hospital. He was befriended by the chief psychiatrist who certified him as above average normal. Meier was then transferred to a house of correction. He found himself unable to clear up the false charges against him in a court of law. The result was that he remained in prisons and asylums for four and a half years. While there, he learned of spiritual concerns and discovered that he would have to become modest and unselfish to be a real human being. After his release, he joyfully disappeared abroad for 12 years. He came to realize that all of the hardships in his life have been learning experiences that he was able to take advantage of and that they only represented a small part of his life.

On February 3, 1953, Meier heard Sfath's voice once more and transmitted to him many matters and a huge amount of knowledge before saying goodbye. His voice sounded very old and tired. Then, his voice became silent forever. Only a few hours after Sfath's voice became silent, a new voice came into Meier's head. This new voice was young, fresh, and full of force, quite unlike Sfath, namely very smooth and harmonic. This new voice explained that she was a woman called Asket (pronounced Ahs-ket) and that she would now be his new companion. Meier was finally able to meet Asket in person on February 3, 1956. She showed him inside of the Great Pyramid of Gizeh and they spent 2 days together while she explained many things to him. Then, 2 days later, they met again for 7 days of time travels. In the following years, Meier learned many things and obtained phenomenal perceptions.

With Asket's help, Meier was led out far into the world for many years to explore and find out many things. Meier was especially taught about spiritual matters which were completely different from his prior religious teachings. Over the years, Meier attended special schools secretly to become a priest. Asket ordered Meier to dedicate himself to the Christian and other religions

in order to explore them for the sake of study. So, he became a Protestant, Catholic, Buddhist, Hindu, Jew, Muslim and others. This demanded many years of study and in June of 1969, it finally ended. During the 12 years of travels, Meier undertook more than 320 different professions.

In the course of his duties as a private detective and guard, Meier lost his left arm in a car accident on the third of August, 1965 in Iskenderun, Turkey. On December 25, 1965, Meier met his wife-to-be and asked her to marry him on January 25, 1966. But, this was not acceptable to her parents, so they eloped on February 25, 1966 after many difficulties.

(Back to Contents)

1.2 Meier's acquaintance with Asket in Egypt

ASKET'S AQUAINTANCE: inside the Gizeh pyramid

At about 2:00 in the morning of February 3, 1956 in Switzerland, Meier was ordered by Asket's voice to come to a certain place where he would be taken. Meier was anxious to finally be able to meet Asket and quickly went to the designated place. Suddenly, without a sound, a clear lighted disk shot down and touched the ground near him. Following a soft coercion, Meier went towards it and suddenly became carried into an opening. A door closed behind him. There was only one chair inside with no one else around. As soon as Meier sat down, the shining light from everywhere inside turned off and the ship appeared to sit in free space. Meier and the ship appeared to become invisible as the craft lifted and hovered over his parents' house. Then, Asket's voice was heard to explain about Meier's future way of life, of his family below him, and of his own family in the future. Then suddenly, the craft shot rapidly into the night sky without Meier feeling any differences. Within minutes the ship was in outer space. Suddenly, Meier and the ship became visible again in bright light and a door opened. This ship had landed

and when Meier went outside, he saw that the earth was red and sandy with massive mountains nearby.

Suddenly, a huge ball of light fell rapidly from the sky. Then it stood motionless at about 80 meters in the air before slowly descending to the ground. A half hour later, a figure came from behind the ship and walked close to Meier as the shinning of the ship dimmed and then turned off. The figure was a woman that emitted a loving sympathy. She incited the appearance of an angel as she wore a long dress of silver-white color that was cinched at the waste. Over the shoulders, fell her long blond hair and her face was very beautiful. Sensing Meier's feelings, Asket said that he should remember his other lifetimes before the present.

After the welcome, Meier was invited by Asket to step into her ship. Once inside, the ship hurtled into the sky and became invisible as with the other ship. Meier could see the Mediterranean Sea in the early morning light. When the craft landed beyond the sea, Meier could see the Sphinx and pyramids of Gizeh in Egypt. There was a small Bedouin camp nearby with several Arabian clothed people that took no notice of the landing ship because it was invisible. Asket placed an instrument on Meier's belt that enabled them to see each other and the craft, but were invisible to everyone else. To test this, Meier first kissed one and then all of the women in the camp, which surprised all of them and delighted Meier.

Asket then led Meier by the hand into the great pyramid. They walked through long, dimly lit passages until they reached a huge square stone that suddenly dissolved itself into nothing. They walked through the space that had previously been stone and then it reappeared. They silently crept past guards who took no notice of them. They descended very deep down steep stairs and then went through a passageway into the pyramid until they came to a huge, brightly lit hall. They could see a large, disk-shaped spaceship resting in the hall that was about 300meters in diameter. This was at least 300 to 400meters within and under the great pyramid of Gizeh. Asket then led Meier upwards to a small plateau to see a very old and heavy wooden cross. Beside this, laid three bloodstained and hand-crafted, rusty nails. There was also a bloodstained wreath with abnormally great thorns, a purple colored coat, and a little leather bag from which precious stones had rolled out.

Meier believed these items to be the genuine crucifixion items of Jesus Christ and began to be religiously influenced. He wondered why Sfath had said that the Christian religion was an unscrupulous and wicked piece of work for stupefying and enslaving as all the other earthly religions. He also said that Jmmanuel should never have been called Jesus Christ, considered to be God's son, and that God was not the Creation. Asket seized Meier by the arm and led him back out of the pyramid as they had come. When they return to their craft, it rapidly flew towards the sky. At an incredible speed, the ship returned to the same place from which they had departed for the pyramid. For 2 full days they remained there while Asket taught Meier of very many things.

ASKET'S EXPLANATION on February 3, 1953

As Meier listened, Asket explained that, in order to perform their mission, they had to neutralize the space and time structure of our universe for harmonic passage without hurting their ships and the universe. Asket's home world was in a similar system called Akon in an entirely different universe known as the DAL universe. It is one among others that enclose this universe. Many lay in other time planes and different spaces. The DAL universe is a parallel universe to this one and in the same time plane.

The reason for Asket to come into our universe is in a spirit of research for the human race because of earlier centuries. Due to their technology, a universal barrier was opened and they explored the widths of this universe. 3,300 years ago, they discovered Earth in the Sun's solar system. In their research, they also discovered the original home world and history of the human race because humanity did not originate on Earth. Human beings are the descendants of a race from the Ringed Nebula. The actual descendants of earthly forefathers no longer populate the Ringed Nebula, but live on planets in the region of a cluster of stars referred to as the "Seven Sisters" or the Pleiades. Meier was told that, within twenty years, these matters would be cleared up by the descendants of humanity's forefathers themselves, when he becomes mature enough to bear the new explanations and concepts.

Until that time, Meier was told that it was his obligation to gain much more knowledge and wisdom in order to fulfill his very heavy mission. He was informed that he was elected to be a truth-teller, like innumerable ones in early times before him. But, in order for him to be prepared for this mission, he would have to become greater in spiritual knowledge than any other earthly human being of his time. Because of this, he was placed under the guardianship of a certain form of life which had to protect him, lead, guide, and educate him since before his birth. This also happened for all former truth-tellers that were chosen before their births. This embodies a Law of Creation that cannot be disobeyed. It is false to believe that truth-tellers are called for their missions in certain years of their lives because their way is already destined at their birth and will develop itself accordingly. Such a life is extraordinarily difficult and hard because there is so much to be learned. Profits are never able to have easy and smooth lives.

True truth-tellers and prophets only offer words of liberty and knowledge, of love and wisdom in absolute logic. Wrong truth-tellers and prophets only bring heresies and illogic which must be continuously developed over time while actual truth-tellers and prophets offer lessons of truth, being eternally the same and never altered. Meier was told that within twenty years, he would write a great lesson of truth, being transmitted to him from a very high spiritual entity. It will come from the same level as where also the carpenter's son Jmmanuel, whom is erroneously known as Jesus Christ, received his knowledge. It will become the final lesson of the New Time; a lesson of truth, knowledge, the clearing up of love, and a lesson of the Age of Aquarius. It will be a lesson of absolute truth about many other things and for all coming times. If new forms of life come and want to change it, then they are only of deceptive character and evil lies.

Asket explained that it is the obligation of each higher developed form of life to assist under developed forms with help in responsible measure to influence its evolution. This obligation is for all forms of life in all universes because it is in creational law. So, when they come from another universe, this duty requires them, at a certain time, to officially make contact. After many years have passed, Asket said that she would contact Meier again when she has returned to her universe. They have recognized many matters in our universe in need of change and especially on Earth, which are very dangerous. Mankind has entered an age of knowledge and development that is badly

disturbed, especially by religions that influence enslavement, humiliation, and exploitation of humanity.

The limitless greed for power is evident in all earthly religions and represents the most dangerous threat for the eventual goal of a world government. All earthly governments are subjected to religious influences that endeavor to unite them under a single world government. These wicked efforts have always resulted in wars and the death of innumerous human lives. Mankind has developed deadly weapons of destruction and will soon venture out into space in manned rocket ships. Earth humans will walk on the moon and speak words of peace and love. But they are only words of deception for the unconquerable greediness for a world government. Humanity has evolved to a high level, but only technologically and in pure materialistic regards. Spiritual evolution has been wickedly prejudiced and forced aside in favor of the worldly and material concerns. That has resulted in many kinds of degeneration and fanaticism. The most evil factors of earthly religions are in the cursing and denial of all reality and truth.

Nowhere else do such religions of delusion exist in the universe as they rage on Earth. They become a danger as they slowly and deadly begin to spread. Not only have earthly human beings pushed their world and the whole solar system dangerously close to destruction, but also space traveling races have excited three of their home worlds with earthly religious delusions, requiring them to be brought under control again by outside forces. Expeditions were sent to Earth to explore the facts concerning religion. All of their nations were educated in the earthy Christian religion and after thousands of years of living in peace and harmony with all forms of life and themselves, their world changed into the very picture of life on Earth. Soon, they murdered each other until they degenerated into an evil worldwide war.

Eventually, transgressions against the other two worlds ensued and caused one of them to be destroyed. At last, other space-traveling races interfered and ended the deadly dissension which was already being carried into the universe. All religious material was destroyed, Christianity was strictly forbidden, and the old form of living came back again. All visits to earth were prohibited and a regulation was established that, if anything should go wrong with a ship on the Earth, the whole crew had to eliminate itself along with the ship. A great spaceship had malfunctioned over Russia and was

unable to leave the Earth's atmosphere. As a consequence, the ship and 4,300 extraterrestrial beings turned to dust in an explosion and damaged the landscape, causing an extensive crater.

Many other dangerous events have also occurred. Humanity is now able to destroy his world with atomic explosions and cause very dangerous consequences for the whole solar system. Thousands of years ago, a similar catastrophe occurred when another inhabited planet in this solar system became destroyed by the unreasonableness of the humans living there. The planet blew up into thousands of pieces that have come to be known as the asteroid belt. The name of the planet was Malon and the explosion forced Mars into a closer orbit to the Sun. A further such event must be prevented and it is the duty of higher forms of life to prevent it. An atomic destruction of the earth could damage the whole solar system and expel very dangerous missiles out into space. This could result in the destruction of other solar systems and could lead to a cosmic catastrophe. Even adjoining universes could be damaged because this solar system has giant planets with extremely large gravitational fields. With the destruction of earth, the whole time and space structure could become distorted and whole universes could fall into a deadly destruction.

Asket said that it was their main obligation to prevent this possible occurrence and, together with many other forms of live from other worlds in the universe, to control the earth by interfering in politics and religion by coercing leading personalities unconsciously toward lowering their intrigues and political agendas. So, it is unfortunately unavoidable that several leading forces of different states on the earth will be destroyed by smaller organizations, deposed or even murdered. This succession of leaders will be very long, that will die by assassination. But, they cannot change that. It is not their guilt that this will come to pass because it is the earth human beings themselves who are to blame. They do not want anyone to die, but they want peace for all in the universes. Unfortunately, they only have until the autumn of 1974 to prevent the destruction of Earth and this time is very short. Should there mission fail, then this could result in a universal catastrophe. However, they have very good expectations for success of their mission.

Once they have completed their mission, then a short time later Meier's mission will become due, for which there is still more to prepare for. As a

truth teller and prophet, Meier well bring to mankind eternal and absolute truth. Asket informed Meier that it was his mission to clear up the real truth for mankind and to offer a way of peace, love, knowledge, and wisdom in truth. His time would be short because of further dangerous affairs that are coming to pass from power-hungry powers. In addition to America, Russia, and China who seek to enslave the world, Jewish Zionists, with the help of the Christian religions, will sharpen their bloody swords to control the Earth. Already, they prepare for a first decisive strike to enlarge their country and generate dangerous land-commanding emplacements.

However, Asket tells Meier that the time is not right for these matters to appear openly and that he is ordered to keep silent about it until she gives him permission to speak. The course of evolution must take its normal steps and should not become hampered by a too early release of this knowledge. Earth humans will succumb to their thirst for power and their own deadly intrigues will be changed for good purposes.

Asket said that the series of events will be very long and that she could only tell about a few dates that will become very important in world affairs. She also explained that Meier would have to keep absolutely silent about these events until she gave him permission to disclose them because the future events must occur as destined in order to prevent a catastrophe that could destroy the whole universe. She cautioned him that his life will be in danger when he reveals these secret events. Meier was instructed to write down these predictions and keep them hidden until when he is permitted to reveal them.

Asket stated that the events of the future have already begun with the poisoned death of Joseph Stalin on March 5, 1953 in Russia. The motive for the poisoning was because of the Zionist-friendly behavior of Stalin, which will result in a Zionist-enmity within the next two decades. His successor was Nikita Chruschtschov, who will be coerced to resign in order to justify a Zionist-enmity. During the term in office of Chruschtschov, Fitzgerald Kennedy will be elected as the American president and be murdered on November 22, 1963 in Dallas, Texas by secret order of the American CIA. Five years later, his brother, Robert Kennedy will be murdered by the same orders on June 6, 1968 in Los Angeles while running for President. Pope John XXIII will also be murdered by poison in 1962 after only a short time in office and his successor, Pope Paul VI, will die the same way by cardinal

intrigues in cooperation with Zionistic Jewish extremists. King Paul I of Greece will also die of poison on March 6, 1964. His successor will be Konstantinos, who will later be removed by a revolting military regime. In Egypt, a dictator named Adb el Gamal Nasser will also die of poison in the mid 1970s along with his friend, Emir from Kuwait in 1965. And, King Feisal, of Saudi Arabia, will be shot to death in 1975 by a relative.

Different religions play into one another. Asket said that they have not come to interfere in the religious or political concerns of Earth, make close contact with humanity, or help with mankind's evolution. They are only here to fulfill their mission of preventing a catastrophe and preparing Meier for his heavy mission of spreading these truths. In matters concerning human evolution, other forms of life from our own universe can help. They have controlled Earth's boarders for thousands of years against evil space-traveling races that would use religion and it's illusions to win control over mankind.

Asket tells Meier that she noticed his thoughts in the great pyramid regarding his doubts concerning the heresies of religion. She knew that he thought Sfath had lied about Jmmanuel, alias Jesus Christ, because the artifacts in the pyramid caused him confusion. She said that Sfath had spoken the truth and that the Christian religion is a wicked and enslaving piece of work by earth humans who were promised riches and power by an extraterrestrial race if they agreed to teach their religious lessons to others. This race desires to obtain overall command over all of mankind through different religious beliefs. To protect their spaceship they built the underground hall below the pyramid where their ship has been stored for thousands of years. From there, they command everything religiously suited for the enslavement of man.

In order to validate their claims, they produced the artifacts in the pyramid. They are false replicas. The true artifacts of Jmmanuel, as well as the cross, have long since fallen to dust. The imitations appear to be very real and even experts are unable to tell that they are false. The guards belong to a secret group that will kill anyone who strays in there. Their technical abilities are very small, since they were able to pass invisibly without notice. The purpose of the falsified Christian artifacts is so that humans can become influenced by hallucinations to believe that the experience is true. The images of spaceships can also be projected as reality.

The whole purpose of this wicked deception is to cause a stir in humans to believe in Christianity and commit different deceitful manipulations as proof of their beliefs in benevolent extraterrestrial beings. To make these deceptive affirmations appear more believable they will even give the appearance of extraterrestrial beings that are interested in the earthly Christian religion. The first threatening steps in the direction of making religion acceptable have already occurred. It will appear that extraterrestrials would find great salvation on the earth and would carry it out into the cosmos. They will express gratitude to humanity for this and recognize God's son, Jesus Christ, for their redeemer and master of the universe.

Humanity must become aware of this conspiracy because it only serves to enslave mankind by those who maintain their station in Gizeh. If humanity continues to work for their desires and demands, then soon they will appear once more in public to force mankind to commit murder, punishment, and barberry under their control. This will enable the evil creatures, as in earlier times, to once more appear as angels and gods. If this does not work, they will try to reach their goal by barbarous cruelties and a worldwide war.

Two thirds of mankind would become eradicated by this and die a horrible death. Humanity must prepare itself for this in order to prevent these events from occurring while the possibility still exists. Human beings must look very carefully at these things, as a worldwide destructive war menaces to bring the final defeat and slavery upon the earth, ruled and managed by wicked extraterrestrial creatures.

Once the menacing catastrophe has been eliminated and the evil removed, then Meier will be able to reveal the truth. The last sign of the elimination of the catastrophe will be the murdering of the king of Saudi Arabia in 1975. Because of this, they only have until the autumn of 1974 to end the danger of a universal catastrophe. The fight will be very extensive with heavy loses because the evil-minded creatures will institute intrigues that push the human beings of Earth into fanatical religions and many new religious sects will be started.

Ufology groups, which should actually reveal the truth, will gain worldwide importance and be used to spread disinformation for wicked extraterrestrial intelligences in 1975. A sausage seller in California that pretends to be a

contactee will become the most important person in Ufology and the most important organization will originate in Germany. Many of its members will pretend to have extraterrestrial contact and they will produce a magazine that will influence the world religiously for the next two decades. Meier is told that, when the time is right, it will be his difficult mission to convince these people of the truth.

But first, Meier must learn very much more in order to recognize the truth and acknowledge it. He is told that his life will be very difficult with great deprivations and he will wish for an early death. But, he must not give up because his mission is of worldwide importance which has ramifications far into deep space. He will receive much help, including travels into the past and future with their technology to see the truth about many things of great importance. Among his travels, he will be taken to the year 32 so that he can see for himself how the New Testament has been wickedly falsified, not only by human beings, but also by evil-minded extraterrestrials who seek to rule from the great pyramid of Gizeh. He will learn the truth about Jmmanuel, who has wrongly been called Jesus Christ. Later, it will be Meier's mission to reveal these truths to the world.

EXPLANATION of time with Asket and another man

Meier became visibly shaken by Asket's explanations, which seemed monstrous to him. At Meier's request, he and Asket exited the ship and strolled through the Jordanian mountains so that he could clear his head in the cool night air. After about two hours of walking, they noticed a camp fire. Suddenly, a man jumped toward them with a gun in his hand. Asket calmed the man, first in English and then in German. He was about 55 years old and had been a Russian state member who now traveled alone throughout the world for many years. He became startled by their sudden appearance and believed that he was being attacked by dark forces. He invited them to sit with him in his camp and offered tea and food. After eating, Meier and Asket turned to leave and the man pleaded with them to stay and talk more. Asket assured him that they would meet him again on the seventh of February at the same place and time. They returned to their ship and fell fast asleep.

ASKET'S EXPLANATION OF FEBRUARY 4, 1953

The next morning, they ate breakfast together and went outside to clean themselves with water. Then, they returned to the ship where Asket explained many more things to Meier until the sun went down. She said that the whole existence of all universes, world bodies, and forms of life can be represented in a perfect mathematical formula that works faultlessly to provide life and death for all. This important mathematical formula consists of numbers three, seven, and twelve. These numbers always appear as the result of an equation, which is a perfect circle with many interims of a multiplication of seven times seven. Asket said that she was not permitted to reveal this formula because this would go against the laws of the ancient-eternal itself. Mankind must solve these riddles for themselves. If humanity were to receive this knowledge too early in their development, then an unpreventable catastrophe would result.

This menace now faces the earth because of unscrupulous and evil extraterrestrial entities that have transferred information to some scientists, which they are still unable bear. They disclosed knowledge about the foundation of life; the atom, which resulted in the atomic bomb being created. This resulted in a repeat of the events of Sodom and Gomorrah on August 6, 1945 which injured all of nature and disturbed weather conditions. Humanity, along with the fauna and flora of earth, will suffer wicked mutations and Metamorphosis. Although they are aware of these consequences, the scientists create new atomic bombs for examination purposes that bring the Earth toward even larger dangers.

However, neither Asket nor any other extraterrestrial entity, are allowed to interfere. Humanity is at a level of development in which this knowledge must be prohibited in order to prevent the madness in delusion of power-hungry, selfish, and autocratic individuals from causing further damage and destruction. Humanity may only be helped when it leaves its ways of destruction and finally frees itself from the delusions of religion and its enslaving powers. A complete change in the way of thinking of mankind is necessary in order to observe the laws of creation. Humanity cannot receive

the consciousness of very important matters until the danger of catastrophe has ended. Then, It must learn the truth about Creation, the spirit, and eternity.

Meier is told that this is a very long and hard lesson that he, as a prophet, must announce to the world. In less than two decades, he will be given permission to speak the truth and his very difficult mission will then begin. Fortunately, he will have friends and an interested group that will assist him. Other groups will be of only limited help because the evil entities in the pyramid of Gizeh, known as Bafath, are in great numbers and seek to promote their influence everywhere. They do not shrink from any intrigues or infamous pieces of work.

When the time is right, Meier will meet with the leaders of the group in Germany. But in less than ten years, he will need to break contact with them because his life will be in danger and he will not resume contact again for another decade when ordered to do so. Then, his presence will be known, his proof will have been seen, and his reputation established. The wicked entities will tell lies about him in an attempt to destroy his reputation. But, reasonable and intelligent human beings will see the truth in what he has to offer.

It was late at night when Asket finished with her explanations. The two of them said good bye to one another with the understanding that Asket would return for Meier again on the 7th of February. Then, Meier left Asket's ship and returned to the ship that had brought him here two days before. Just as before, the ship raised high into the sky and returned him to the exact spot from where he had been taken. He was only a few steps away from the ship when it slowly lifted and then shot up into the night sky and disappeared.

(Back to Contents)

1.3 Travel with Asket to the 13th Century

EXPLANATION of 2/4/53 of a ride to the Dead Sea

In the early evening of February 7, 1956, Meier returned to the agreed upon location. Soon, a dark object landed in a field near him. Asket appeared and called to him. Together, they entered the craft, sat down in the comfortable chairs, and let the ship take them rapidly into the sky without any feeling of movement. No words were spoken as Asket controlled the ship and returned them to the same spot as before in the Jordanian mountains. They exited the craft and wandered, hand in hand, through the wilderness. When they reached a large flat rock, they sat down and Asket began to speak.

Meier was told that he would now learn about many things that will be useful to him and to many others at a later time in their search for the truth. Because he is to take on an important roll as a speaker of facts, it has been decided that Meier will travel back into different epochs of time, to examine the true events and realize how history has rarely been reported accurately. But first, Asket provides many more explanations. She says that his lessons of life are not finished yet. The next 20 years will be even more difficult and he will experience an enormously hard fate in order for him to accomplish his mission. Within the next few years, he will enter into war services outside of his homeland in order to learn the ways of a fighting human being.

Meier is told that he will indulge in different vices. He will experience heavy physical and mental pain. He will live in hell from the persecution of others and learn to conceive of heaven. Within ten years, a big change will suddenly take hold of his body and he will live a different life. (This is in reference to the loss of Meiers left arm.) Meier is advised to prepare himself to meet these coming events with clear vision. It is believed that Meier is strong enough within himself to endure everything. However, Asket does not wish to tell the exact date in which he will lose his left arm, but that it will occur between the first and fifth of August in 1965. This is destiny and it cannot be altered.

Asket says that, shortly before the loss of his arm, he will take on the name of Billy and carry this name for another ten years which will bring upon him much grief from other people. Meier's own family will hate and not understand him, which will enable him to learn the last secrets of human

beings and their psyche. The name of Billy will be known worldwide and become a menace to drown him in misery. At the end of ten years, peace will slowly, but surely, come to him as he begins to perform his essential mission.

Eight months after his accident, Meier will marry, under difficult circumstances, a 17 year old woman that he will meet at Christmas time in 1965. He will be forced to elope in Korinthos, Greece because of extraordinarily bad intrigues and confusion. Within the next ten years of marriage, he will have 3 children. The girl will be named Gilgamesha and the two boys, Atlantis and Methusalem. The births of his children will provide Meier with no peace as his difficult lessons will not end until the year of 1975. Until then, he must endure everything without any further help from anyone. Then, in 1975, another extraterrestrial entity will contact him and he will be required to begin his mission with all possible means of truth and righteousness.

During this time, Meier is to come into contact with the greatest Ufolofy organization of Europe. But, many within the group will be religiously prejudiced against the spread of the real truth. They will not acknowledge him for being a prophet, not allow him to appear at their conferences, and will hamper his efforts. After that, Meier will go his own way and will seek a publisher to disperse the truth with the help of his friends and group of supporters. His efforts will become very difficult against the unreasonableness of ufology groups that are established in religious beliefs. He will be hated around the world and be at risk for his life. Asket tells him that he will need to work fast and he is informed of the exact date and time of his death, which cannot be prolonged.

After Meier has made contact with the German ufology center under the name of Billy, the group will lead its first strike against him in the second half of 1975. Many deceivers will say that he should not accuse them of deceit and will wrongfully say that he accuses all contactees of deceit. But eventually, the truth will become known. At present, 2.7 million people on Earth have seen UFOs. Among these, only 3,104 have had direct contact with extraterrestrial beings and few of those have disclosed it. Meier is told to give up the name "Phantom", which was given to him in Persia and reestablish himself under his given name of Eduard, which means "Guardian of the treasure". He will become the guardian of the treasure of truth, knowledge,

wisdom, and love and peace as well as the guardian of true spiritual lessons. This will represent the largest treasurer for mankind.

Asket says that in 1964, Meier will write down the words of their conversations with her assistance. All spoken words and thoughts are stored in her subconscious and their technology enables her impressions of the spoken words to be recalled, word for word, centuries later. Asket assures Meier that when they undertake their travels into the past and future, she will always be near in order to notice everything and store it in her subconscious. Since they will encounter others who speak different languages, Meier will have a small device attached to his belt that enables him to understand any spoken language and for others to understand what he says to them.

Now, Asket was becoming tired. They walked back to her ship and lay down on the couches to sleep. Early the next morning they were startled awake by the sound of a gun being fired. They went to the viewing screen and discovered the same man that they had met 3 days before, standing about twenty meters away, looking upwards at the ship. Asket and Meier exited the craft and the man walked forwards, stretching out his hand to them. He forcefully shakes Asket's hand and then Meier's hand as he expresses his surprise at their ship and introduces himself as Jitschi Ustinov. He asks if they are from Venus or Mars and they tell him that Meier is from Earth and Asket is from another world.

Asket considers what to do with Jitschi who says that he did not wish to interfere in the activities of God's angels and explains that he is a devout Christian. She says that she is sorry to disappoint him because she is neither an angle nor acting on God's orders. She tells him that those stories are misleading by wicked elements who seek to use religious concepts for evil purposes. She also says that when he is a believer of religion, then he has fallen for evil heresies. Jitschi is shocked by this. Asket then invites him to come with them in order for him to learn the truth. Jitschi confesses to be afraid of dying and when he tries to quote a passage from Jesus, Asket tells him that the correct name for Jesus was Jmmanuel. After many deliberations, Meier leads Asket back to the ship in disgust of Jitschi until he asks for them to wait. Many words are exchanged before Jitschi agrees to come with them.

They enter the craft and Jitschi sits in terror until he finally calms down and remembers that he left his belongings at his campsite. So, he exited the ship and was gone for more than an hour before returning with all of his belongings. Asket explained that they would be traveling for the next week into the past and future in order to observe certain events in time. The first destination would be back to the 13th century. Reluctantly, Jitschi agrees to go. But when Asket asks him to remain silent about all that he sees, including ever having seen Asket and Meier, Jitschi complains that it would prevent him from becoming rich by selling his story to the magazines. He is told that if he were to speak about this, he would have a short time to live. When Jitschi asks why it is so important for him to remain silent, he is told that it depends upon the existence of mankind on Earth and the whole universe. So, he agrees to remain silent.

The ship rapidly ascends into space. Jitschi's face becomes white and he vomits into a pot from his belongings. For a moment, everything appears to disappear and then Asket announces that they have arrived in the 13th century. Meier attached the language translation device to his belt and they all exited the ship. Jitschi ran about 50 meters into the forest. Everything appears normal except for the sounds of many birds and the air seemed fresher with more oxygen and no pollution. All that could be seen were only forests, hills, and meadows with no house of village anywhere. There were a herd of deer that took no notice of them in this beautiful paradise.

Asket explained that they were in 13th century France during the rein of Louis the Holy. They all walked through the forest toward a small recuperation house that Asket knew about from previous visits. It belonged to a rabbi by the name of Jechieli who was known as a scientist, sorcerer, and magician. There was a horse tied up behind the house and a dog barked inside. A door opened and a bearded man came out and went quickly towards the three advancing people. Asket introduced the two men to Jechieli. She explained that they were from a far away land and also far into the future.

He asked about the device on Meier's belt and was told that it was an electric lamp with batteries. Meier shows it to him and he is very amazed by it. Meier gives it to him as a gift along with four batteries and Jitschi explains how it works to him while Meier and Asket take a stroll through the meadow. When they return, five hours later, Jitschi tells them that Jechieli is very cleaver and

plans to create a dynamo for creating electricity and intends to provide protection for his house. Asket laughs at how Jechieli will certainly go into history as a secretive magician. Jitschi is now interested in researching French history to see if this is true. He asks Asket if he can take with him some gifts given to him by Jechieli for historical worth and she agrees. But, she says that they will not grow old inside her ship. They returned to her ship for another six days of traveling to different events into the past and future to see things that will never be agreeable to historians or scientists.

EXPLANATION of reactions to 6 days of time travels

Meier had to recognize many scientific thesis of his time to be completely untrue as well as many events of history. Often he believed himself to be dreaming because it all seemed crazy and unbelievable. Many times he felt the need to test his reality and always found that he was not dreaming or hallucinating. Jitschi also had difficulty accepting everything. Often, he would angrily mark out whole chapters in his bible with red crayon and curse all the while. It troubled him greatly to discover things were completely different than had been written in the bible and grew to become hostile against religion.

(Back to Contents)

1.4 Meier's contact with Jmmanuel

EXPLANATION of Meier's contact with Jmmanuel

Asket tells Meier and Jitschi that because they have gathered the necessary perceptions from their different travels into the past and understand the need to keep everything confidential, they will now travel back to the year 32 in order to learn that what is written in the New Testament is false. Jitschi

realizes that this is the year of Christ's crucifixion and becomes angry over having to witness it since he has come to realize how religion has been created by power-hungry people to exploit humanity. Meier warns him to be nicer to Asket and reminds him that he forced himself upon them and agreed to come along. He is told that only he is to blame for having been led astray by religious heresies and not seeing it for what it truly is. The mistake was in converting religion into a cult and being governed by principles of delusion. Religion is not bad in itself, only what has been done in connection to unreal principles.

When Jitschi says that he will choke Jmmanuel (pronounced Yie-mahn-ou-el) when he sees him, Meier tells him that he will not do so because Jmmanuel is a wonderful human being who cannot help having been used against his will as the foundation of a new religion. Jitschi apologizes and says that his emotions have overcome him. Asket gives the men clothing from her home world to wear under native clothing of the period that they will be traveling to and they dress accordingly. They all carried a language translator.

Then, Asket guided the ship into the year 32. Their landing site was the same location as where they had left in Jordan. It appeared nearly the same except for changes in the mountain range, villages, and the small town of Jerusalem. They exited the ship and walked through rugged mountains for four days toward a small walled village. They ate food that Jitschi procured before their start and Asket acquired a bag of coins of that period. During their long walk, Asket explained how to behave and not appear conspicuous to others, until they reached the Mount of Olives near Jerusalem, in front of the village of Bethphage.

They noticed some men coming their way. Asket said she knew that Jmmanuel and his followers would be walking past this way at this time. Jitschi becomes excited and angry that Meier is so calm. Meier tries to calm him, but to no avail. So, Meier hits him in his nose and causes it to bleed. This brings Jitschi to his senses once again and he apologizes for his behavior. The group of men, sat near a path and Jmmanuel walked toward them. They exchanged greetings in peace. Jmmanuel directs Jitschi to go over to the other men who will nurse his injury. Without a word, he obeys and the men care for him. Jmmanuel calls Meier by the name of "Eduard" and indicates that he knows of Asket. He also complements Meier for his actions

because Jitschi had lost control over his senses and was in need of pain. Meier is impressed and says that he now knows why Jmmanuel is thought of as a god-like superman. They exchange complements and sit together on a stone to talk.

Jmmanuel explains that he knows them through the force of his spirit and is able to foresee these times. He is surprised that Meier understands about his clairvoyant abilities and recognizes Meier's ability to do the same. He says that living provides for many things and that it is necessary to walk their own way with honor, under the laws. Jmmanuel agrees to answer some burning question from Meier before he asks them. He says that the lessons that he gives to others are not new and are well known to the scribes who disregard, distort, and interpret them for their own purposes. They abuse him with their lies because he preaches against their lies.

They have constructed cults out of the old lessons of creational laws and the laws of the spirit, which take away the freedom of the spirit and force their followers into bondage for profit. The have committed heresy by humanizing the Creation as a human being which they call God. Their God is a ruler over humanity and all of his dominion. It is never allowed to be equal to the Creation for it is considered to be above everything else and nothing else exists.

They accuse him of lying because he offers the truth and the truth is not always requested. When someone like him speaks about the truth, he will be hated and persecuted. Jmmanuel says that he will not escape persecutions for this is his destiny. He tells Meier that he will also be persecuted because he will perform his mission in the future as Jmmanuel has done. He says that his coming days will be very difficult and he feels pain and bitterness inside because he knows what lies ahead. But, he will not evade his destiny. People of this world have been forced into need and confusion by the wrong lessons of scribes, preachers, and all of those who walk in their footsteps.

He says that, truly, this will lead the world into very much need and misery. The scribes and preachers are hypocrites that preach lies, deceit, and distortions of the truth. Outwardly, they appear as being pious and good, but inside they are full of hypocrisy, deceit, and falsehoods. They are worse than any snake. They want to be great in spirit, but yet they have no brains. All

those who are just, have been murdered by them, from the first prophet whom their fathers and forefathers killed, to those that they will murder in the future. They murder in the name of love and goodness, but actually do so for profit and power.

They have altered the lessons of spirit and the laws of Creation into a very wicked cult and cause humanity to worry about death, revenge by their blood-greedy god, and angels armed with swords. They educate humanity to fear the magnificence and unity of Creation. They deny its existence and substitute it with their god and saints. This is truly the way things are and the future will become very evil. There will be fear and howling in the world. Innocent human beings will be sacrificed and their blood will deeply soak the dry earth. The fate of this world and humanity will truly become very hard.

Jmmanuel is righteous and fights against injustice, which is thought to be evil within him. Yet, he knows the truth, the wisdom of the knowledge, and has the force of spirit to fulfill his mission. No amount of hate against him will cause him to go astray. The truth is more important than the temporary pain of the body, which may be tortured and damaged, but the truth and spirit can never be killed. Even though one can see this truth in him now, this will change in the future. From his having been a human being, a cult will cause very evil consequences. He will be slandered as being equal to the Creation. Although he knows of these things occurring in the future, he cannot change them. He will live as a human being, perform his mission, and suffer his fate of bodily death after 83 years. Although his body will be very old, his spirit will remain unbroken. The coming event will change nothing except for being thought of as a martyr. The event causes only bodily pains, which will drift away by force of the spirit and he will end his mission.

Jmmanuel recognizes how sensitive Meier is to be able to understand his grief, which is something that no one else has been able to do. He notices how far Meier has progressed in his evolution in comparison to others in his world. He considers Meier to be well educated with very high spiritual abilities, which is something that he had not realized before. Meier asks if he has written down any of his lessons for posterity. Jmmanuel says that only certain circles of society are able to write. He has learned to read, but does not have the time to write down his lessons. His lessons are actually the lessons of all great times, of spirit, and of the laws of Creation, which are

eternal. These are things that he learned while he was in India. So, the lessons that he preaches are not originally from him. He knows that his lessons will be altered, but there is no chance to change the coming events because the masses of erring and distorting human beings are too large.

However, the truth will not be lost because it will remain in written form at a secure place. Among his followers, he has a scribe, by the name of Judas Iscarioth, who writes down the important parts of the lessons and events, which will be well preserved and shall endure the times in order to transmit the truth for posterity. He tells Meier that the scripts will be found in his time and that he will reveal their contents for all of mankind. Although humanity will not be mature enough for them at that time, within two decades, a grain of truth will find a bit of nutritious ground. Meier asks where the scripts are hidden and if he could retrieve them in his time. Jmmanuel says that he knows where they will be hidden and, at a later point in time, he will tell Meier the exact place. But, it is not provided for him to take the scripts from their hiding place as this is provided for someone else.

At first, the scriptures will be doubted and accused of being lies and falsifications, but the eternal truth will overcome all. Many attempts will be made to cast its truth and authenticity in diffused light and falsity. One lie will be that, although the scripts are of worth and contain certain truths, they do not contain the actual lessons because they are the lessons of someone else with the name of Jmmanuel. Another lie will be that he is not Jmmanuel, but someone else. It will also be pretended that Jmmanuel and Jesus Christ are two different persons. But, this will only be accepted by ignorant and misguided spirits. The breakthrough of truth in the future has already become destiny.

There is now a search being conducted for the scripts, to destroy and use them as proof against him. One script roll was stolen from the writer and was given to the preachers and scribes. A preacher's son named Juda Iharioth seized it secretly out of the bag of Judas Iscarioth in order to sell it for 70 silverlings to the bailiffs. It will be used to accuse Jmmanuel of blasphemy. He ordered Judas Iscarioth to write the scripture another time and preserve it well so that it endures the future times. When Meier asks if Judas is the one that is said to be a traitor, Jmmanuel confirms this, but says that he is not the culprit. The one who will surrender him to the bailiffs is the same one who

stole the writings and sold them. His father will spread the lie that Judas is the traitor in order to preserve the preacher's name of Iharioth. It will be said that, because one of his followers betrayed him to die on the cross, his lessons cannot be true. But, it will be Juda Iharioth who hangs himself in the bloody acre.

Jmmanuel warns Meier that he will be accused of lying, and of blasphemy, but that he should not care about that because he has learned a lot in his previous life and has learned the truth about Moses, which will enable him to stand up to his enemies. Those who will accuse him will be totally unreasonable and not be able to recognize the truth for themselves.

Meier's meeting with Jmmanuel will seem to others to be monstrous and fantastic for they will not be mature enough to conceive of the whole truth. His worst enemies will be those from the cultic circles who are lost to their heresies and all sense of reality. Jmmanuel tells Meier that he is aware of how people in his time wrongly believe him to be the personification of the Creation and "The Savior" because of deep spiritual darkness.

He warns Meier that many of these people will make attempts on his life. So, he must be watchful and protect himself from them. Their actions are always directed toward a fanatical demand for blood. Meier is also told to beware of his critics and those who believe themselves to be knowledgeable about all things and live for their own silly perceptions of the world. Outwardly, they appear to be very educated, but inwardly, they are poor in spirit, ignorant, and full of evil thoughts. During Meier's time, all human unreasonableness and cultic heresies reach their height of power.

When Meier tells Jmmanuel about him being called Jesus Christ in the New Testament, he says that this is a false name and an evil abuse because, until that time, that name has never been spoken. Only at a later time, will that name be originated by a human being with a confused spirit. The Paulus is one of his worst enemies for designating him as the Creation and using Christianity as the foundation for his own wrongful religion of Paulianity. Being named as Jesus Christ grieves Jmmanuel very much as he never wanted to be called this. This name will be spoken by mislead human beings who live in spiritual confusion and are unable to come to terms with the truth. However he knows that this is inevitable for human development as mankind

must first go wrong in order to find the truth. Only truth-conscious individuals will call him by his correct name. He offers lessons of truth for all of eternity and performs no injustice by this. But, when someone refers to him as Jesus Christ, they are accusing him of injustice and lies.

Many will not believe this because their understanding about the truth is incorrect. They will say that these are only half truths that only serve to find the real truth. This is true when all things are considered as many ways do lead to the truth. But, what is offered is the truth in the truth. This truth does not lead to the truth, but is the eternal truth. It can never be altered and always keeps the same worth. It is the final, existing, and eternal truth for all periods, whereas religious truths are changed constantly.

Meier asks if it is proper for people to celebrate his birthday as Christmas. Jmmanuel says that many feasts are celebrated in honor of important people who have died. However, this is no more than a cult function, and a means to enrich a few others. Honor should be given to those worthy of it and to preserve the memory of those who have passed on. It should never be given in the form of religious cults or for riches. The Christian religion is interspersed with many kinds of heresies and falsehoods about his birth. His birth is celebrated on the 24th of December each year, but it is actually the day of a blood-thirsty false deity from Persian lands and does not even come close to his date of birth. The future counting of time does not correspond with reality or of his time of birth. From Meier's understanding of time, Jmmanuel's date of birth was the third day of the second month. This date was changed because of wrong transmissions, false conceptions, and the novelties within the counting of time.

Meier asks why Jmmanuel often uses the word, "Truly" when he speaks and is told that it is used to substantiate his words. It is only a peculiarity, just as everyone speaks with different expressions. By interspersing this word, he is able to bypass many descriptive words that would need long interpretations. So, he uses "Truly" to mean, "It is as I say", "It is the truth", "It really behaves so", and "It keeps its integrity".

Jmmanuel notices how much Meier is educated in spiritual matters and that he lives ahead of his own time by about 300 years. Because of this, he is told that he will suffer greatly in his time because humanity's spiritual knowledge

will be at its lowest beginnings. Meier asks Jmmanuel how far ahead that his spiritual knowledge is in relation to his time and is told that he lives in Meier's future time. He states that his spiritual development is 2,000 years ahead of his time and that Meier is 300 years ahead of his time, which makes them both at about the same level of development.

Jmmanuel also says that, during Meier's time, he will not be active on Earth as he is in the year 32, but that he will occupy himself with other missions that will not cause him to become too far evolved so that he can remain close to earthy concerns. At the time of his rebirth in the 20th century Jmmanuel will have a spiritual evolution level of only 128 years in advance of the world's time. But, with hard work during the next 20 years, this level will increase to 359 years in advance of his time and will eventually reach a level of 400 years when he leaves the earthly world and returns to another world.

Meier asks Jmmanuel how his lessons should be presented when the New Testament says that he is the son of God, that God embodies the Creation, that God is the heavenly father and redeemer of mankind, etc. He is told that religion remains always wrong and only spirituality is truly justified. Religion and spirituality can only become united when the truth is purified again. Religion and spirituality can form a harmonic unit when dogmas and heresies have been removed and destroyed.

People of Meier's time already recognize this profound truth and seek to replace the wrong, purely religious facts with spiritual forms. But, their spiritual forces still stay at their infancy and they remain captured by cultic religions. They have much confusion and are unable to separate the wheat from the chaff. Unfortunately, they always search for the truth along wrong pathways and do not recognize that it lays much nearer to them then they assume. It will be very difficult to convince humanity of the truth. It will always be obtained by fighting.

Meier asks why Jmmanuel has not spoken at all with Asket who just sits nearby and listens to their words. He expresses concern that she might feel slighted and left out. Jmmanuel recognizes his feelings for her, but assures him that she is there in peace with the knowledge that they are all equal and that no one feels left out of their circle. She has brought Meier there into the

past so that he could recognize the truth. She already knows it in great detail and needs no explanations. Asket agrees and Meier is calmed by this.

Jmmanuel says that their time for the present day is over and that he must go on his way, but they will meet again and speak further about many other things. Asket, Meier, and Jitschi follow Jmmanuel and his group. Jitschi had made friends with the followers of Jmmanuel and no longer cared about Asket and Meier. Unfortunately, the notes about all that occurred thereafter were lost and Meier was unable to recover them.

EXPLANATION of reactions to 6 days of time travels

After they had visited with Jmmanuel to witness the true events in the year 32, they returned to the current period of time for the last time and Jitschi became mad. He ran amok and began to hate religion as a pestilence. This was a man who, a week before, was a good Christian that believed in the redemption, God, and Jesus Christ. Because of Asket's insistence, much of what occurred during their time travels must be kept secret in order to hide truths that are too hard to bare and allow events to occur for the natural evolution of mankind. They concern things about Jmmanuel which have been wickedly falsified in order to cause a mass psychosis and create religions.

(Back to Contents)

Chapter 2 FIRST CONTACT

First Contact with Semjase on January 28, 1975

At 1:00 PM, Meier was occupied at home with trying to record "tape-voices", which is something that he had been unsuccessful at for the last two months. Suddenly, there was a force inside of him which caused him to hear a voice that slowly became understandable to him. The voice was very peaceful and familiar to Meier even though he had never heard it before. Suddenly, he understood the symbolic pictures and words, which told him to take a camera and leave the house. He did as he was directed without questioning or understanding why. The voice seemed like a soft coercion.

Meier got on his motorcycle and drove away. It seemed to him as though he was driving aimlessly, but was actually being guided to a certain place. He drove through the village of Hinwil, across fields, meadows, and forests until he reached an isolated area in the Frecht Nature Preserve. There was a large moving van parked on a small road near the nature preserve region with the driver nowhere in sight. Meier looked at his watch and noticed that it was 2:12 PM. Then, he heard a silent, yet familiar, peculiar stirring sound in the air so he looked up into the cloudy sky. He did not expect to see what he saw because Asket had told him that this would not occur for another year.

From out of the clouds, an object rapidly descended and reduced its speed considerably. It slowly curved along at about 350 meters above the forest. The stirring completely stopped and Meier was able to see its exact form. It was disk shaped with similar shapes on its top and bottom. However, the upper dome was somewhat larger than the base and was equipped with red, highly placed rectangles. Hastily, Meier seized his camera and took his first picture at 2:15 while the object was 150 meters away and flying about 150 meters above the ground. Then, the object rapidly sped away to the West and disappeared.

The stirring resumed once again and the flying object rapidly returned and hovered about 100 meters above the truck. Meier was standing 44 meters away from the truck as he took his second photograph at 2:18. Then, the object moved again and suddenly stopped at about 50 meters above the ground and beyond the truck. However, it appeared as though the object was in the foreground and the truck was much further away. He could see that the object was not an earthly flying machine, but an extraterrestrial vehicle of unknown origin. The lower side of the disk appeared to vibrate with little waves running continuously in and through the under side of the ship. The

skin appeared to be damaged and old like a washing board. Solid matter seemed to dissolve in the radiation of the waves. The truck became difficult to see as it looked like it was suddenly enveloped in heat waves. Then, the object sped away and rapidly ascended toward the East, disappearing into the clouds. The newly heard stirring quickly faded away and tranquility returned.

Meier returned to his motorcycle, started it, and drove across the fields toward the edge of the East woods. He traveled about 250 meters into a large boggy clearing, got off his bike, and walked alone deep in his thoughts. He noticed the truck being driven away. While there alone, he noticed birds fighting and then they suddenly disappeared. He heard a dog barking and saw grazing deer suddenly run past him to a southern wooded area. A few minutes later, Meier heard the familiar stirring sound again and saw the object rush down from the clouds, then slowed its speed quickly over the woods. The sound died out again as the object curved down over the forest towards the clearing. Meier shot his third photograph of the object at 2:31 as it slowly descended. One minute later, he took a fourth picture from a distance of about 180 meters. Finally, the object touched gently down on the meadow of the clearing in complete silence.

Meier boldly walked toward the object in order to get a closer view of it, but at a distance of about 100 meters, he discovered a great power that stopped him. It was as if he were bucking the winds of a silent storm, so he just sat down on the ground and waited. In less than a minute later, a figure appeared from behind the object. It was obviously a human being, wearing a peculiar gray colored coverall suit that was very pliant and light. The suit was close fitting to the body, extremely durable, and the material resembled the skin of an elephant. Around the neck, there was a ring which evidently served for the mounting of a helmet.

This entity was a normal female human being with nothing that indicated super abilities, pretentiousness, or spirituality, although she was devilishly attractive. She also walked quite normally for a woman, yet somewhat stronger, more confident, and graceful without being particularly dainty or trying to make any special impression. Slowly, she came near to Meier, seized him by his arm and pulled him up. Her grip was strong and sure, but also very pleasant and secure. With slow steps, they walked toward Meier's

vehicle and sat down in the dry grass together. This extraterrestrial woman then began to speak in perfect German with a strange accent.

The woman stated that Meier is a fearless human being. She says she knows because she has studied him for years in order to make something clear to him. Meier asks if no one else is suited for that and is told surely, but they have selected him because he has already occupied himself for many years with their problems and he thinks sincerely in similar ways. Meier thanks her for the complement and asks her who she is. She says that she is called Semjase and she originates from the Pleiades. Meier is surprised by this and asks if she arrived here through hyperspace. She responds by saying that he often knows more then they desire, but they know that he can be trusted to keep silent about certain things and that his knowledge is in the right place.

Meier is told that he is to publicize the photographs that he has taken and that the way in which this is to be accomplished will be explained later. Meier expresses concern that someone may see her ship and he is told that no one can come nearer then 500 meters in circumference around her ship which is obscured by the hill and forest. Meier expresses regret about knowing why she is here and is told that nothing can change this or his future. Earth human beings have a long way to go for spiritual understanding. But, Meier has taken the trouble and has learned to find the truth and acquired knowledge. Because of this, he stands out from the great mass of humanity and this is why they have decided on him. Meier realizes that Semjase is not just speaking for herself and she asks that he keep silent about that. He agrees and Semjase says that she knows he will cooperate, even if forced to speak.

Semjase tells Meier that there will be no more questions and answers, that he is to listen carefully, write down everything that is said, and go to the public with it. She tells him that she will give him the thoughts of their conversation later so that he can write down everything exactly, word for word. It will be transferred in the same manner as Semjase was able to have Meier come to that location. She tells Meier to listen carefully and only interrupt when he does not understand.

For some time, they have been urged to make contact with another Earth human being that really and sincerely wants to be helpful to their mission. They have often tried this, but the human beings chosen were not

knowledgeable enough, willing enough, or lacked sincerity and loyalty. All of those that they had selected for their endeavors, feared for their lives and kept silent about their contact. They stated that they would be abused for being thought to be insane, they might be harmed by human intrigues, and that they would be accused of lying.

There have also been many boastful people who pretend to have contact with them and have even claimed to have flown in their ships. They are nothing more than deceivers who sun themselves in dubious glory and profit. Earth humans have whole organizations that endeavor to explain their beamships. But, above all of this, there were a few that were really authentic. There are many photographs that expose nothing more than some lights or appearances of natural origins as well as deliberate falsifications. Very few of these photographs really show their beamships. Most photographs are deceitful creations manufactured by deceivers and charlatans whose names become known worldwide by this. Their books and manuscripts are also deceptive for purposes of elevating their reputations and obtaining self glory.

Others dare to connect their beamships with human religions, which they do not want to be associated with in any way or at any time. Human so-called sects do not shrink from this step and deceive their fellow human beings by such beliefs. These infamous and primitive machinations should stop before the whole world is overcome by it. If these deceivers were really in contact with them, and remained so, then they would have offered them the chance to get clear photographic proof of their beamships. But since they are not sincere humans, they have not given them this opportunity. For evidence of this fact of truth, they have given Meier the opportunity to take distinct pictures of one of their beamships. Later, they will offer him the chance to obtain still better and clearer photographic evidence.

Earth human beings call them extraterrestrials or star people or whatever they want. They associate them with supernatural things, but do not know them in the least. In truth, they are human beings like Earth human beings. But, their knowledge, wisdom, and technology is superior to that of humanity. Although Earth humans have taken their first very small steps toward cosmic space flight, these are no more than the first primitive attempts. Even though mankind has reached the moon with their missiles, it has not reached cosmic space. By using this method, humanity will never accomplish this for it

requires a means of propulsion that is able to penetrate hyperspace and dissolve infinite distances. Space and time are not overcome by space and time, but by spacelessness and timelessness, which means that space and time collapse into one another and become equally directional to zero time. In this way, only a few fractions of a second are enough to rush through billions of light-years, practically without loss of time, because the zero time neutralizes space and time simultaneously.

Many deceivers pretend to be in contact with other planetary human beings of this solar system and have even claimed to have flown in their ships. That is false because most of the planets indicated are so desolate that human life is not even possible there. The other planets in this solar system have been long since devoid of life or are in the first stages of development. However, other solar systems have many kinds of life that are not only human. The animal and human forms of life are varied. Also, many animal forms and even plant forms of life have developed higher states of consciousness. So, there exists life that has acquired much knowledge and have freed themselves from their home worlds and traveled through the universe and have also come to Earth. Many of them are rather nasty contemporaries and live in a certain barbarism than exists on Earth. Mankind ought to be on its guard because these entities often attack and destroy anything that gets in their way. They have destroyed whole planets or beaten their inhabitants into barbarous bondage. It is one of their missions to warn Earth humans of these creatures. Meier is told to let this be known to humanity because more and more time approaches when a conflict with these entities will become unavoidable.

A further mission is aimed at Earth's religions and the associated underdevelopment of the human spirit. Above everything, there remains only one that possesses the power of life and death over each creature. This is the Creation, which has laid its laws over all. These laws are irrefutable and of eternal validity. Human beings can recognize them in nature when he troubles himself to do so. They expose for him the way of life and the way of spiritual greatness, embodying the goal of life. While the human indulges in his religions, and by this a heresy, he passes more and more away until he finally reaches a bottomless abyss.

Humanity should realize that a God can never take over the part of the Creation or destine the fate of a human being. A God is only a Governor and

moreover, a human being who exercises a powerful reign of tyranny over his fellow creatures. God is not the Creation, but is only a creature of it like all Creation-dependent creatures. But, Earth humans hunt for their religious wrong beliefs and affirm God as the Creation itself. They go even further and pretend that a normal Earth human by the name of "Emmanuel", who is also called "Jesus Christ", is God's only son and the Creation itself. Different sects of the modern time go on to maintain these same things, which approach delusion.

Yet, as mentioned before, beamship deceivers also walk in the same direction. They put out the lie to the world that extraterrestrials would come at the order of God, as angels or similar, to bring Earth humans the long hoped for peace and truth of religion with the protection and order of God. That is nothing more than a well-considered falsehood from sectarians and deceivers, for they have never had such orders and they would never do that. The Creation itself gives the commands because it embodies the greatest power in the universe and it is never in need of commands or religions. Religion is only the primitive work of human beings in order to lead, suppress, and exploit those who are spiritually deficient. Meier is told to bring this truth to the light of the world and make it known. This is a further part of his mission. If this does not happen, then mankind will slowly destroy itself and fall into complete spiritual darkness.

They know that he is aware of a secret old scripture. The originals were unfortunately destroyed by the carelessness of their commissioner, who was Meier's friend, and who by regret has failed in fear. He is told to diffuse and spread the translation of this scripture, because it is the only one which is the authentic truth. They know he also writes about this scripture and the truth. They consider it to be the most important book to be written. But, its language will be harsh and will be met with hatred. It only offers the truth to Earth humans, though some speculations are in it. It is finally able to destroy, for many, the madness of religion or at least temper it very deliberately. It is an extraordinary piece of work that Meier ought to make accessible for humanity.

Semjase says that this is the first time that Meier has been told all that is necessary, but it is not enough. Many further contacts will follow after this and she will call him at a given point in time. She will also use telepathy to

transfer further information. She assures him that she will do this at a suitable time and only when he wants it. She says that she will always direct herself to him with respect to his character and desire for independence. The time will come when they will meet in her beamship and fly through cosmic space. This will not be possible at their next meeting because of certain circumstances and regrettable occurrences. She will inform him about this at a later time in detail.

Semjase tells Meier to live well until their next meeting when she will give him further important information. At that time, the conversation will no longer be so one-sided as it was then when she had so much to explain to him. In the future, the conversation will be quite normal with questions and answers. She says that she will see him again and, until then, she bid him farewell. She re-entered her ship at 3:51 PM.

Meier noticed that the bottom and sides of the ship appeared to merge together in strong heat waves that seemed to dissolve the environment. The trees and everything else changed into different colors. Distances seemed to alternate and everything gave the impression of being distorted. There was an absolute clearness of a blue-red radiation around the ship. Meier took more photographs of the ship from about 185 meters away. The ship turned away and flew over the top of three fir trees before withdrawing into the sky toward the North. Then it stopped and Meier took his last photograph at 4:00. Seconds later, the stirring sound began again and the ship shot straight upwards into the cloudy sky before disappearing from view.

(Back to Contents)

Chapter 3 EDUARD ALBERT MEIER

3.1 Meier's Personal Qualities

Meier - thinking capabilities 02/03/75 2.1-17

Semjase tells Meier that she was astonished by how receptive he was to her thoughts. Even though his thoughts are often very extreme, they are focused and find solutions for problems which others are unable to do. Semjase was surprised that he did not ask any questions during her explanations at their first meeting. She considers his way of thinking to be enormous and phenomenal as he is able to think in all forms desired. His spiritual knowledge and wisdom are decisive.

However, Meier does not like to be praised and flattered as he believes that to be very primitive. He asks her not to do that anymore. But, Semjase did not want to praise or a flatter him as they have been over such things for a long time. She only intended to make clear statements of fact. When Meier asks if he should give an apology for his comments, he is told that apologies are empty words that seldom offer real opinions. She has not taken offense by his words because she knows that he only says what he truly feels.

Meier's character 03/26/75 10.284-291

Semjase is also pleasantly surprised by the way in which Meier will suddenly disengage from a subject that is uncomfortable for her and appreciates his unselfishness without egotism. When Meier tells her to not make him out for being better then he actually is since he does have an ego, Semjase says that his egotism is only a form of play that deceives others from exploiting him. Again, he begs her to stop talking about him.

Meier studied thoroughly by the Plejaren 05/20/75 20.52-61

Meier is told that they have studied all aspects of him for years and tested his spiritual abilities. They know that he possesses extraordinarily good intuitive senses. When Meier says that her compliments made him feel like a superman, Semjase asks why he said something that was not true. He states that it was meant as a joke because he felt embarrassed. He often describes these feelings as having flowers thrown at him, which makes him feel stupid, foolish, and like a poor little wretch.

Semjase speaks about the character of Meier 05/20/75 20.62-91

Semjase says that his unpretentiousness goes too far because there are numerous other humans that boast about themselves when it is not suited. He does not give himself any special prominence according to his importance in relation to others. This causes others to have a wrong impression of him. He even withdraws from comparisons of his experiences and does not take credit for them. Meier is ordered to confess his abilities and not try to hide in anonymity. He must accept the fact that he is a hero, even if he does not want to. He responds by saying that he does not like what he has been told. He is not interested in showing off about anything and finds this to be disgusting and foolish. He does not care about what others think about him. Semjase realizes that Meier is very upset by this and decides to speak further to him in private.

Meier's character 05/27/75 21.27-30

Semjase tells Meier that he is very intuitive. He says thank you for the flowers, but others are not very impressed. She says that he occupies himself too much about self judgments and he responds by saying that he is only human and deliberates about many things. She says that he should not do it because his judgments about himself are far below his spiritual abilities. Meier asks her not to always throw gardens of flowers at him because he does not want to cultivate them.

Meier's abilities to ascertain truth 09/14/75 34.238-251

Meier asks Semjase to find out if a certain spiritual medium is genuine. He is told that she could do this, but that he is able to find the truth himself since he is as experienced as she is at this, from his training by Sfath and Asket. When he says that he is unable to get close to the medium, Semjase suggests that he confidentially contacts someone that he trusts from the medium's group and offer him the chance to clear up any doubts about the person. But, because he has been ordered by Sfath and Asket to keep the formula for finding the truth secret, he asks if he is now able to reveal it. He is told that the prohibition is only valid for those who go astray from the truth.

Meier's abilities 12/03/75 39.19-32

Meier - "traveled 43 lands of the Earth" 12/03/75 39.270

Semjase tells Meier that, because of his work with Arahat Athersata and Petale, they are allowing him time to recover. Meier laughs and says that he can bear a lot. Semjase says that she does not doubt that, but he should not have to exhaust his last reserves. For many long years, he has always given more, and demanded more from himself, than was suited for him. He has traveled to 43 lands on the Earth and has been relentless in his explorations. He has often robbed his forces to the point of exhaustion. Another Earth human might have broken from that. When he says that he does not understand her growth in sentiment, he is told that he is more important than ever now and he still has much work to perform. This work will be arranged according to his strength so that he does not exhaust himself. This has nothing to do with sentimentality.

Meier says that he is no molly-coddle and he is told that nobody has said that about him. But, he is often too hard on himself. Because of that, he must leave it to them as to how much work they can burden him with. Judging from his hesitations, he might not be able to fulfill his mission. He always

wants to perform everything very correctly and thoroughly. They have never burdened him with more than has seemed to them to be bearable. But now, he really needs some rest in order to recuperate himself. This is something that they are better able to judge. Meier says that he will have to dance to the music that is played for him and Semjase says that surely, he will not be able to do anything else.

Meier should address needs of family 09/22/76 63.26-45

Meier is reminded that his children are growing and need many more things than before. He is urged to pay more attention to such matters. He says that he knows this, but he cannot make wages from his mission. Semjase says that he should not care about such things. Others will assist him very willingly. He only needs to allow this to be done for him. Semjase believes that it is the development within his family, which requires much more notice by him. Conditions are starting to be much better and faster paced then their analysis of probabilities showed. She asks him to convey her heart-felt wishes to his wife and many thanks.

Meier - burial directive 01/07/76 42.54-57

Meier asks what the best way is to dispose of a body after death; cremation, burial, or elimination as is done for Plejaren. He is told that elimination may be possible on Earth, but Earth burial has been the natural way since ancient times. There is nothing wrong with elimination when certain fluid forces are negated. These forces can remain in the body for hundreds of years or until the skeleton is deteriorates. They can be of importance to the descendants for posterity. Meier decides to have his body buried when he dies as he does not like cremation.

After your death we have fulfilled our mission 01/27/76 43.94-96

Arahat & Petale will discontinue their messages 01/27/76 43.97

Meier is urged to find a suitable inheritance of his work so that, after he dies, the value of the transmitted lessons are not forgotten and so they ultimately accomplish their objective. He is asked to find knowledgeable persons to whom he can entrust to distribute and preserve all of the lessons and other valuables so that they continue when it is his time to finish his Earthly life. This must be done because after his death, they will have fulfilled their mission here and will return to their home world. Also, Arahat Athersata and the Petale sphere will discontinue their messages from that point in time and will no longer maintain contact.

Meier - knows when & how he will die 02/03/77 72.29-39

Meier's spirit on Earth for 25 million years 05/27/76 53.

Meier knows Semjase many thousands of years 04/27/76 51.

Meier knows how and at what time he will leave, unexpectedly and not assumed by others, from his life on Earth. This cannot be revealed, nor can the time when he reincarnates on Earth be revealed. This is to prevent others from making an idol of him, if the dates were known. However, it is allowed to be known that, after 800 years, he will again be the center of his innermost group, as it exists today and will also exist then. He wants to perform his mission until its end. He will not be able to stay, during the next few millenniums, for more than 2,000 years. He will incarnate in rapid sequence several times at different places on Earth in order for him to fulfill his mission with other nations and races of the world. Meier's spirit has incarnated on Earth as a human being for the last 25 million years and he has been acquainted with Semjase for many thousands of years.

(Back to Contents)

3.1.1 Meier's Writing and Thought Transmissions

Group finds Meier's writing style too harsh 05/20/75 20.32-50

Meier asks Semjase for her opinion about a pamphlet that he has written and tells her that members of his group have found his writing style too harsh and open to be well received by readers. One of them said that readers would be shocked by it. After reading it, Semjase said that she finds nothing that she could not agree with or anything that she would consider too harshly written. Quite the contrary, she found the words to be well chosen, the style to be pleasing, and it is factual. Facts of truth are important and these include names. It would not be adequate for pretty sentences to be used.

The truth can only be described with clear facts and not by indirect phrases or long speeches. From the beginning, that type of writing is destined to fail. This is something that many other tellers of truth have had to experience. Their indirect phrases and long speeches evoked the wrong impressions and consequently, all that they presented became misinterpreted, not taken seriously, and led to new heresies. Under the circumstances, Semjase considers his style to be correct and advises his critics to realize their mistake.

They find his writing offensive because they still have not found the truth in its basic form. They defend their criticisms with misunderstandings of love, justice, and creational laws as opposed to the reasonable use of force under natural laws by announcing spiritual and creational truth accordingly. Their minds are still based too much on the worldly and are intent on maintaining their reputations. Although they like the truth, to represent it clearly, is quite another thing.

They are neither interested in having a global organization sensor their information or in swamping all of humanity with the truth right away because such things are not of use for their mission here. Small groups are sufficient, if their members remain dedicated to the truth. Through small groups, the truth becomes diffused and will eventually be seized by mankind. Meier is only providing the basic ground work. His group can only be assured of receiving the truth when clear words are used, even if they express the hard

truth. This insures that there are no doubts, heresies, or wrong opinions that would undermine the meaning of what is basically important.

It is advised that further pamphlets should be written in this same format. To do otherwise, would only be damaging. The group's members ought to consider the truth in its hardness and defend it. The truth is hard and can never be exposed with soft words. They should calmly deliberate the lessons of truth by ancient true prophets that were much harder expressed than is the case in the pamphlet. The truth is never heard with delight, but is condemned with a vengeance. This was the experience of previous prophets, who often had to give their lives for it, and the same will occur in the present and future as well. Meier is asked to make this known to the group's critics so that they can learn the logic from it.

Meier figures out subconscious-retrieval 05/28/75 22.18-77

Meier notices that the automatic writings of the contact notes are different then when his and Semjase's thoughts are exchanged between each other. He states that, during the transmission of the contact reports, he has often had difficulties in writing them down fast enough because she dictates continuously without ever repeating a single word. The report transmissions reach into his consciousness as though he were experiencing the conversation once again.

He says that sometimes, it seems as though her thoughts were coming from a machine, like a tape recorder. So, he determines that Semjase does not personally perform the transmissions, but instead, allows a machine to retrieve her subconscious memories and transfers them to him. He assumes that she is not capable of recalling previous conversations, word for word, but that the subconscious never forgets anything. Semjase is surprised that he has determined this correctly on his own. She is horrified by this and is puzzled about what to do about it. She says that it may be dangerous for Earth humans if he were to tell about his deliberations openly in certain circles because the scientists and others of this world are not mature enough for it. The scientists might use this knowledge to subjugate all of mankind within only a few hours and destroy them. They would make themselves as gods and do exactly what they are endeavoring to prevent.

Semjase says that she will have to seek the council of others so that their high council can make a decision on whether to eliminate certain things.

Meier becomes alarmed about the possibility of having part of his memory erased and says that he will not stand for it. Semjase tries to calm him by saying that he would not feel anything or be injured in any way. She says that their technology is so precise with absolute sureness, that he would neither be able to do anything to prevent it or feel anything at all. But, Meier said he would know that something would be missing inside of him and threatened to no longer fulfill his mission if this were to happen to him.

Semjase says that no one wants to endanger their mission or hurt him in any way. She assures him that there will be no elimination of his memories if he agrees to never tell anyone what he knows. But this enrages Meier because

they should know he can be trusted to keep secrets without menacing him with an elimination of his memory. Semjase explains that the elimination was only intended so that he would no longer be in danger. Then, no one would be able to extract the knowledge out of him, even by force, which is something that must be considered. It is possible for this knowledge to be elicited from him by force without his consent, which causes a measure of insecurity.

Meier suggests a third possibility. First, he asks how long it takes to cause an elimination to occur after he has given a telepathic order to do so and is told less than 4 minutes. He says that he will retain his knowledge unless a situation is forced upon him to reveal his secrets and then he will send his thoughts toward her to have an elimination rapidly occur. Semjase says that this is a good solution that solves her many troubles. She will tell his proposal to the others and offer it to their high council, who will surely agree to it.

Meier critical of conversations being omitted 05/28/75 22.15-17

Meier notices that the transmission of the reports did not include their parting words and personal comments that were not of a secret nature. He asks if this could be changed. Semjase says that she will do this, if he desires it. She had made the omissions in order to avoid burdening him with too much work. For the private and other things that do not belong in the reports, she will transmit them simply as an annex. Meier says that he does not mind the added work and Semjase says that she is happy to comply with his wishes.

High Council has agreed to Meier's suggestion 25.11-13

Semjase was ordered by the High Council to inform Meier that they have agreed to his suggestion and there will be no elimination of his memory regarding certain things, unless he gives permission to do so. His compromise has found large agreement and it was decided that this was the best way.

Meier's new typewriter 02/25/76 45.166-168

Meier announces that he was given a new electric typewriter and that it was much easier to work with since he had to press each key strongly with his prior one. However, he was not yet as fast with the new machine as he was with the previous one and asked if Semjase could transmit the reports a bit slower. He is told that this was not possible because retardation elements are not built into the transmitter and transmission emitters. But, she says that, with sufficient practice, he will soon type faster with the new machine. She was very delighted that he had so much relief with the new instrument.

Meier's writing style and transmissions 11/10/76 66.222-223

Report transmissions in symbolic pictures 11/12/76 68.57-58

Meier and group write similarly 11/12/76 68.59-60

Semjase explains why the contact notes are written in Meier's own style of writing. She says that this is a consequence of his conversion of the symbolic picture transmissions into word values that are expressed in his own manner of speaking and writing. Meier expressed concern that others will not understand this and that they will think what is written does not directly correspond to the actual spoken words. Semjase assures him that they are, in spite of his style. However, she can give no advice about those who cannot conceive of this method. She and many others in his group, accommodate themselves to his way of speaking.

(Back to Contents)

3.1.2 Meier's Mission

Semjase informs Meier he is the prophet 03/26/75 10.266-270

Semjase says that the truth has become very rare because of the heresies of religions. Meier agrees with her and says that the truth is not desired here. She tells him to not be grieved about it because the spiritual evolution of Earth human beings cannot be stopped. She says that he should assist in that process and spread the truth because he is the prophet of current times. Meier asks how that could be and how he could possibly do that. He expresses concern that it is too much to expect from him. When Semjase tells Meier that it is destined for him and that it has been prophesized in the Talmud, he is surprised and says that this is crazy. She says that nothing can change this destiny and Meier says that he must give this a lot of consideration. He does not know if he can accommodate himself to this. Semjase assures him that he will because it is his destiny.

Meier has finished writing his book 02/08/75 3.1-4

When Meier has finished his book, Semjase tells him that it is a great piece of work. Even though it may be harsh, it corresponds to the right style and it is understandable to read. But, Meier is concerned that publishers will reject it. Semjase assures him that human beings will pay attention and have his work printed. He says that he hopes so and that it would please him very much.

Meier's mission, publishing book sooner 02/16/75 5.1-8

When Meier has his book published sooner than anticipated, Semjase states that she is pleased about it and that they have no objections. He says that he could tell this will require a lot of work and he has begun the difficult preparatory work. Semjase agrees with him and says that they want to leave all decisions about this up to him. He thanks her for the confidence in him,

but asks if they expect too much from him. She responds by saying that no one could expect too much from him because he always gives his best efforts to obtain the best outcome. When Meier says that she flatters him, she says surely not, as it is just the truth.

Meier exhorted to begin his mission 03/21/75 9.213-260

Five weeks later, Semjase says she knows that he has undertaken the task of distributing their contact reports and other things, but regrettably, this is not enough. Meier is asked to form a group that would occupy itself intently with these matters. For the last two weeks, his efforts have not been as successful as they had expected. This is not his fault, but their fault because they allowed themselves to be deluded into trusting the loyalty and love of truth of certain individuals. Unfortunately, they are more imprisoned by their religions than they had calculated. Since they did not want to penetrate into their deepest secrets, their devotion to religions evaded their detection. Thus, it has become necessary for him to undertake new ways to diffuse the truth.

Meier says that this is easy for her to say. He asks what he is supposed to do when he is a stranger to the field and have no relationships with anyone. He has no idea about how to reach the public. Semjase assures him that all of those who are searching for the truth will not be blind and dumb. They will recognize the value of his information. She tells him to not worry that he is unknown in the field and that he should concern himself with obtaining good friends that want to help him in this matter. Such friends already wait for him. With their help, reach the newspapers, magazines, TV, and radio stations. They can also help to arrange for meetings, lectures, and public addresses. She says that he should do everything possible to enlighten humanity.

Meier says that she demands too much from him. He expresses concern about presenting himself to the world where he feels helpless against the intrigues of authorities and others. Although some people would listen to him, others often fear the truth and know how to suppress it by all wicked means. He admits to being afraid of this as well as of those who would ridicule him and accuse him of lying. In addition, he fears that newspapers, radios, and

authorities will publish completely distorted and false information about him, which would not be beneficial to their mission.

Semjase says that she understands his arguments completely. She asks him to consider an old proverb that says, "No soup is eaten while it is hot". Of course Meier and his friends will be made to look ridiculous and ridiculed. But, while this happens to one or more people, there are still other friends who can continue the necessary tasks. Meier responds by saying that this works only when these friends are really true friends. True friends, who will stay with you during misery, are hard to find. In addition, there is the problem of finances because, what is called for, requires a lot of money.

Semjase responds by telling him to not worry about having good friends, for she has already mentioned that they are already waiting for him. They are such good friends that they will endure all unjustified ridicule and even be amused about it. The lies, criticism, and ridicule represent only a barrier that is raised by spiritually poor and ignorant people in order to cover their own stupidity because their own knowledge does not suffice to enable them to conceive of the truth. Truth and knowledge is horrifying to them. Together with his friends, he will never be alone. In addition, Semjase assures him that she will always be with him and he can talk with her whenever he wants to. However, she will deliberate about his problems and consult with others so that they can offer him advice. But, it is solely up to Meier to determine how best to proceed and form a suitable group of friends that will serve their mission.

In regards to financial concerns, she tries to assure him by saying that she will assist him with crystals and precious minerals, but Meier says that such things are forbidden by law and he would be accused of deceit and quackery. Semjase admits that she is unaware of any problems. However, as an alternative, she offers to bring him crystals and rocks from other planets for him to sell as trinkets. But, Meier explains that it would also be against the law for him to sell things as coming from other planets without proof. In addition, the authorities would certainly confiscate everything in order to analyze them and he would surely never see them again. Semjase finds this surprising and illogical. As a solution, she will bring him crystals and precious rocks that are found on Earth and cannot be detected as coming from

anywhere else. This calms Meier and he decides to deliberate about this further to ensure a viable solution.

Meier urged to give a lecture on spiritualism 05/01/75 15.46-66

Semjase states that the members of Meier's group do not know how to grasp the spiritual concepts. Although they are willing to proceed spiritually, they do not know the way to go about it. So, she orders Meier to pay special attention to helping them with this. Because they are both at the same level of spiritual evolution, she leaves it up to him to explain the basic factors that will enable them to conceive of spiritual concepts and labors. However, she recommends that he records his explanations verbally and then writes them down. She suggests that he does this with all of his lectures.

Meier says that he would be happy to do this, but he is surprised by Semjase's sudden change in her perception of the group. She explains that she had been mistaken about the true intentions of the group because she had only collected superficial experiences and did not penetrate deeper, since each person has secrets which should be preserved. Meier asks if the superficial impulses of people represent their actual conscious thoughts which are able to suppress other thoughts that are not as strongly expressed. When she says this is correct, he states that he finds it illogical that she has not considered that the consciousness is the regulating apparatus for learning and thinking processes while the subconscious embodies the registering computer. The thoughts in a person's consciousness may not necessarily conform to the knowledge or desires in the subconscious, where the spirit is firmly established.

Semjase says that he is correct and that his explanation is worthy of honor. She also admits that her actions were illogical because she operated from the wrong premise that the conscious thoughts of Earth human beings represented their true intentions. Meier says that he understands what she has said, but doubts that others will. He believes that she meant to say that she had the wrong premise that the conscious thinking of Earth humans repeats what the consciousness and subconscious have generated together for thought. When she agrees with his interpretation, he says that humanity is too

spiritually enslaved by religions and materialism to understand such spiritual explanations. Semjase says that she did not consider this because she had forgotten that others did not have the same spiritual development that he has.

Meier asked if he failed a mission 05/15/75 18.141-143

Two weeks later, Semjase says that, although Meier agreed to do what he was asked to do, she could not see any progress. She asks if he has failed in this regard. He explains that many things have come together in order for him to perform his task thoroughly. He has completed the necessary preparations and only requires that he give the information to the others of his group. This calms her because she wanted this matter to be completed before she departed for a long time. She will remain in telepathic contact with Meier while she is away.

Meier rebuked for not beginning his lessons 06/16/75 25.14-25

During this contact, Meier was reminded that he had promised to give lectures about enlightenment, beginning that month. Semjase says that he has done nothing to organize these lessons. Meier agrees that he has failed at this and says that he needs help. She tells him that he must overcome all obstacles and accomplish this task because some matters have become urgent. If he cannot get help from his group members, then he must do whatever is necessary himself because enlightenment has the highest priority. It is no longer sufficient that he spreads his knowledge with only his group and other interested circles because the time has come for the broad public to become informed.

Meier is told that this has become urgent. Even if he has prepared a lecture, it must now be changed to include certain other facts. The most important fact regards the ozone, which is rapidly becoming destroyed. He must also include this fact in a pamphlet and distribute it. This must be told to the newspapers, television, and in every possible way. In addition, the fact that

the atomic menace has increased in huge measure again must also be included in his lecture.

Meier responds by saying that others are offended by what he writes down on paper. They complain that it is all from his imagination and that it is too harsh. In addition, he is always being asked silly questions like, why the Plejaren do not assist him financially. He states that sometimes he really wants to weep because he finds such things just too damned unreasonable. Several times he has thought about throwing it all away and taking up any daily work. Then, he will loose his financial sorrows and he will not have to be troubled with illogical questions.

Semjase informs Meier that he is not coerced 06/16/75 25.26-41

Semjase tells him that the performance of his mission is his decision. If he wants to retreat, this would be bad for his fellow humans. He is free to decide without any coercion from them. But, he should consider that it is up to him alone whether mankind is provided with a great advantage and is able to walk a better way, or not. She knows that he feels like each human should fend for themselves, but she asks him to consider that only very few humans on Earth have similar abilities and the courage to face facts. As a human being, it is his duty to spread his knowledge and help his fellow human beings. She reminds him that he knew from the beginning that his mission would be difficult.

When Meier tells her that it is easy for her to talk, she says that she can see he is angry over the lack of help provided and the illogical comments directed at him. But, there is no need for him to be angry when he recognizes that his fellow human beings are far behind him spiritually and they have much to learn. Human rage occurs when laws and other things exist and are broken. Ignorance should not incite rage in him as it offends against the laws. Meier is cautioned to calmly consider everything very thoroughly before coming to a negative decision. He should think about the fact that mankind is in need of his help and that he is able to help more than any other human.

Meier is the first human chosen in 2000 years 06/16/75 25.42-47

For 2,000 years, no one has been chosen for contact by a very high spiritual entity and has had important information transferred to him as is the case with him. He should consider how important he is to the Plejaren and to high spiritual beings such as Sfath and Asket. He is the first prophet of current times and the most important person of his world for he is the basic way-preparer in these times. He is asked to endure the very difficult preparations for truth-announcers who will come after him. He should consider everything very thoroughly before coming to a decision that has only been raised in anger.

Former prophets became enraged 06/16/75 25.48-69

They are very aware of the rage in the Earth human beings for they have always had problems with it in them. Many prophets were agitated with rage because of the lack of intelligence and reasonableness of their fellow beings. Often, they needed this rage in order to fulfill their mission. But, he should be reasonable because his follow creatures are simply ignorant. In regards to the illogical questions about financial aid, it is suggested that Meier should respond with the fact that they have no similar goods or money as on Earth. They will never manipulate games of chance as they consider them to be excessive and evil endeavors. They will not be challenged by the talk and questions of Earth humans. They are here to fulfill their own voluntary obligation of helping in the development of humanity and do not take orders from Earth human beings.

Humanity must trouble itself to contribute its share of the work by undertaking voluntary duties and bearing certain things by themselves. It is wrong for them to think that they can just take their goodwill and help without contributing anything as well. Earth humans must learn that their selfishness and limitless egotism is not called for and provides no justification. This contribution now includes the supply of all necessary capital and labor. Giving and taking must be joined together into a unit. When humans think that it is more blessed to take than to receive, then they

will not free themselves from their evil egotism. Meier responds by saying that this was damned clear.

Meier given permission for Askets Reports 07/17/75 31.88-90

Meier is told that he is now allowed to disclose the reports that he wrote in 1964 about his contacts with Asket. He says that they have been well preserved and that he has just been waiting for permission to reveal them. Meier asks Semjase if she knows Asket very well. She says that, after concluding the contacts with him in India in 1964, Asket communicated with the Plejaren High Council which resulted in relations being established and rapid cooperation.

Plejaren obtained higher technology 07/17/75 31.91-100

With the assistance of Askets race from the DAL universe, the Plejarens received highly advanced technical knowledge. This enabled them to construct great spacecraft known as Greatspacers, which they have had in use for the last four Earth years. Her race had mastered the ability of traveling great distances in their ships for more than 700 years. In earthly counting of time, Asket's race is 350 years ahead of the Plejaren in technical abilities. They assisted the Plejarens with very important concepts and acquisitions which enabled the construction of the Greatspacers.

Meier says that he now understands the connection and asks Semjase to give Asket his best greetings when she sees her again. When Semjase responds affirmatively with a smile on her face, Meier realizes that she is keeping something a secret from him and accepts it. He asks what the diameter is of the Greatspacer and is told that it is exactly 17,182 meters. Semjase notices that he is surprised by this and tells him to recover soon because he will still see many other things. Meier says that it has already happened.

Ptaah explains to Meier about being a prophet 07/17/75 31.P32-86

During this same contact, Meier meets Semjase's father, Ptaah. At one point, when Ptaah reminds Meier that he already knows the concepts of hyperspace, Meier calls himself silly, old, and stupid. Ptaah tells him that he should not speak about himself in that manner because he has been astonished by Meier's extreme intelligence and logic abilities. Meier complains that Ptaah, like his daughter, throw whole gardens of flowers at him.

When Ptaah says that he should not be so modest, Meier says that he does not understand why he is given all of the compliments and has been called a great prophet. He takes offense to such talk because he does not believe that it applies to him. He says that he only reports what others tell him and he is not a prophet. He has turned away from Arahat Athersata because of such talk and he must deliberate if he will continue to write his reports. It is very strange for him to be considered as a great prophet, which he could never become. If he were to continue in this way, then others would inevitably accuse him of deceit, lies, and megalomania.

Ptaah says that it is very unfortunate that he has interrupted contact with Arahat Athersata. They were aware of this, but were unable to determine why since he is able to block their reading of his thoughts. His motives are now accepted and understood as simply not wanting to be considered as special and believing himself to be a normal human being. Ptaah says that they had made a mistake in not explaining to him about the position of a prophet. There is no fault with Arahat Athersata since he was unable to ask questions of Meier and determine the problem. They will endeavor to remedy this mistake, but it will take some time to be corrected.

In regards to Meier being a prophet, he must first acknowledge that his spiritual evolution is extraordinarily developed and very comprehensive. At the present time, he is the only person on Earth with such phenomenal knowledge and wisdom. This is partly due to the fact that he received great assistance from Asket and witnessed actual events in history by traveling into the past. On Earth, this is a uniquely special occurrence. He experienced time travels with Asket four years before the Plejarens accomplished this feat with

the assistance of the DAL race. As a result, Meier must become conscious and offer understanding about his special status.

It is good that Meier is modest, but not too modest. Those who may accuse him of megalomania are ignorant, foolish, and primitive creatures. Although they have contacts with others on Earth, he is the only one with such knowledge and wisdom. He may reject the approval and respect of others, but must also acknowledge the stating of a fact. When Arahat Athersata designates him as a prophet, he is not only justified in saying so, but respects Meier for being the presenter of very important spiritual and epoch-making messages from a very high spiritual level.

Meier is called a prophet because his messages are of a prophetic kind. That designation is very justified because it does not identify him as being mighty over others. That impression is wrong and unfortunately, widely believed on Earth. The heresy of considering a prophet as a powerful person was caused by fanatics, charlatans, deceivers, and religious leaders for the express purpose of tightening their own control on Earth. Meier is told to not be affected by these heresies, which evoke wrong imaginations and impressions, and that he must correct this.

Meier is told that a prophet of current times must operate differently than in the past and not simply walk ahead of others, speaking mighty words of truth. For the present and future, there are many technical means available. Earth humans have mastered their written languages, which increases the ability to spread prophetic messages. Meier thanks Ptaah for the clear and extensive explanation. He understands and agrees completely. Semjase tells her father that whatever Meier says is what he truly believes. She says that he thinks fast and makes decisions quickly. When Ptaah says that he is astonished by this, Meier asks him to say no more about it and quickly changes the subject.

Asket speaks with Meier about his failures 07/17/75 31.317-326

Later, during this contact, Meier meets Asket once again. (See section 6.4.4) Semjase tells him that he will be introduced to facts that are more than 470 years ahead of human development, but he is never allowed to share what he

learns with anyone. Each form of life owns a certain span of life, which can be jumped over without much damage to evolution. Meier says that she must be mistaken He believes that the ability to leap ahead by 15 or 20 years in evolution would be very good help, but he expresses concern that a leap of 470 years would be an offense to the laws of creation.

Asket says that his modesty must know some limits. What he has said is unjustified self-humiliation that evokes feelings in her that are not delightful. She tells him that his modesty has degenerated into forms of self-humiliation which he should attempt to subdue. Not only must he agree that he denies his own spiritual development, but he must finally recognize that too much unpretentiousness and modesty results in an evil degeneration that will always demand a tribute. If he does not act quickly to correct these mistakes, he will not become suitable for his mission.

Asket says that they know he has many needs on Earth that are a result of his unpretentious and unselfish nature which can consume him. They know that he is being injured by his lack of basic needs. They are aware of the value of money on Earth, which is needed for survival. Other Earth humans expect wages for their work, but he works for free and even allows himself to be deceived. Each labor is worth its wages. Wages can consist of spiritual and material wealth. On Earth, material wealth is highly valued and provides for a high standard of living. Because of this, each amount of work must be rewarded in equal measure by material and spiritual values.

Meier is told that he must be able to nourish and provide for his family by this mission. By performing his mission, he is working just as others do. But, his work is greater and has the most worth. His labor deserves wages more than anyone else. He maintains contact with Semjase, writes down reports that are transmitted to him from her, Semjase and Arahat Athersata, and provides them to humanity as an offering of truth, knowledge, wisdom, and love. He works very many hours every day until near exhaustion without considering how to maintain himself and his family. His modesty and unselfishness were important traits that were needed for him to diffuse the transmitted knowledge and wisdom correctly without profit to his fellow human beings. He also has the necessary and sincere love of all forms of life, even though he wants to cover it with harsh words.

Asket says that too much modesty and unselfishness is his very dangerous enemy. He is not obligated to perform all labor just because he is the chosen one. Others may be initiated to assist with the reports. Each member of his group must trouble themselves to be helpful in order for their mission to be successful. It is impossible for him to fulfill his mission and work at another job in order to ensure his livelihood. Because of this, it is wrong for him to provide his services free of charge. He must assign a value to the reports and sell them for a profit. Only in this way will he be able to endure and also have a just reward for his mission.

Meier is told to work keenly to remove excessive modesty and unpretentiousness. They know that he has accommodated all financial concerns himself, which is worthy of much praise. But, if this is not his interest, then he should entrust the financial and materialistic concerns to a close friend to maintain for him. If Meier ignores this advice, then he will need to bring his mission to a halt, as occurred in India, within only a few months. That would be very detrimental to humanity as time is critical and world events demand the distribution of the truth. Meier is told to deliberate these words and behave accordingly.

Asket asks if the work by him and his group leads to an objective. She reminds Meier that many months have passed since his first contact with Semjase. This was useless time, during which, nothing of importance has been accomplished. A long time has passed for him and his group to prepare and appear before Earth's human beings. He cannot accomplish his mission with hollow discussions and disputes, for these bear no fruit. Their opinion that they should begin small is plain senseless and fruitless because it will never bring success.

The time has come for them to seize the initiative and appear in public. This is important along with the help of many further groups and communities. This publicity cannot be accomplished only by spoken words and letters to incite the meaning of their mission. They need a monthly newspaper that will explain many things to several people at one time.

In regards to Semjase's statement of Meier jumping over 470 years of evolutionary development, Asket says that he has already reached 500 years of spiritual evolution beyond Earth humans and he should recognize that fact.

He is the only person on Earth that knows the truth and never strays from it or doubts it. Semjase agrees with Asket. Meier says that it is alright and he will correct his faults because he really wants to fulfill his mission. He also agrees to publish a monthly newspaper and sees the value in it. He says that he does not have the finances to do this, but he could print it himself if he had the necessary equipment. He also says that he is aware that all of his money will be gone within a few months if nothing else occurs. But, he does not know what else to do.

Semjase thinks that his idea of having a printing machine is very good. It would be extraordinarily helpful and accelerate the fulfillment of his mission. If his group members would help to procure it, then it would solve the problem. She says that they cannot tell him to buy the machine since they leave all such matters to his decision.

"We do not come to command you, but advise you" 07/17/75 31.327-337

They do not come to Meier to command him, but to teach him within certain matters and directions. They administer and cultivate matters, but leave it to him to accomplish himself. They cannot tell him the future, but tells him that, if he were to get the equipment, his life would be very hard and then slowly turn towards the better. With respect to helping him financially, they are only able to provide him with crystals and precious minerals that he can sell after offering them in his newspaper.

Asket suggests a newspaper and financing 07/17/75 31.A118-150

Meier says that this is clear to him, but he does not know if he can do anything. Asket tells him that, when he ends his great modesty and unselfishness in order to address life's problems, then he will be able to explain these things to his group. It is understood that this will not be easy because his group members are still dependent on materialism and do not understand why he alone can have contacts. This causes doubt in them that will be difficult to

remove. Not even the photographic proof is sufficient for them and they all want to witness their ships. So, one last demonstration will be permitted. Anyone that is not satisfied with that should no longer be involved with the group.

It must be understood by all that they are highly developed forms of life that will no longer respond to the low level desires of Earth human beings. This is not pretentious of them, but a law of Creation. They may no longer move in consequence to those who are still very young, ignorant, and need self development. In obligation to Creational Laws, each world cooperates with the rest of the universe so that higher intelligences can come in touch with lower developed worlds in order to transfer certain facts. These highly developed forms of life call on Earth prophets, who are always persecuted and pursued.

Even today, the prophets on Earth are cursed and slandered as being deceitful, charlatans, and imaginative because people do not want to know the truth and prefer to live in false realities and materialism. Because of this, they can only communicate with an earthly human that will comply with their wishes and talk with them. Meier is the only one that satisfies their requirements. To insure that their messages are interpreted, accepted and evaluated properly, they originate from only one person. Because they will only communicate with him, they have no need or desire to have themselves become further realized.

Everything may be reported now 07/17/75 31.P383-386

Later, during this same contact, Ptaah tells Meier about other evil extraterrestrials that influence humanity on Earth. But, Meier says that Sfath and Asket told him about such things during his childhood with strong orders to remain silent about it. He asks if he must still keep silent about it and is told that he has permission from Asket to reveal everything now. This is permitted because the time is right for him to disclose what he knows and he is released from his obligation to remain silent.

Meier prepared a lecture on Plejarens 09/16/75 35.P1084-1131

Still later, during the 31st contact, Ptaah reminds Meier that Semjase has advised him several times to present his lessons to the public. He has prepared a lecture, but has not used it. They have provided him with the ability to take photographs of Semjase's ship and their travels together. But, he has not received any publicity with his lectures in fulfillment of his mission. Ptaah tells him that this is unacceptable and irresponsible of him. He is now in possession of a lot of photographic material which he must now use. Meier is told that it is his mission to organize everything and make it known to the interested public by giving lectures. This mission is of great importance. He undertook this mission as a prophet quite consciously and willingly and the time has come for him to fulfill his mission.

Meier tells Ptaah that this is easy for him to say. He explains that in regards to material issues, he is an absolute idiot and unsuited for arranging lessons himself. As a result, he has asked Hans Jakob to arrange the lessons for him, but this has not appealed to him. Hans always says that such lectures in public are not useful. Besides this, he is of the opinion that it would be harmful to their mission for him to speak negatively about other ufologists. He believes that pretty diplomatic expressions would be more effective than direct and open language. Although he is the right person to prepare everything, he will not do it.

Ptaah says that Hans will have to recognize that by himself. He is the best suited man to initiate the lectures and he should dedicate himself to this as this task has been allocated to him. Initially, the lectures could be arranged for increasingly wider publicity. If he will not do this work, than he must be excluded from the group and another person should be selected. It would be beneficial if other group members would perform lectures to smaller groups in order to increase the effectiveness of the whole group. If each member were to bring together a few friends, acquaintances, and family members for a small lecture, then progress would be achieved.

When Meier complains that he does not have the capital to cover the expenses for such undertakings, Ptaah suggests that an entrance fee be

charged for the lectures. It is also recommended that donations be requested rather than a fixed amount. This form of exchange enables each person to give according to the value that the talk is determined to be. Meier thinks this is a good idea and agrees that this would enable him to avoid the temptation of drawing money away from the mission, which he feels is his greatest problem. Ptaah says that Meier must provide for himself and his family and suggests that he remembers how each work must be worth its earnings. Then, Meier is told that he must return to Earth now with Semjase. Ptaah says for him to live well and become just for his mission. They will meet again at another time. Meier is told to go in peace and love and remember that they will always be with him in their thoughts and otherwise as well.

Meier told to write down spiritual lessons 09/12/75 33.89-92

Semjase informs Meier that he is to write down many facts about the essential spiritual lessons after she transmits to him the remaining reports about their travels together. She says that the time has come for him to spread the spiritual lessons, which will mean a lot of work for him. Meier says that he has already accommodated himself to doing it.

Meier not lecturing 10/20/75 36.41-100

Meier asks what the term "telenotical" means and is told that it means telepathy. He calls himself stupid and Semjase says that he is not, but that he must always learn more as development demands this of him. He agrees and is told that there is something else that he must understand. Ptaah, Quetzal, and Semjase have all given him notice to give public lectures, but he has still not done so, which saddens them. This is very irresponsible of him after he had promised to do so. Semjase says that she does not understand why he does not keep his promise or even seem to care about it at all. She considers this to be an act of infamy. If he does not carry out his promise in the shortest possible time, she will have to interrupt contacts until he becomes conscious again of his task.

Semjase says that it has been decided that if he has not continued with his task by the end of next month, then all that has been done so far has been in vein. It appears that he has blocked his thoughts in order to deceive them. This still does not explain his lowly actions that Semjase would never have expected from him. She is very disappointed in him. Meier says that he regrets that very much and did not intend it to happen. Semjase says that this does not help them or his mission. So, he should deliberate very carefully and thoroughly. She says that he has until the end of next month and she will have no more contact with him until then so that he has time for reflection.

Meier says that her statements are justified. He has blocked his thoughts for privacy and does not know why he should make his thoughts known. He tells Semjase the she is nervous and disturbed because all is not clear to her. She asks why she should not be excited when there is danger of losing a good friend. He reminds her that he has said several times he is unable to organize a presentation. Someone else must arrange his lectures for him. He has already written the lectures, but has not done anything further because he does not know how to arrange them. This is simply not among his abilities.

Semjase suggests that he groom a member of his group to present the lectures as desired, but Meier says that the member in mind is not willing to present the facts in the harsh manner used by the Plejarens and wants to use more diplomatic language. Semjase insists on using strong language and consults Ptaah in the mother ship. Ptaah says that the truth, in its present form, cannot be spread to the great masses or to ignorant crowds of people. Only a few people are important to grow and develop in small circles. So, when the member speaks of us as not being objective, he only speaks for himself as not being objective.

By evaluating his arrogant words, it is obvious that he is not aware of our abilities to analyze people. It should be explained to him in great detail that they know him completely as being unable to make objective judgments. Because of this, he feels himself being attacked and hurt in many ways. Ptaah says that they feel love and warmth for all forms of life, but with him, they must be restrained and prepare him slowly for the love and warmth that he desires very much. To do that, he must first become conscious of the real love before he can expect it from others. If it is not given, he demands it without paying the necessary price for it.

Ptaah says that there are two facts which must be clearly transmitted. First, in no way must it be inferred that the belief in the church should be turned towards Meier, as he interprets it. He must become aware that such expressions have no basis in fact and that he should not say such things. In earlier times, good and duty-conscious human beings have been wrongly called saints, etc. He may be made aware that Meier only carries out the function of a new prophet to announce the truth.

Initially, the only factors which may be discussed are: the Creation, knowledge of the truth, the truth itself, universal love, wisdom and improvement towards the final goal and the spiritual lessons connected with it. Only Meier has that important role, being a mediator and transmitter, but never anything more. The second matter concerns making the man clearly understand that Meier has walked and endured his course of evolution with distinction and without suffering. He may also clearly understand that Meier has worked for his evolutionary jump for nearly 40 hard and troublesome years. Thus, it should be realized that the knowledge objected to by him was obtained by Meier through hard work and labor.

It is now up to him to decide whether to go his own way or dedicate himself to their concerns. They cannot and do not want to coerce him in any manner. He may still be aware that the warmth and love of which he has spoken, but unable to find, abundantly exists in all of them. They have voluntarily taken up this mission on Earth to transmit important information in warmth and love to Earth human beings in order to bring worthwhile lessons in knowledge and wisdom. They are obligated to doing this according to Creational Law.

Meier says that Ptaah's words will bring him pleasure. Ptaah says that he cannot praise the man when he has not merited it, even though he has expected it. He should realize that praise is not deserved. It must be explained that he needs to confront the matters of fact and not just hide his head in the sand. This may not be pleasant for him to hear, but this is all that Ptaah can do for him as he has other duties to attend to. He tells Meier to live in peace and that he was delighted to see him again. Meier says that it was his delight as well. Semjase tells him that she has been unjust to him and Meier says that he is not angry about it.

Meier prepares a lecture 11/03/75 37.63-68

Semjase expresses her delight to Meier that he and his group are working so hard to prepare the lectures. The Plejarens will be as helpful as possible in these matters by giving impulses to certain people to get in contact with him. That will cause other groups to announce themselves and join his efforts. Some very important contacts should be found in this way as well.

Meier's mission 12/18/75 40.1-47

This was a thought transmission initiated by Semjase. She told Meier that she demanded to speak with him, even if it keeps him from his work. His situation for the last few days caused her to transmit her thought to him. They know that he bears a lot of feelings of sadness inside of himself and this pained her. Meier said that he enjoyed hearing her voice, which was soothing to him. He says that she is correct and that he had a big problem that he could not solve by himself. He had asked other people for their views and several women knew of his feelings. But unfortunately, their words were not able to change his feelings. She says that they are sincere human beings and very worthy of love.

Semjase confessed that she could not sleep with worries about him. She was able to penetrate his thoughts and feelings because he was no longer able to maintain his blockade while burdened by his problem. They wanted to help him, but were unable to do so. Meier's problem concerned his anti-materialistic nature of not being able to accept help and gifts from others while needing help in order to continue with his mission. Meier concludes that he is being silly and Semjase says that is not so. There are some important facts that he did not know and which could not be expressed in words. He says that this may be so, but asked that they no longer speak of it. He has really drawn his lecture from it. She says that she understands how this lesson has not been easy for him and that he has nearly broken from it. Meier says that what is past is past, but Semjase says that he is still not calm

with his insides in an uproar. He says that everything will pass with time and he has already forgotten the misery. This pleases Semjase and delights Meier as well.

Meier announces that he has received new transmissions from out of the Petale sphere. Semjase says that she is aware that the spirit's lessons have been sent a bit earlier than was provided. He says that they are only basic lessons and that he should be able to write interpretations for them. She says that thorough explanations have been the work of every prophet. It is his mission as well to present the explanations in understandable language. Because of this, prophets are educated in great knowledge and wisdom. This mission is charged to him and the lessons are only transmitted to him to provide to Earth human beings. Meier realizes that this will require a lot of work and is told that this is why he has been prepared for existence without having to work for pay. The former event was necessary to occur as it had been foreseen.

Genesis - FIGU book 01/27/76 43.77-80

Semjase says that the lost reports of his meeting with Jmmanuel contain lessons that Meier should interpret and explain. This is something that he has already begun with his "Genesis" book. This work will become less for him and unburden him so that he can undertake a new mission. Meier is pleased by this, but says that the others will be disappointed that the original reports will not be retransmitted. Semjase says that they are not of much importance. Only the lessons are important, which will be given to him by Petale. The reports from Asket would have lessons that would have been only partly stated.

The Mission - defined 01/27/76 43.98-121

Semjase says that the book that Meier is writing each month is judged by all to be very good. But, she asks what would happen if he were no longer able

to write it. Evidently, no one else assists him or seems to care about it. It should be possible for it to be written without his help. She gets the impression that everyone takes his work for granted and no one else wants to contribute anything to it. Meier agrees with her and tells about someone that is too busy to help with corrections and says that Meier should do the work because he has the ideas for it. Semjase thinks that this is very silly and not very intelligent.

Semjase is also concerned that, although Mr. Jacob has done the corrections, he is not willing to spare any more time for this. Meier thinks that it is better for him to do the work himself than to trouble Mr. Jacob. She says that this opinion honors him, but he should not work all alone. His work is extremely important and everyone must do their best to not neglect any values. It is Meier's mission to preserve everything in proper script for all coming times while others undertake the mission of spreading it and helping in all other ways. Everyone can assemble like-minded people around them and form small groups to help. Meier agrees with her, but asks how he can change those who only want to take and not give. She says his friends can change if they intently occupy themselves with the values in the given lessons and find relief from wrong beliefs.

Meier's 1st lecture, April 21, 1976 in Munich 04/27/76 51.

Meier's first lecture occurred on April 21, 1976 in Munich, Germany.

(Back to Contents)

3.1.3 Plots against Meier

Meier is warned that he is being watched 07/15/75 29.28-32

Semjase says that evil entities work for strange powers to accuse Meier of espionage while others endeavor to deceive him in order to prevent him from disseminating the truth. These evil intending elements belong to religious circles, different secret organizations, the authorities, military, and individuals that want to suppress the truth and destroy it. These elements work against him because with the dissemination of the truth, people could become convinced of deceit. Meier responds by saying that she gives him fantastic hopes. He had assumed such things because of earlier experiences. But, he says that he does not become excited by such things.

Abduction attempts 09/12/75 33.5-30

Meier had seen a UFO on three different occasions. It was not a Plejaren beamship, but a small spacecraft that belonged to the rather unkind Gizeh Intelligences. They are very interested in taking control of the Earth for themselves. They endeavor to disrupt the Plejaren mission and even attempt to terminate it. They are a very great danger to Meier. For months, they have been interested in abducting him in order to prevent him from revealing the truth. They know his background and his mission as a prophet to bring back true spiritual lessons. This is a great menace to them as humans could break away from the wrongful religions and search for the truth. This could jeopardize their imperial plans.

To accomplish their aims, they use very dishonest means. They are one of the groups who operate with earthly religions to influence uninitiated people. Through their intrigues, they use influenced people to unconsciously pursue their aims of governing the Earth and mankind, slowly and step-by-step. They have been pursuing this goal for thousands of years. Their contactees often spread the religious-based heresies, which the deceitful and wicked-minded ones have given to them. They have been very successful in imprisoning humanity in unreal religious doctrine.

By secretly working with the wrongful religions, it is their only chance of reaching their objective and appearing as gods and angels. This is their only possibility because they know that if they were to start a world government by force, then people would realize the truth, oppose it, and defend

themselves in every possible way. A war would be inevitable, which they could not afford because there are only a few thousand of them. Their technology is very antiquated and they fear earthly explosive weapons.

Their only chance rests in being able to push humanity into the last delusion of their religion, appear as gods and angels, and seize control over a world government. They already did this once before in ancient times, but they were expelled again. The possibility of open warfare still exists. It just depends upon whether humanity wants to be reasonable about religion, or not.

Plejaren have controlled alien limits 09/12/75 33.31-67

Semjase tells Meier that for a very long time, they have been endeavoring to end the advance of these intelligences. They are able to keep them in their proper place. But, for some months now, they have tried to kidnap him in order to hamper him from revealing the truth. They hoped that he would be seduced by their craft to go to a suited place where they could kidnap him. She warns him to be careful and not be misled. She says that they monitor these wicked beings, but they are equal to them in several ways and they have had their troubles with them. Meier is told to exercise extreme caution because they do not shrink from any intrigues.

Meier says that these are really nice expectations and assures her that he will be careful. She replies that he unburdens them in this way. He says that he always has his pistol with him and Semjase remarks that he is very good with it and it is good protection for him. Meier asks if these matters should not be written down and is told that problems arise if these things are not understood and discussed. Force will only be compensated by force. Force can never be stopped by simply offering peace. Negative matters can never be overcome by positive matters.

The laws of nature teach that life must be destroyed if it uses degenerative force to menace others. Chances may also be given to them to be placed in detention away from society and unable to propagate their kind in order to maintain order. The use of force should only be exercised with pure logic and

the knowledge of nature's laws. These laws apply in Meier's case for his protection against the wicked intelligences. She assures him that they will be very attentive to the situation and will attempt to control events. But, it is demanded that he exercise extreme caution and be ready for any eventuality.

Caution advised against evil intentions 09/14/75 34.266-273

Semjase says that Meier will meet with unreasonable opposition everywhere because those who oppose the telling of the truth strongly endeavor to accuse him of lies, deceit, and everything infamous. The groups and communities that have fallen for the lies of religious and world-government proponents, seek to disturb Meier's work by influencing people to do whatever is ordered of them. They not only use mystically inclined and misled people, but also those with anarchical tendencies. Also involved are extraterrestrial intelligences that want to bring the world under their control.

Meier - first assassination attempt 01/07/76 42.5-26

On the previous evening of January 6, 1976, gunfire erupted from a small caliber pistol as the first assassination attempt on Meier's life occurred. But at the last moment, he was saved by a fortunate act. Samjase communicated with Meier telepathically on the next day and expressed sorrow for him. She was surprised to find him in good spirits without any understanding of why she had sorrow for him. When she mentioned yesterday's event, Meier stated that the matter was over for him, he no longer thinks about it, and does not think it worth discussing.

Semjase tells him that the matter is of considerable importance and by no means humorous. Quetzal has been watching over him for the last few days and noticed a danger menacing him. He was able to find out the time of the attack. The assassin was not identified because she was protected by some forces and an analysis of the event was not possible. The escape route was a short distance, but then all indications were lost.

Intuitive dream warning 01/07/76 42.27-40

Since they were aware of the event in advance, Meier asked if he had learned about it in a dream and was told that an intuitive form of dream was used to warn him. He also asked why they waited until the last minute to intervene in the attempt on his life and was told that if they had intervened sooner, the assassin would not have felt sufficiently guilty and remorseful over the deed and would have simply planed better for another attempt. But, Semjase warned him to be careful because, in the future, they will not always be able to keep the continuous series of coming events under control and he agrees to do so. They still have many other tasks to perform.

Meier asked why this fool tried to shoot an iron bee into his skull. Semjase says that further tries for information will be in vain because all contact was lost with this person. But, according to their analysis, the attack took place in defense of a religion. He says that the religious fools are the ones that he fears the least. She asks him to consider the possibility that they may pay others to do their dirty work. He says that they do not bother him either and he does not wish to publicize these foolish events. Semjase says that she wished she owned his nerves, but only an Earth human could have them. She could not understand how, only a fraction of a second after the attack, he was already on the hunt for the shooter. It seems that nature has equipped him with metal springs instead of nerves.

Meier attacked at Bachtel by triangulation unit 04/06/76 50.

Attack at Bachtel by Gizeh Intelligences 04/27/76 51.

Assassination attempt damaged notebook 05/27/76 53.175-197

This morning, while communicating telepathically with Meier, they saw a man nearby, which caused Semjase to suddenly end their communications and depart the area. Later, when they resumed the contact, Meier asked why she just faded away. She said that they had previously agreed to escape when elements hamper or spy on them and resume their contact later. But, he remained and talked with his friends because he did not know if he would be ordered to go somewhere else. He said that he would have vanished if he knew that she wanted him to.

Semjase informed him that there were two men there that she lost contact with when she flew away. She assumed that he would quickly escape and no longer concerned herself about the matter. But, the man shot his small caliber pistol at Meier. The bullet hit his agenda book and ricocheted off of a metal plate that he wore under his clothes. He was prepared for this incident because he had dreamt of this event three times before. Then, the assailant quickly ran away. When he was in a good position, Meier shot the man's straw hat off of his head. But after searching the area, they were unable to find him anywhere. Semjase was calmed by his description and said this was typical of him. Meier said that his wife became angry when she heard of the incident. Semjase decided to pick a bundle of quaking grass for his wife and told Meier to pass it along with greetings, love, and a kiss.

Secret Brazilian neo-Nazi group UFO attack 10/02/76 64.96-106

When Meier searched for a way to go by car to see Menara's ship tracks, he saw three-part tracks deep in the grass of a remote location and asked Semjase if she or Pleija had been there. He was told that none of them had been there. Menara and Rala also noticed the traces, but were unable to obtain any results. There must have been a flying craft there that they are not familiar with. After a thorough reconnaissance of the area, they only know that a negative intelligence strolled through the area. Amata has sensed that they were trying to cause mischief for him. She recommends that Meier always brings his weapon with him to their contacts or walk elsewhere in the environment. There is something that is not as it should be. He should be extremely careful and really protect himself very well because they do not

have the ability at the moment to devote themselves to this matter. Next week, they will be able to examine the area around his home.

Attack against Meier - wheel nuts loosened 10/23/76 65.45-51

Semjase tells Meier that they are not always able to detect and prevent all dangers to him. In one case, they were able to prevent an evil event at the last second from occurring when he drove with friends in their car. The car started to jump when the lug nuts twisted off of the wheels. This was not neglect by the workers at the repair station, as he had thought, but a deliberate attack against the lives of him and his friends. Semjase investigated this herself because it seemed peculiar that the nuts would be loose on all four wheels. She discovered that an unknown person loosened the nuts on the wheels the night before.

Secret Brazilian neo-Nazi group UFO attack 10/23/76 65.52-88

Semjase also investigated the Winkleriet woods at Wetzikon, near Meier's home, where there were traces of an unknown beamship that had been previously discovered by him. She found that it belonged to a private Brazilian group that was used to perform a reconnaissance of Meier's circumstances. There were 5 people that used it to examine everything thoroughly. The ship had been stolen years ago when a crew from a far galaxy landed in Brazil during an emergency. Although the ship's interstellar propulsion unit was destroyed, the planetary gravitation drive was still operational for planetary flights.

Weeks after seeing the ship's landing traces, Meier saw the craft at Winkeiriet while searching for it. It enticed him into an area where two men continuously watched him with the intention of killing him. Fortunately, he drove at night with the vehicle's lights off and was not clearly visible to the men. A shot from a gun missed him, but he drove further onwards to see if another attempt would be tried. When a primitive light missile was directed at

him from the beamship, he was illuminated in bright light. Meier realized the danger he was in and threw himself into a cave. When the bright light faded, he drove away. He suffered from being over tired and was not conscious of the true connections of those events.

As a result, Semjase recommended to him that he keep himself secure to the best of his ability. He should trust his caring friends, who are trying to protect him, and agree to a wireless communications system for security. Meier called himself an idiot and said that it has been rather much for him. He knows that he was wrong and agrees to follow her advice and orders. Semjase says that he has been guided by his feelings to not deceive his friends and not endanger his mission. He weeps inside and she can feel it. He is warned to be watchful of the coming intrigues where others will attempt to penetrate into his group. They will threaten to destroy everything and Amata will be in great danger. His enemies work quickly and will not let two days pass without another attack.

Olga Walder - troubled for Meier's security 11/10/76 66.166-171

Semjase asks Meier to convey her thanks to all of his friends for their great help and understanding. She especially wants to thank Olga for she has troubled herself very much for his security. By her initiative, the steps were finally taken which have been necessary for a long time. Semjase saw the necessity of this during the previous week and especially last weekend.

Assassination attempts on Meier by Zionists 11/10/76 66.172-181

Semjase says that her father, Ptaah, has cleared up the circumstances around secret events of the previous months involving three attempts on Meier's life. The attacks trace back to two different groups with completely different interests. The first attempt was engineered by elements of the Israeli Command because of the disclosure of the Talmud of Jmmanuel. Rashid, the one who had found it and translated it, was killed by these same elements in

Baghdad in March of 1976. This same danger exists in the future for Meier as the Israeli Command searches for him in order to fulfill a secret order. He is cautioned to be very attentive and extremely cautious.

2,000 years ago, they were successful in destroying the truth until now, when Meier has revealed it again. Their greed for world domination is endless and any means will be used to realize their goal. Meier is a threat to them because he is spreading the truth, in general, and especially the truth about them, but primarily, the truth from the Talmud which menaces their imperious plans. So, he is cautioned to pay attention to any rumors regarding Zionists.

2 Attacks by secret Neo-Nazi group in Brazil 11/10/76 66.182-198

The other two attempts on Meier's life were performed by a Nazi-like group, which established itself after the end of the war, in Brazil. They stole German and Canadian plans for the construction of flying disks. Now, they can fly anywhere within Earth's atmosphere. They also obtained possession of a spaceship from a human race of a distant star system. Its interstellar propulsion system was destroyed, but its anti-gravity drive could still be used for planetary flight. They used this ship to pursue Meier. This was the same ship that he had previously found traces of at Winkelriet near Wetzikon where it had landed two weeks before. The crew that used the craft to come to Earth all died when their breathing containers became empty. The canisters contained a poisonous gas that is still unknown on Earth. Because this ship could have been used by the Nazis for evil purposes on Earth, the Plejarens destroyed it while it was not being watched for a few moments.

Meier is told to beware of the Neo-Nazis because they also fear for their existence as a result of his disclosures. He is cautioned to be attentive of the fact that they are located in Germany and are associated with the circles there that work against him. Meier says that this is pretty news. He is told that, for 2,000 years, it was written that evil entities from around the world would be against him. Those hungry for power and possessions will attempt to damage the truth. They often use twilight and make allies of misled elements.

(Back to Contents)

3.2 Group

Meier and his group 02/25/75 7.157-165

Semjase says that they have found Meier to be the right human being to contact and she is very glad about it. He belongs to a group of people who occupy themselves with fringe and spiritual sciences. She has studied the interests of this group and found it to be unique. They work together in a practical and friendly way. She noticed how other groups unfortunately occupy themselves with matters that are untrue. They perform experiments that they do not understand and often search for wrong explanations. They function according to their superstitions and the heresies of religions. She congratulates his group for meeting any matter openly and practically, unlike the mystical way that others do. She encourages them to maintain this good behavior and Meier thanks her.

Meier to form a group that will inform others 02/25/75 7.261-276

Semjase tells Meier to form a group from his circle of friends who will dedicate themselves to a mission, which this group with undertake. These people, and others, will be of immense importance for the continuing existence of all living forms on the Earth. This group should be concerned with keeping scientists and governments from undertaking certain research, discoveries, and achievements that can bring death, damage, and destruction over all of humanity and the entire solar system.

Her message is: The Plejarens have controlled all spheres of the planet for many decades and have monitored continuous increases in worldly events along with their dangerous effects. For some years, they have noticed a steady increase of dangerous changes in the atmosphere which will have

deadly consequences for all life on Earth. The ozone layer of the stratosphere is increasingly changing from the irresponsible achievements of mankind. Different gaseous chemicals, especially Bromine gas, reach the ozone stratum and slowly dissolve it. It has already been affected and destroyed by 6.38%. This has already started to become harmful to all forms of life and is able to cause mutative changes.

This change has occurred only within the last 60 years. Because of this change, the increased ultraviolet radiations from the sun, affects all creatures. The ozone layer has been hindered from providing its protection at various levels in different areas. Within a few decades, the danger will exist in three areas and cause complete destruction, if the release of these destructive factors is not limited. Everything in these areas will be exposed to painful destruction with no hope of rescue. The main destructive chemicals are set free by internal combustion engines and mater-destroying processes from atomic energy. In addition, every spray bottle releases bromine and other gases that slowly, but systematically, destroys the atmosphere.

Recently, researchers and scientists have sought to evaluate this affect in order to pursue their own irresponsible delusion for power and weapon technology. They have already invented basic ideas for building missiles with the destructive and deadly substance of bromine. When launched and exploded in the atmosphere, it would tear a huge hole in the ozone layer and cause all ultraviolet radiations from the sun to penetrate unhampered. Such a hole would require hundreds of years to close once again and to no longer be destructive. Another consideration is that a hole in the ozone layer would not be stationary and would wander, causing uncontrollable destruction in other regions. This has been hidden from the public.

Semjase tells Meier to form a group that is dedicated to the prevention of such madness. This group will reach government officials and scientists in order to make them aware of the error in their ways. It is in the interest of all life on Earth for an agreement to be reached among all nations to prohibit such madness. They should address these issues with Mr. McElroy at Harvard University in the United States because he is a decisive scientist in this field. Humanity should know that its ancestors once brought all of mankind near the brink of ruin and had to evacuate the planet in wild flight. They should be warned that barbarism and a thirst for power are deadly traits.

Meier again exhorted to form a group 04/15/75 11.3-20

Semjase says that she is pleased with Meier's work of spreading the truth, but is concerned that it is spread to too few people and bears too few results. She notices that everything is burdened by him and that he proceeds slowly. It is urgently demanded that a group be formed and be dedicated to accomplishing the work intensively. Meier states that, although he has advanced a lot of funds, this undertaking costs much money and he does not know where to get it. She says that she understands his financial problems and that they burden him very much. Because this concerns all of mankind, each co-worker must actively contribute their own share. Changes of this kind are not made by the great masses of mankind, but by the initiatives of individuals who lay the cornerstones for change. Their efforts provide the basis to build upon in the future. Meier is a laborer of spirit in all trades. Although he is very talented with his hands, he must now work at organizing his group. He is told to only supply the organizational leadership and leave the manual work to someone else that is suited for it.

Meier often exhausts himself from manual labors 04/15/75 11.21-42

Semjase tells Meier that he is so occupied with his spiritual development that he could also exhaust himself with manual labor. Because of that, he is not as strong as he assumes and physical exhaustion could affect his health. His immense spiritual force drives his physical body to exhaustion. They have observed him throughout his life and have studied him thoroughly. They have often influenced people to rescue him whenever he was in dangerous situations. He says that he never noticed this help.

Semjase suggests that Meier raise a center 04/29/75 14.51-61

Meier called for Semjase telepathically because he was in need of spiritual refreshment. There was no one else that he could relate to spiritually. All who are interested in this field live far away and perform their daily duties, so they are only able to meet every 2 or 3 weeks and indulge in spiritual themes. Semjase says that it is necessary for them to meet at least once a week. She also suggests that they raise a center and live together in close proximity so that they can exercise themselves spiritually every day. Meier says that he and his friend F.L. have thought of this already and considered a farmyard for this purpose. But, this is very expensive and requires at least 500,000 Swiss francs for it.

Semjase says that they will realize a plan for it when they work earnestly together. She is ready to help with crystals and precious stones which they could sell and obtain the necessary funds faster. Meier expresses concern that they cannot sell these things as being from other planets. She tells him to sell the items for their normal value with the designation that their origins could not be witnessed as being from Earth. If he simply identifies them by their Earthly names without a place of origin, then there is no deceit or violation of any laws.

Meier urged to keep things among the group 05/01/75 15.67-79

Semjase explains that the knowledge about the help that she provides should be kept confidential within the group. Many other groups represent unreal factors which indulge in unbelievable and illogical fantasies. Among them are many conscious and unconscious deceivers. Meier is urged to prevent his group from associating with any of them because they could be very dangerous. They have influence in certain circles and are not beneficial.

Although he can hand over contact reports and photographs to outsiders, he is urged to not provide photo-negatives or other proof. In addition, he is cautioned to only give crystals and minerals to other group members or trustworthy individuals and never to strangers. He can perform lectures, but he must be very careful of the lecture materials. There are certain circles that are willing to use evil intrigues in order to seize possession of his materials.

He must be careful because the Plejarens cannot interfere if he encounters difficulties.

Meier told to have others in group help him 06/03/75 23.1-11

Semjase comments on the fact that Meier has taken a long time to contact her again, and is told about all of the things that he has been busy doing, including receiving information from Athersata, helping others, and preparing a lecture that has taken 257 hours to complete. She states that she is pleased that he has done so much and will soon be able to give his first lecture. Meier also tells her that he will be telling the group about its new organization.

This pleases Semjase as she was concerned that he has worked alone without any help from others and there are things that he cannot do by himself. She tells him to insist that they help him. The others must serve their mission intuitively and energetically and not just be satisfied with recognizing the contact reports. Meier agrees, but says that they have some doubts and fears. They fear public recognition that could cause them financial and professional setbacks and worry about their own existence when they spend their working time on their mission. Semjase agrees that some members have valid concerns, but others do not. Truth announcers have always had to deal with many troubles and they still served their mission well.

FIGU group missions from obligation 07/08/76 60.147-171

Meier asks Semjase what missions lay inside of each group member and is told that it is the same as with him. Each person will take missions for themselves because of their own decisions and feelings toward obligations and the fulfillment of duty. Because of the consciousness that they have reached and the perceptions that they have yet to acquire, they join into a duty of obligation and assist him by caring for all of the concerns that he is not able to handle. They have mastered the material concerns which existed

in an earlier time. Because Meier is too modest, it threatens his mission if he will not allow these concerns to be given over to his assistants.

Often, Meier will not care enough for his own welfare because of his modesty, which results in the need for him to be mothered in this regard. His friends have recognized this and have devoted themselves to the necessary tasks. They do this in sincere love and joy with the assuredness of their recognition. They also do this because a consciousness about the truth has awakened inside of them and have found the way towards wisdom. They know that only with their common assistance is he able to fulfill his heavy and extremely important mission. So, they perform their duties and are helpful out of their own free will.

Semjase says that she has not influenced them to do anything for anyone because that would not have been helpful. She only helped some of them to understand the truth so that they could decide for themselves what to do. Meier assumes that there have been relationships in the distant past that have caused the group members to come together and this is confirmed. She says that she will prepare a contact report that explains everything, but it must only be kept within the group. The members of the innermost circle have become very knowledgeable and understand many more things then the others do. She expresses her dearest thanks and greetings to them.

Plejarens not allowed to determine members 09/22/76 63.72-81

When Meier asks if Carlo Disch should be helpful to them, Semjase says that she is not allowed to determine this. Every human being must decide for themselves, independent from them. This is why they make themselves visible to only a few people. Just as Meier must not reveal that he is a master of teaching, the Plejarens are not allowed to show themselves to humanity. This ensures that Earth human beings are self supporting, think for themselves, and determine for themselves the true knowledge.

If they were to appear in public and he were to appear as a great teacher, then Earth humans would again fall to their beliefs and remain retarded in evolution. Nothing would succeed and humanity would not be free and

autonomous. Because of this, only basic information is provided, which must be elaborated by themselves toward truth and knowledge. Any delivery of evidence, other than what is given to Meier, would only cause humanity to have new beliefs. Knowledge, truth, and wisdom cannot be achieved through evidence, but by one's own labor of thinking and an inner determination of clarity.

Group members will incarnate in the Center 02/03/77 72.16-28

Semjase says that every single member is working for their own evolution, both in this life and in their next rebirths as well. Many of Meier's group will incarnate in the center that they will build with help from the Plejarens. They will give instructions and assist with good advice. She says that she can tell who will have their next incarnations in the center and in what years it will occur. Some of the group will spend an extremely short time in the Other World region before meeting again with the group in the center in physical form. The first of them will incarnate again between the years 2012 and 2025. Others will incarnate between 2033 and 2036 and the remaining ones between 2045 and 2072.

This rapid sequence enables the work to continue without interruptions. In spite of all the coming confusion and wickedness, the group will slowly spread knowledge throughout the world and enable the immensely destructive beings of Earth to be led towards its true evolution. The missions of each person are very different there and often hardly recognizable by themselves. But, they are important and far reaching in the future as well as today. The first ones will incarnate again in female form. Their names will be different, but ones of special value. This will be true for others as well, who return in male form between 2033 and 2036. Between the years of 2045 and 2072, people close to Meier, as well as others not known to him, will reappear and still meet with him.

Group members will always recognize Billy 02/03/77 72.40-57

All of the group's descendants come again into the group. Part of them will come by the year 2017 because some of them will leave soon from this world. After a short absence, they will be born again in order to undertake special missions. Other group members will incarnate at different times starting in 1995. Those born outside of the center will reach the group in their later years after they have become self-supportive. Some will incarnate into a different sex and appear again after 2110. Others will be born thousands of kilometers away. One girl will be born after 2060 and a boy will be born after 2081 if he finds his final way to the group. The girl will not be far from the center, but her situation is not certain because she is not clear within herself about certain matters. She could stay away from the center and only appear from time to time.

Members are able to determine incarnations 02/07/77 73.10-14

Semjase says that some of the group members appear to have doubts. All of them should be aware that, for the first time since their primary origins, they can be 100% certain of the place of their rebirth and can provide for their next life. This is provided because they are associated with the great mission. The normal run of evolution until rebirth would take some 10,000 years. Those who prepare now for this will achieve an unprecedented advantage and a chance for faster evolution of up to 124 years of spiritual development. They become elite entities and able to provide spiritual guidance and education for humanity on Earth. They all create their own destinies and are able to be chosen for coming things because of their labors here.

(Back to Contents)

3.2.1 Finances

Semjase agrees to bring stones & crystals 04/25/75 13.25-28

Semjase says that she will bring a piece of malachite stone for Meier's friend, F.L. This should not be expected as standard practice, but she will bring stones and crystals for Meier's personal collection and for selling to others. She will also make an exception for his three closest friends. But, they must be patient because it will take some weeks for her to have the possibility to provide such things.

Meier's financial concerns 05/27/75 21.1-17

Meier says that he is unable to find any calming time in his life. He explains that he works all day typing messages from Arahat Athersata and cannot understand how he can find the time to do all that is being asked of him. His contacts with her, the typing of the reports, the fulfillment of his missions, and the accomplishment of tasks demanded of him are all very time consuming.

He is unable to spend time earning a livelihood to support his family and the gifts he receives from people that he is able to help and cure are not enough to live off of. Since their first contacts, he has been living off of his savings in his bank account. He has bought the necessary supplies and now his account is exhausted. He does not know how he will be able to continue as life on Earth is dependent upon financial means.

Semjase says that she understands his problems, but his work is far too important to be imperiled by sorrows of this kind. He has very good friends that will assist him. Just as in ancient times, the spreading of truth has always demanded things which are connected with problems. She does not understand why he worries so much about material things since this is not in his character. Meier finds her statements comical since he must provide for his family and his expenses of house, telephone, electricity, and insurance are about 2,100 Francs each month. The photographic costs are very expensive and he has drained his bank account.

Semjase says that she now understands how he must be concerned about nourishment as well as many other matters that are important and inevitable. She had not taken this into account since such problems are strange to her. Because he had not spoken of this before, she assumed that his livelihood would cover his needs. Under the circumstances, she believes that it would be best to delay some parts of their mission for future years. Meier tells her that he grows older and will not always be around to do everything. She sees no other way than to limit different matters so that he can get a paying job to maintain his livelihood. She does not understand why he does not obtain financial help from his group since this is of interest to all members. But, Meier points out that they must all care for their own livelihoods as well.

Proposition to bring Meier crystals to sell 05/27/75 21.18-26

Semjase tells Meier that she has proposed, several times before, to bring crystals which he could sell. He was under the impression that he should keep them to himself, but she only meant that he maintains certain security precautions. Meier asks how he should offer these things to people and expresses concern that the materials might be detected as not being of Earthly origin. He is told that his friends will help him with sales and the best analysis could not detect any difference in the origins of the materials. Although all material things do absorb different rays, their technology allows them to remove other rays and insert Earthly rays so that no difference can be detected. If extraterrestrial rays were not removed than they could be detected and even dangerous to many forms of life.

Meier's financial problems 05/27/75 21.44-48

Regarding the delay of his mission, Meier asks what portions should be delayed and whether this is good and useful. Semjase says that delays would not be practical and so she will confer with others and consider the situation thoroughly. Meier apologizes for not being able to survive without further financial income. He is still able to sustain himself and his family for another

30 or 40 days by reducing everything to a minimum. He thinks that it is possible for him to sell the crystals with help from his friends. He wants to use the remaining time to determine if something can be done. This delights Semjase and says that this is something that does not just concern him, but all of mankind.

Semjase obtained precious stones from Mars 06/07/75 24.57-655

Semjase says that while she was on Mars, she found something beautiful and hands Meier a large piece of ruby in a Zoisit base. He expresses his delight with it and thanks her for it. She tells him to keep it for himself and says that she has another piece from her home world that was requested by his friend. He thanks her again and says that his friend will be glad to receive it. Meier asks if she could bring him a piece of malachite and a smaragd for his own personal collection. She says that she will, but not smaragds in its pure form or anything else of precious form because of the materialistic nature on Earth. He says that he understands and thanks her.

Meier - anti-materialist 12/03/75 39.291-306

Meier complains that life is very uncomfortable for him and that his finances are really looking a bit lousy. Semjase agrees with him, but says that he is out of touch with material values. She advises that he pay attention to the fact that he is to perform a very great mission which serves all of mankind on Earth. He should be rewarded by his fellow human beings and he should care about that. He says that it is impossible because he is a helpless anti-materialist and is not allowed to be paid for his knowledge. He has been taught that he must fulfill his mission because it simply must be done. He asks how he could ever let himself be paid for that.

Semjase says she knows that he was not only taught, but that he had to learn everything for himself often under dangerous situations and strenuous conditions. However, his mission is a most worthwhile one, for which he

should be suitably rewarded and honored. His world is materialistic and he must reflect its nature, whether he wants to or not. She suggests that he put a governor above him in these concerns and suggests Mr. Jacob in Wetzikon to keep his financial interests for him. Meier says that her desire is honorable, but he is no baby. He will let Mr. Jacob do this if he wants to.

Group financial concerns - "impulses of truth" 02/03/77 72.11-15

Semjase shows Meier a secure area where he should build a center. Meier explains that there are many difficulties involved in doing this. First, a suitable site must be found and then the cost of up to 500,000 Swiss Francs must be provided. She assures him that the concept is so reasonable, that it will ease the way for him. In addition, they will send out impulses with the reasons for it to all those who could help with financial matters. The impulses will enable them to recognize the truth and necessity of the undertaking. No coercion will be done because they all must decide for themselves of their own free will.

FIGU - guidance advice given by the Plejaren 02/14/77 74.9-49

Two weeks later, Meier expresses concern over raising the necessary capital needed to purchase the land for the center. Semjase says that he should not trouble himself about this for these concerns are not his alone. Since he does not understand such things, he should allow the basic tasks to be performed by the group and allow them to regulate the concerns. They are likely to do the right thing. The decisions of each person must be left up to them. She is not allowed to interfere in a coercive manner with their decisions. Although the Plejarens cannot assist financially, their advice in all matters can be trusted, including the building of the center.

If they were to help him financially, then it would conjure up a great danger where everyone would no longer trouble themselves to accomplish anything. Their fighting spirit would become lame. Eventually, they would be burdened with the constant hope that they would surely assist in every misery. People must remain willing to confront problems themselves. As a result, the group must be willing to purchase the land, build the center, and fight for

everything all by themselves. Only by having everyone committed and belonging to the undertaking, will they be successful.

If the purchase of the land should fail, then this would result in the collapse of all possibilities and destinations for the next century. This would cause Earth mankind to take the path of destruction and spiritual evolution would stagnate once more because too many fanatical groups would exercise sectarian control. A failure would also mean that the predetermined incarnations would have to fail, resulting in confusion among initiated ones. Because of this, he must strive to purchase the land in every way possible, to build according to their instructions, and accomplish everything else. He should allow nothing to discourage him because this is important for the lives of everyone in the group presently as well as later when the rebirths begin. Life will be very hard and troublesome for everyone during the next seven years. But, they must not allow themselves to become discouraged. In spite of the difficulties to acquire the necessary funds, Semjase assures him that they will achieve their goal when everyone decides affirmatively and treats everything properly. This will be to everyone's benefit.

Meier expresses concern that members may not arrive soon enough to the center and is assured that when all runs in unison as provided, then time will be sufficient. He is calmed by this. She says that they care for him and will give all necessary advice. They will also provide guidance for his community so that a peaceful social life will be possible for all. Step by step, they will have success in the future which will force away all negative concerns that will be constantly conjured against them. But for now, he must make certain that they succeed because this is of urgent importance for everyone and he should not allow himself to be influenced by any negative affairs. Everyone, with few exceptions, are conscious of the importance of their success. Meier is permitted to know who the exceptions are, but he must conceal their names because they could suffer from being discredited. Semjase asks Meier to convey her thanks and love to the group, for their efforts will bear good fruit.

(Back to Contents)

3.2.2 People

7 important people to Meier's mission 02/03/75 2.67-68

Meier asks how he would be able to reveal the truth to people and is told to have no worries because he belongs to a circle of thinking human beings who will help him. Semjase tells him the names and addresses of seven people and says that he can never reveal them to anyone else. She assures him that these seven individuals will be sufficient.

(Back to Contents)

3.2.2.1 Hans Jacob

Possibility of allowing "Mr. J." to be informed 04/29/75 14.68-106

Meier expresses concern about the strong beliefs of some of his acquaintances. Semjase tells him that she cannot prohibit contact with anyone, but she does recommend excluding people from important things until they have found their spiritual way, such as the chance of realizing her ship. Exceptions are, of course, not excluded when she recognizes an individual to be suited.

The possibility for such an exception exists for Meier's acquaintance, Mr. J., because he has experienced many changes which enhance his spiritual development. Unfortunately, this is not sufficient for a complete disclosure of matters that she must exclude from him. She does not know what his potency is for spiritual development or recognize his ability to change his spiritual

standards. He works hard within himself, but he fights a very hard fight against himself and this will increase even more. Meier is delighted by her change of opinion of Mr. J. since their last contact.

She explains that Mr. J. has undergone a lot of changes within himself since then that others normally need years to accomplish. The reason why it has happened now so suddenly is because of religions that have torn him around for his entire life. He has been misled by heresies, recognized mistakes, and has developed a sound distrust which represents his way of searching for the truth. She says that this will become apparent to both of them tomorrow when Mr. J. will be pushed to develop his basic spiritual character. Because of this, she has looked into the future in order to consider some facts in his development.

Tomorrow will not be easy for Mr. J. because his feelings will go in many ways. The future told her that he would arrive tomorrow afternoon in order to review the 12th contact report, which Meier will give to him and they will discuss some things. She tells Meier that he is not allowed to tell Mr. J. what she has said for at least 14 hours after their talk so that he can digest the matters in the report. Mr. J. has occupied himself intensively with their matters. Some thoughts have vanished from him and his thought were unconsciously directed at her, which she realized.

This caused her to penetrate his thoughts and reached perceptions about him. She noticed that he needs a certain amount of time in order to elaborate on all things. She also noticed that he needed a longer time to elaborate on the sighting of her ship in the morning of April 20th, but he is still fighting his feelings about it. She tells Meier that they can grant him their full confidence because he is absolutely loyal and worthy of their confidence in him. But, it will be some time before they can disclose everything to him. This does not mean that she does not trust him because he is far higher spiritually developed than others in Meier's group.

Eavesdropping on Meier's talk with Mr. J. 05/03/75 16.33-38

Meier asks why Semjase has eavesdropped on his conversation with Mr. J. when she explained that Meier should make known to him about certain things in regards to her negative impressions of him. Meier says that these things were worthy of Mr. J. since he has learned from them. She says that, because of his attention at her, this caused her to investigate his thoughts and she was subsequently interested in their talk together. She was really amused and joyful about the expressions of Mr. J. even though there was a certain sting to his words which were truthful. She will not view his actions in the future as she does not wish to penetrate into his innermost matters. She asks Meier to convey her thanks because he understands that even her life form needs evolution and makes mistakes, which he excuses and does not repudiate her faulty actions. Meier thanks her and says that Mr. J. will surely enjoy her words very much.

Matters regarding H.J. and woman visiting Meier 06/07/75 24.19-31

As previously agreed, H.J. will arrive tomorrow at Meier's home with an earthly woman. Within certain points, she is far advanced in her development. Semjase says that she investigated and discovered some things about the woman in respect to her abilities and her perception of the truth. She walks on paths of truth that are, in many ways, unclear and connected to heresies. This has resulted in things that are strange to reality and not real. These things especially apply to religion and are connected to the heresy of deity and spiritual progress. She has fallen for unreal acceptances in regards to spirit, soul, and body.

Semjase recommends that Meier be careful with her and explain this to her. Although she will not be able to accept it at first, a certain amount will remain with her. The most-wicked heresy within her is of religious interpretations that causes her to go backwards in her search for the truth and is unable to see the real truth. Religion is deadly, enslaving of the spirit, and hampers humanity from finding the basic truth. He is asked to explain that she should not think religiously if she wants to find the truth.

Comments on the character of H.J. 06/27/75 28.47-54

In matters regarding H.J., Semjase has endeavored to learn of his personal perceptions and has found that he has a desire to be arbitrary and is inclined to advocate for old fashioned heresies. It is very difficult for him to consider the truth and doubts it for being right. Many old heresies are very powerful inside him, which hamper him from proceeding towards the truth.

Semjase asks Meier to advise him to trouble himself very much for the newly offered spiritual lessons and stay positive. He may turn himself over to their contact person for useful discussions for her knowledge is of truth and prophetic greatness. The instructions will not be easy, but of great value. He should endeavor to fight against being arbitrary and observe their issued orders. If he does not follow this, then they will have to dispense with his cooperation. But, if he deliberates within the proper forms of the truth, then he will embody a very worthy member for their mission.

(Back to Contents)

3.2.2.2 Ilsa Von Jacobi

Ilse Von Jacobi's manuscript about Meier 07/29/76 61.98-115

In response to the stated desire by Mrs. Von Jacobi for a personal contact, Semjase says that would be impossible. This is also impossible for any other Earth human except Meier. When she wants to discuss any matters with her, than she must do it through him and he will transfer her reply. Semjase says that there are other things in her letter which are not clear to her. In regards to the manuscript that she has written, Semjase acknowledges all of the work that has gone into it and recommends that it be printed. But, she has changed the words of many things and made them to suit her way of thinking and being. But, this is not disadvantageous. This will not be a book for the initiated ones, but for the broad public. The material presented and elaborated

by her is analogous and of worth. For this, Ilsa should be given praise even though she often searches for mistakes in Semjase's explanations because she is unable to understand certain explanations since they are not apart of her field of knowledge. Meier says that this is good praise that she should surely enjoy.

(Back to Contents)

3.2.2.3 Mr. K.

Mr. K. - reason for his depression & behavior 06/27/76 58.Q4-10

Meier asks Quetzal if he has found out anything concerning his colleague K. and he is told that his behavior can be traced back to his own negative psychic influence and is not in relation to any outstanding negative influences. It is based on a nearly pathological and unreasonable opinion about his professional activities. He should balance himself in this respect and arrange his time accordingly. The Plejarens must also perform their daily work. But, their time for performing their mission on Earth is much higher taxed than for others on their home world or for people on Earth. They normally spend 16 earthly hours each day with their work and often more then that.

(Back to Contents)

3.2.2.4 Gloria Lee

A booklet by Gloria Lee has some value 06/03/75 23.131-143

Meier to produce a guide for Lee's book 06/03/75 23.144-148

Meier asks Semjase if she knows anything about a book that has been written by Gloria Lee. She says that she knows about a manuscript that has been written and has reached worldwide publication. In general, it involves a worthy scripture which he should read and study even though it will not offer anything new for him. But, it also includes things that are strange and not true, especially those points that concern godly spheres. However, its scripture is generally good and recommendable for humans that are searching for a way to the truth. For higher developed forms, it is worthless, but interesting. It was the sole product of the writer and was not inspired. Semjase says that a guide for the understanding of the text would be proper. Meier thanks her and says that a member of his group has copied the booklet because it was thought to be good. He asks if it should be spread carelessly. Semjase gives her approval under the condition that a guide for the understanding of it be provided. Meier agrees to discuss this with the others and compose a written guide.

Analysis of Gloria Lee's book 06/07/75 24.51-56

Meier says that Gloria Lee's book refers to creatures from Saturn, Uranus, and other planets. He asks Semjase if any forms of life are living there. She says that she has found only evil nonsense in her books, scriptures and works. They refer to living forms of nothing in reality and embody nothing more than degenerated fantasy creatures. There really are living forms that exist on other planets, but they are completely different and have never contacted people of Earth. The same is true for Mars and Venus.

Quetzal reiterates about Gloria Lee's book 06/27/75 28.3-19

Semjase tells Meier that Quetzal, who is the highest leader of all their stations in this system, wants to discuss with him an event within his group. Quetzal says that they have received different uncontrolled thoughts from members of

his group, which he objects to. They concern transmissions by Semjase about the scriptures by Gloria Lee. She explained very clearly that the booklet was to be diffused with an appropriate introduction added to it. But, the script has started to be spread without the added introduction. This now throws a bad aspect onto the truth and gives people wrong impressions and new heresies.

Gloria Lee was never in contact with any other living forms and her whole writing represents her own thoughts and fantasies. By not obeying their demands, the truth becomes further endangered and new untruths diffused. The person that has diffused this script was H.J. The thoughts of this person are inclined towards arbitrary and unjustified doubts and are unable to accept certain offered lessons. Because of his steady doubting, arbitrary nature, and questioning of the most important lessons of the spirit, he is not to be associated with their mission. He tells Meier that they have their reasons for this determination and their wishes ought to be observed.

Gloria Lee's book should not be spread as is 07/07/75 29.143-14

Meier mentions how Quetzal engaged himself during their prior contact. He is told by Semjase that this one time was necessary because of an absurd thing that had risen in his group. In spite of the fact that she had previously stated that Gloria Lee's book should only be diffused with an introduction of detailed explanations, this was not complied with it. This good literature for uninformed people represents a danger without the necessary explanations.

(Back to Contents)

3.2.2.5 Martin Sorge & Mara

Martin Sorge & Mara - friends of Meier 10/02/76 64.72-77

Semjase assures Meier that, in the beginning of next week, his wife will change for the better. There will arise two new friends for them of uncommon love and sincerity. When Meier asks who they will be, she says that he should allow himself to be surprised so that he will be even more delighted. She only tells him that there will be a man and woman with first names that begin with "M". They are very much worthy of loving and they complement each other well. He will discover who they are when they arrive Monday morning.

Martin Sorge & Mara - friends of Meier 10/23/76 65.P82-88

Ptaah cautions Meier to not be carried away by too much enjoyment because cosmic influences are very aggressive now and he will have a hard struggle with them until the middle of next year. His dear friends, Martin and Mara, will inform him about this in greater detail. This time will be very troublesome and full of danger. As a result, he should be very careful and deliberate everything thoroughly as he was advised by Semjase. Meier tells Ptaah that he relays very kind greetings from Martin and Mara, as well as from all of the others. For Semjase, he conveys a most hearty salute from his dear friends in Munich. Ptaah expresses delight in being able to receive these greetings in person. He asks Meier to convey to them his delight, love, and thanks. Semjase also asks him to express her feelings to them as well.

Martin Sorge previous incarnation connection 11/10/76 66.55-61

Semjase says that Martin is extraordinarily thorough in his profession, well informed, and pleasantly excels from the normal mass. She cautions Meier to not speak of his connection with Martin. She says that she knows about their connections, causes, and effects. They have been predetermined for a long time as with the future. Meier says that she is very secretive and asks why she has never told him about this. She says that he should not know certain facts in advance. If he were to know them, then his world of feelings would suffer from it because he would prepare himself for them as he usually does.

2-page letter from Martin Sorge & Mara 11/10/76 66.74-78

Meier says that he has received a two-page letter from Martin and Mara and asks if he could read it to Semjase. She agrees and he says the title is, "Thoughts About the Sentient Life of the Plejaren". After reading the letter aloud, he asks her about two questions that are presented. She already answered the question about the symbolic sign for Erra, but the second one concerns the control of gravitational forces. She says that she is happy to answer their questions to the best of her ability.

(Back to Contents)

3.2.2.6 F.O.

Meier asks Semjase to evaluate a man named F.O. 05/15/75 18.136-140

Meier says that he has a problem with a man named F.O. which he has spoken of before. He asks about which position of development that he can be counted on, which main and sub position that he can join, and requests more information about him. Semjase says that she will only explore his mental position and his mode of thinking, but nothing more. She says that he must have patience because this will require some time. She will comply with his request as soon as possible and transmit the results telepathically.

Spiritual characterization of the person F.O. 05/16/75 19.1-26

Semjase says that it was an easy thing for her to satisfy Meier's request in respect to the person F.O. because this person owns no detectable forces of

defense in spite of the fact that he pretends to have them. But, it required her to spend many long hours in order for her to search as far as was necessary. F.O. has a tiny amount of hypnotic abilities. He likes to place himself in high esteem with these abilities, more than he actually possesses. He believes himself to be highly developed spiritually, but he consciously deceives himself. His half religious acceptances of belief hold him imprisoned in an extremely strong material form of thinking from which he is not able to free himself. His evolutionary position is average for Earth human beings. His spirit is easily confused. There is a lack of the smallest perception of spiritual intellectual thinking and he cannot even explain the forces of his small hypnotic talent. His exaggerated display of knowledge comes from untruthful books. When Meier says that she speaks harsh words, Semjase says that the truth always sounds harsh.

(Back to Contents)

3.2.2.7 Karl Veit

Publisher Karl Veit wants to visit Meier 05/28/75 22.1-11

Meier says that Mr. V. wanted to come for a visit on July 2nd with his wife and possibly other people. He asks Semjase what she thinks about it. She says she has unfortunately not followed the matter enough. But, she is aware that many people have changed their minds for the better and will be helpful for their mission. These things are not foreseeable because there are important things that are still decisive. The most decisive point is a strong religious influence, which certain persons must overcome for their own recognition of the truth. Semjase says that she is delighted to learn that these first steps are occurring. She is only able to tell the future about really important things. For these matters, they must allow a free course and let the future work. In this case, different people direct their thoughts onto the right trails and find themselves exploring concepts of the truth. They must neither use coercion

nor reveal the facts of the future to influence this. That would cause the foretold future to be altered and then it would be of no use to them.

Contact with Karl & Anny Viet will occur soon 06/18/75 26.55-66

Semjase says that during the last few days, a lot of work has been prepared for Meier to undertake in a short while. He is to calmly educate a group of people and enlighten them. In a few days, he will receive correspondence for a contact from Wiesbaden, Germany. The Plejarens had to prevent the first chance for this contact because there was not enough time for their work. There is now ample time, but unexpected events could change the plans. Nevertheless, they are hopeful of success this time. Meier is told that he will have no easy task. Although they are very tolerant and open-minded, they are captured by certain matters. They will cause a lot of trouble for him because they are possessed by the most wicked charlatans and deceivers. He will have to use his best forces because these people are very important for the spreading of the real truth. Meier asks if she wants to make Hell hot for him. She says no, but he will find out soon enough about what she has been talking about.

Anny Veit's work deemed highly by Plejarens 07/07/75 29.14-27

Meier tells Semjase that Mr. and Mrs. Veit have asked him to find out how she and others judge their work. Semjase says that they have devoted very much work to this. They have suffered many offenses and intrigues and have proceeded with their endeavors very far and have accomplished good success. The Plejarens consider their work very highly and recommend it. They deserve very great approval. But regretfully, their beliefs in the falsities of religion have caused them to be misled by certain deceiving elements. She says they should endeavor for understanding and clear up these matters.

Meier says that the Veit family is convinced that the certain deceiving elements are not guilty of deceit and asks what she means by this. Semjase says that they have recorded his long talks with them and she is very well informed about everything. As she explained to him before, he will be in a very difficult position. This will continue as those he talks with are very understanding, generous, and compliant. But, they are influenced too much by certain misleading facts which have a negative influence on everything. For a long time, different groups have observed and controlled him while evil-minded elements endeavor to cause intrigues against him. Certain circles are working to accuse him of lies and deceit because the truth is starting to become damaging to them. So, he is cautioned to exercise caution in every respect.

(Back to Contents)

3.2.3 Center

Meier - told to look for a new home 12/03/75 39.277-290

When Meier states that he has no more money to pay his last accounts of December, Semjase tells him that she knows of his problems and that he should be patient as there are things in the running that will help him. But, she says that his situation will become even worse when, in the middle of next year, he must search for another place to live because someone wants to do evil things to him and another person fears him. Meier says that he does nothing to harm anyone and is told that certain people fear the truth and are unable to bear having been deceived. They fear that he could make public their silliness and they seek self protection. But, when he moves somewhere else, then they illogically think that he could no longer disclose their stupidity. He says that this had been foreseen, but Semjase tells him that this knowledge is only for him and his family. She reminded Meier that Asket had said in 1956, his family life would be calmer around the end of 1975.

This event, along with another place to live, is only a part of that. She assures him that life will become better.

Meier to move from Hinwil to Hinterschmidruti 11/12/76 68.49-50

Meier asks what will happen in 1977 and is told that he will move to a new home at Hinterschmidruti on April 7, 1977. He is also told about his difficult and troublesome work in the following years. Meier is surprised and takes notice of this. He is admonished to keep silent about it.

Meier instructed to look for new home/location 02/03/77 72.3-12

Semjase tells Meier that he must slowly search for a suitable location where he can protect himself and the others. In 1975, she spoke to him about a center for which he must now look for. She shows him some areas to look in that are safe from earthquakes, volcanoes, and nuclear war and tells him to settle somewhere in three areas and build up a center.

Hinterschmidruti house & property up for sale 02/07/77 73.3-9

Meier excitedly tells Semjase that they had discussed about the center to be built last Saturday and now, like a flash out of nowhere, he received the thought about some land that would fit which he had forgotten about. He explained this to the others and they telephoned the owners who said that the house would be available in a week and that it was for sale. Semjase said that she wanted to assist him a bit. She located the house and realized that he should buy it, so she telepathically reminded him of it and urged him to pursue it. It is the most suited place for them to build the center, which they will teach them to build. Meier suspected her of this, but wonders how they are going to pay for everything. She tells him that when they are clear about the coming events, they will all want to provide for this life as well as their

next lives and will know how to collect the necessary capital. Some of his group know enough already, that they will share decisively in this project and be able to buy the land and build the center.

Hinterschmidruti land - to be bought in spring 02/07/77 73.16-18

Semjase explained to Meier that the properties at Hinterschmidruti would be bought with help from the "Freie Interessengemeinschaft" in the spring of 1978 and would be built up for a center in spite of great difficulties, intrigues, and betrayals in the group. Meier says that he will explain this to the others.

Hinterschmidruti house; financial concerns 02/14/77 74.1-8

Meier expresses concern about being able to buy the property since he has no money left and getting money from a bank is impossible. He asks what to do and if she could help somehow. Semjase tells him that he thinks illogically. He should think about the work that he has performed so far in a gratis manner for all of mankind. This is much more then they have expected from him and which no one can match in value. As a result, he should not trouble himself because he is not able to contribute financially for the property. He has already given many times more than all of the others could ever give. He has received much help during the last few months from their common friends like Jacobus, Guido, Elsa, Engelbert, and others who have enabled them to develop to the present state. Without their help, all of their plans would have been ruined, especially those of the incarnation process. Meier is told to not worry about the raising of capital for these are not his concerns alone.

(Back to Contents)

Chapter 4 PLEJARENS

4.1 Erra (Plejaren home planet)

254 stars in the Taurus Constellation 12.37-38

The home planet of the Plejaren race is located in the Taurus Constellation, which contains 254 stars and planets. There are other constellations with even larger numbers.

Tayget (Plejaren sun) in Pleja System 57.74-75

The Plejarens call the star of their solar system "Taget". The home planet of Erra has a similar diameter as that of Earth.

Erra, 1 of 9 planets in the Tayget system 54.41-44

The home planet of the Plejarens is called Erra and it belongs to the solar system of Tayget along with nine other planets. It is hardly possible to see the planet from Earth because there are too many factors that affect the light for earthy instruments. They are only worthy for viewing objects in this solar system, but are faulty when viewing outside the system.

Erra - 400 million humans, Tayget system - 9 planets 54.90-92

400 million human beings live on Erra. There are three other planets in the Tayget system, which are inhabited by humans. All of the other planets are either fading away or are initially forming themselves up. In the Sun's system, planets such as Saturn and Jupiter are developing themselves while Pluto, Uranus, and Neptune are already vanishing.

Erra - particular details about the planet 54.99-109

Semjase was born on the planet Erra in the solar system of Tayget. Erra is very similar to Earth in every respect. That is why their earliest ancestors chose Earth for their new home when they left the Tayget system. There are only a few differences. By earthy counting, Erra revolves around Tayget every 365 1/4 days and one day lasts 23 hours and 59.4 seconds. This results in nearly the same time for night and day. The other planets of the Tayget system have different daily and annual time periods as in other systems of the universe. The units of time are named differently, but correspond closely to earthly standards. Their "Odur" is only a few parts of a second different from our hour and a "Musal" is exactly one earthly day. They differentiate their year into 13 months, which they call "Asar", with a compensation of time every 23 years.

Erra - atmosphere gravity, density, axis, etc. 57.78-91

The troposphere on Erra has similar gases as on Earth, which are normally at 70 to 75% of nitrides, 25 to 29% of oxygen, and 1% of rare gases such as carbon dioxide and Argon. But, Erra maintains a greater content of oxygen with 32.4%. Also, traces of Argon and other gases on Erra are only at 0.3% and nitrides are at 67.3%. The surface gravity on Erra is 1.0003 times the amount on Earth. The density amounts to 5,521 with an inclination of the axis at 22.99 degrees. The equatorial diameter is 12,749 kilometers and the rotational speed is 11.19 kilometers per second.

Houses, family, buildings, and land use 42.80-94

The human beings of the Pleja System do not live in the same type of homes as people do on Earth. Their buildings are all round or flattened round with other buildings, such as for beamships, that are spherically round. They do not have buildings for mass dwelling as on Earth because every Plejaren claims the right to open freedom. Every family has their own home, which is municipally constructed and requires no compensation, otherwise known as rent. Such things belong to their distant past because they have not had to pay for anything for a very long time.

These homes are not built together with other houses. Each home stands alone on land that measures 100 meters square. This land is used for gardening, meadows, parks, etc., with many flowers, bushes and trees along with many other plants such as vegetables, etc. All inhabited planets of their system have completely fertilized all their worlds as much as possible. Every usable area is cultivated and fertilized. Only areas that could not be made fertile become occupied by large or several forms of buildings or dwellings. There are also buildings for factories and installations for supervision, beamship ports, etc.

Erra (Plejaren planet) - sickness (under control) 57.36-42

Many of the sicknesses on Erra were conquered by their scientists many centuries ago, but there still prevails today some evils of pathological character that have been transmitted from other stars and from earlier ages. However, they no longer cause death or destruction to the body. They are insignificant evils similar to colds on Earth that can result in pneumonia. Fortunately, they are normally able to bring them quickly under control before they can rage havoc on the body. The inhabitants of Erra are human beings just like those on Earth and are susceptible to things of pathological nature, but they can usually control or cure them. There are also other diseases that are unknown on Earth, which their scientists have mastered.

Regarding cancer, this is something that becomes embedded by parasitical, wrongly controlled life, which they have been rid of for a very long time.

Pleiades - name, chronology, and planet names 70.183-194

The name for the Pleiades, which was named after an IHWH, has been preserved on Earth, but was lost in the confusion of languages that appeared on Earth. It changed to other forms, but the original name was found again in time. This name can be traced to ancient Greek mythologies.

The humans on Erra count the passage of time in years, just as on Earth, because this method of chronology was originally invented by a common ancestry. The Plejaren chronology started at the beginning of the peace in their system, which was 49,711 years ago. The planets in the Pleja System, which are much younger than Earth, were previously referred to only by numbers. But, when the High Council took over guidance there, they named the planets with well-sounding names like Erra. This occurred 1,951 years ago and the Plejarens also use this as the start of their chronology from when spiritual synchronization and harmony began.

(Back to Contents)

4.2 Plejaren Human Beings

Plejaren - 3,500 years ahead of us in development 39.P39-40

The Plejarens are 3,500 years further developed than Earth humans. There are other forms of life in the universe, but there are none that are better or as well proportioned. There are also entities that Earth humans would consider to be ugly.

Plejarens are the highest developed creatures here 29.33-43

At this point in time, the Plejarens are the highest developed forms of extraterrestrial life that are stationed on the Earth. The second highest developed form of life here is 1,340 years behind the Plejarens in evolution. The Plejarens provide information that corresponds to the highest concepts of knowledge for the truth and it should be considered over any explanations or interpretations from other lower developed forms of life. The information provided by the Plejarens should also be accepted over the pretended tales from deceivers and charlatans who declare that they have had contact with beings from Venus. In a few years, it will be shown by scientists that Venus is not inhabited by humans, either physically or spiritually, as has been described by the deceivers.

Plejaren characteristics 3.10-17

Although earthly humans would believe that the Plejarens are perfect beings, they are still very far from this level and must continuously develop themselves. They are not super human beings, as Earth humans like to think of them in their ignorance and imaginations. Neither are they teachers, missionaries, or prophets. They just have an obligation and duty of preserving the development of life in the universe. This means that they endeavor to maintain order and control over certain life. They initiate contact with individuals of other worlds that are ready for it and provide explanations to them. They slowly prepare them for the thought that they are not the only thinking creatures in the universe. They also provide telepathic help so that the concepts of essential time-critical inventions can be learned.

Plejarens - humans like us 9.1-14

For decades, Earth humans, as well as whole groups, have been placing the Plejarens into categories that they do not fit into and which they do not feel comfortable with. Often, for the sake of appearances and pure profit, they are held higher then they actually are. They are only human beings like those on Earth. They have advanced technology and great spiritual progress, but this does not mean that they dominant as many on Earth would ascribe to them. They are neither guardians of humanity, god-sent angels, or anything similar. Many selfish people lead others astray by pretending that the Plejarens watch over the Earth and are responsible for the fates of humanity. This is not the case as they only perform a self-imposed mission, which has nothing to do with oversight and the regulation of fates on Earth. Thus, it is wrong to believe this is true. If this were the case, then they would regulate everything openly. Although the Plejarens are nearly 3,000 years ahead of mankind on Earth, both spiritually and technically, they are not god-like as people would believe who are captured by religions. These people degrade themselves and their fellow human beings as though they were under developed. Faulty or deliberately inverted contact reports cause false impressions that humans only perform mistakes and can do nothing right. This is not the truth since everyone goes its own way of evolution.

Plejaren are not perfect and make mistakes 15.17-45

Although from different planets with different spiritual perspectives, the human beings of both worlds are fundamentally equal and must go their own way of evolution. This does not exclude mistakes being committed by either party. The pseudo-conntactees who say that extraterrestrials are perfect creatures for religious benefit, are either deceiving, fantasizing, or want to suppress humanity. If the Plejarens make a mistake, they admit it and take responsibility for it as it makes no sense to hide from it or contest it. Only by being very objective without feelings will the truth be found. As a result of doing this, Semjase has decided to remain outside of Meier's concerns because he may be better able to decide important issues for himself. However, she also wants to help in certain matters when they concern interests that she can render information that can assist him.

Plejaren ability to read other's thoughts 2.21-25

The Plejarens will only investigate the thoughts of someone else when it is proper to do so. It is not their desire or policy to penetrate into the thoughts of another when it is really not important. They have no right to investigate the personal secrets of others. When they penetrate into the thoughts of others, there is always the possibility of learning more than what was actually provided. If they were to do this, then they would know every last thought and secret of Meier and they would not always be astonished and surprised by him.

Laws of Jmmanuel are still valid today 23.12-34

Semjase told Meier that the laws of Jmmanuel, regarding matrimony and intercourse, are as valid today as they were in his time for the whole universe. It is not true when charlatans say the extraterrestrials are super humans and no longer need laws and restrictions to live by. Only when creational order has become accepted, then laws and restrictions fall away. This is the case in very high spiritual spheres, where all connections to material needs belong to the past. Entities, with physical bodies, are afflicted with too many faults to do away with laws that provide order for their level of development.

Plejarens have more spiritual laws for criminals 23.35-38

When certain crimes are committed, the Plejaren have a uniform penalty of lifelong exile, which is considered to be rather primitive. But, their laws correspond to their spiritual level which is much more humane then those on Earth. They no longer punish criminals by eliminations and a hurting of the body, but rather by lifelong banishment to other worlds that exclusively serve for this purpose. Such worlds only have same sexed forms of life exiled there

in order to prevent over-population and the creation of descendants. They must care for themselves without any mechanical means. Periodically, controls are enforced to eliminate any secretly created products and all contact with other creatures is stopped. On some of their worlds, criminals are banished to great islands in large oceans when the crime is not severe. This form of punishment guarantees that the criminals will obey orders and not cause a burden to the public in a humane manner that allows those banished to fulfill their evolution.

Plejarens are monogamous and procreate 23.43-50

Creation has equipped every single kind of living form with the means to reproduce themselves in very natural ways. The law of unity is the same throughout the universe where two individuals unite, as with the law of reproduction for every material form of life. Higher spiritual forms have freed themselves of their physical bodies and no longer need to procreate. They are unable to create new spirits for only the Creation is able to do this. The act of procreation embodies a uniform character throughout the universe of males and females joining together for the propagation of descendants. This was initiated in this manner by Creation and there is no other possibility.

Women may become impregnated without a man 23.66-74

It is possible for a woman to become pregnant without a man to generate the necessary procreation. This does not concern spiritual forces, but rather incorrect regulations and the improper use of hormonal factors in female bodies. Another factor, which can lead to undesired and uncontrolled cohabitations, is the fact that male semen of several different forms of life is able to remain alive for up to 3 days after leaving the male body. 12 hours are quite normal, but 2 days are more rare. If it falls where it can work it's way toward the right places, then it can result in an impregnation.

Laws of Plejaren marriage & procreation 23.75-87

The Plejaren laws concerning matrimony and procreation have been preserved in Earth's literature ever since they were passed-down by our common ancient ancestors. They only enter into matrimony in a monogamous relationship after there is a clarification of all facts in respect to belonging together. The number of children is decided by the High Council in order to preserve the race and avoid over-crowding. In matrimony, a man and woman remain together for the rest of their lives in this alliance. Divorce, as it is known on Earth, is not permitted and is only allowed when there are extreme offenses against the laws and restrictions of matrimony and the culprits are exiled. But, these cases are extremely rare. The laws of matrimony and intercourse are explained in the Talmud of Jmmanuel. These laws have remained the same for thousands of years and the penalty in these matters continues to be lifelong banishment.

Plejarens procreate the same as Earth humans 41.21-25

The Plejarens procreate their descendents by the same natural way as Earth humans do and every other physical form of life in the universes. This means that males and females together, undergo the act of procreation. Throughout the universes, this form of procreation is a completely natural process where a man cohabitates with a woman, takes her for his mate, and causes her to become pregnant. This is normally accomplished by a couple snuggling together, uniting with one another in love, having the man guide his sexual member into the opening of the woman, and the woman taking his sperm into herself in order to develop new life.

Mental procreation and Artificial impregnation 41.26-31

An exception to the normal form of procreation is mental procreation, which is a very seldom occurrence. Artificial impregnation is mostly only performed in extreme cases for upgrading the species. But on the whole, procreation is directed toward the normal act of cohabitation as this accords to nature and the Creational laws and guidance. Only this manner provides for the consistency of spiritual and physical evolution. There are dangers associated with mental and artificial insemination procedures, which can cause unrecognizable mutations, which gradually affect a whole race of creatures and produce physical and spiritual monstrosities. They become degenerated mutants, have damaged immune systems, and loose their normal manner of thinking.

Plejaren procreation when the husband is infertile 41.32-46

The Plejarens, as well as many other races in the universe, have two possibilities for having descendents when the marriage partner is not able to procreate. The first possibility exists by making the man or woman fertile. But, when a man cannot be made fertile, there exists the possibility of having the woman become pregnant by another man. The man is also required to be married, so there is no jealousy or guilt associated with the breaking of any of Creation's laws because there is complete and mutual agreement for an act of simple creational meaning. The man chosen for this act must also have reached the limited number of descendents and have attained a certain high position of spiritual evolution. There no longer exists any degenerate sexual tendencies and such an act is considered to be a very honorable and good mission.

Plejaren - sexual stimulation 41.47-62

For the Plejarens, sexual pleasures are simply physical sensations. When men and women cohabitate, their thoughts become fanciful, causing physical and mental charms to fill the body with desire. These charms are very pleasing.

They fill the head with many wishes, release inhibitions, and loosen behavior. Every form of life behaves like this.

Plejaren - birth process the same as Earth humans 41.72-80

After procreation, a Plejaren child develops itself for nine months in the woman's body. The birth takes place in the same manner as it occurs on Earth. The woman suffers pain during labor and delivery as all humans, but they do not receive pain medication as women on Earth do. The pain is a natural part of the birthing process, which influences the mother to bring forth the child and causes the child to respond accordingly. This is a natural process that provides great welfare for the mother and child. Physical maturity for procreation in Plejarens is 12 years of age. However, continence is normally exercised until the age of 70 in order to become aware of spiritual concerns and to educate oneself.

Plejaren - matrimony, love, and family values 41.81-101

70 years of age is also the minimal age where matrimony is considered. This is merely 10.5 years after full body maturity and growth. Although spiritual maturity is also reached at 70 years of age, it does not mean that the spiritual evolution has stopped. Unlike with Earth humans, further education for the Plejarens lasts their whole lifetime. Love is a sensation of feelings that exist in many forms. However, love between men and women, is an exceptional sensation. Contrary to the love between Earth humans, the Plejarens feel love that is very pure, deep, extremely strong, and durable. They experience open and sincere love, which is only limited when the situation demands it. The education of Plejaren children is an obligation of the parents. However, the High Council righteously settles regulations, teachings, order, etc. The High Council also contracts marriages, which is why the Plejarens do not know of divorce. When two people live together as a unit, then differences of opinion naturally arise. But, this does not need to degenerate into fights, as on Earth. All creatures are different in their evolution and differently oriented couples must come together if evolution is to progress. This is an irrevocable law of evolution, which all entities in the universe are subjected to.

Plejaren birth control measures 57.143-150

Plejaren birth control - 1 method is pulling out 57.154

Plejaren birth control - Harmony of mates 57.155

Plejaren birth control - natural plant preparations 58.3-11

The Plejaren have no need for such things as the birth control pill. They observe the natural order of periodic regulations. Their sexual demands appear outside of the normal times of infidelity for women. So, they use many types of natural means in order to prevent pregnancy. One of their methods is for the man to pull out before reaching a climax. However, undesired pregnancies do happen. Every Plejaren woman possesses the technical means for detecting pregnancy after only three days. When an undesired pregnancy occurs, natural preparations are taken that cause early menstruation so that the fertilized ovum is expelled before it can develop. This is not abortion because there is no destruction of a life with a spirit. All of their means for preventing pregnancy must be in harmony with the man and woman. If the maximum limit of children is reached in a family on a planet that is menaced by overpopulation, natural plant substances can be added to their food in order to prevent further pregnancies. This, or some other method, is necessary when a planet is no longer able to sustain a certain number of humans without artificial interference. It is related to spiritual evolution. A command only prevails for birth control when it is initially introduced.

Plejaren - disposition of cadavers: burial, etc. 42.46-52

The most common manner in which the Plejarens dispose of dead bodies is by burying them underground in special institutions for disposal that are set apart from inhabited regions. From ancient times, they also have cremation for the very rare cases when it is wanted. The elimination of a lifeless body is also common. These are matters of individual desires.

Plejaren - factory work performed by robots 42.95-98

Work is performed in the factories by robots and androids under the guidance and control of a few men and women who only perform technical obligations of supervision and control. Every individual has its tasks to do on the planet as well as in the universe.

Plejaren - household and mother-in-laws 42.99-104

There are never any more than five people of two parents and a maximum of three children in each dwelling. They do not suffer from overpopulation as on Earth because they have a maximum of three children in each family. They experience no problems of a mother-in-law, which they call Geranisa, which interferes in the affairs of their married children.

ET & Plejaren - music, literature, arts & schools 42.105-109

The Plejarens also know of music, literature, and arts with schools for these things, which is common for all human beings in the universe. But, their schools for these things are limited to only those who are really interested, have a great amount of talent, and who will later work for the betterment of all. This is unlike the schools on Earth that interpret for the public who generates tones that are painful to the ear. Semjase often finds it horrible to listen to Earth music. She enjoys the good and harmonic earthly music.

Plejaren - not allowed to bring any things to Earth 42.113-116

The Plejarens observe security orders that prevent them from bringing anything to Earth that would not remain in their possession. They are willing to let Meier see and touch things from their world, but not give him anything that he could show to others. The only exceptions are crystals and minerals that could be of benefit to Meier.

Plejaren - how they obtain Earth money to buy 42.118-119

In order for the Plejarens to purchase things on Earth when they walk among humanity, they use their technology to locate precious stones and metals, which they then sell to traders for currency. They are not allowed to take money from people or institutions such as banks or stores.

Mining - only done on Erra in extreme emergency 45.56-58

Ore and mineral mining is only done by the Plejarens in extreme emergencies because this process is equal to the destruction of the planet. A planet or other star is never exploited as is done on Earth. What human beings do on Earth is equal to the destruction of the planet.

Plejaren - do not smoke or drink alcohol 50.

Plejaren do not smoke and do not drink alcohol, but they do have drinks that are similar to alcoholic beverages.

Plejaren - eye colors vary, makeup/cosmetics 54.23-27

Plejaren eye colors are as different as those for humans on Earth and are not all colored blue. Plejaren women like to use make-up to add color to their

eyes.

Plejaren - have domestic pets 61.162-164

The Plejarens keep domestic animals, including dogs and cats, which were brought there from Earth in earlier times. But, they are not allowed to appropriate earthly animals because of certain sicknesses that live within them. They can also receive sicknesses from humans as well. So, this is a regulation for the sake of security.

Animals from other worlds only allowed if necessary 61.165-166

The Plejarens have the technology to completely disinfect animals, but their nations determine if they need any animals from other worlds. Such decisions are made only when it is determined that the animals are needed on one of their worlds.

Plejaren shoes & clothing similar to ours 61.172-174

Plejarens wear shoes that are similar to those on Earth, but they are not made from animal skins. They are made from materials that are artificially manufactured. This is also true for their clothing and they will be similar to the clothing worn by humans on Earth in about 70 years. They will be more purposeful, but would look strange to the people of today.

Plejarens do not have things like teddy bears 66.23

Erra (Plejaren planet) - envy no longer known 66.112-115

The desire for possessions is a low-level spiritual trait that is found throughout the universe and not just on Earth. But, these low levels of the spirit no longer exist on Erra and envy is no longer a part of the character of the human beings there as it was in earlier ages. They also had to overcome these matters. The less materialistic thinking that is done by humans, the less the desire is for possessions. So the standard, relating to the evolutionary level of each spiritual entity is measured by its liberation from thoughts for possessions. Fully anti-materialistic thinking human beings are no longer able to generate feelings of envy because their thinking is all encompassing and they consider all possessions to be unworthy. With love and delight, they consider everything to be general goods belonging to everyone within the laws that are respected by all.

Plejaren - no possession of mate in matrimony 66.122-129

When the Plejarens join together in matrimony, it is not a taking of possession of a partner, but a connection in harmony. There are no rights of possession, but only love, understanding, and delight about enjoying each other. Each partner remains completely free within the matrimonial laws, such as the mutual agreement of all matters. The Plejarens are human beings like earthly humans with feelings and sensations of love, friendship, sympathy, antipathy, etc. But these are much finer, more sensitive, and deep-seated with the Plejarens.

Plejarens - have not incarnated on Earth 57.76

It is not possible for Plejarens to incarnate on Earth.

Plejarens - how little we know in spite of all 69.124-125

In regards to the Creation, the Plejarens only know the causes and effects, its existence, laws, and restrictions, but nothing more. In spite of their enormous knowledge, this makes evident how little they really know.

(Back to Contents)

4.2.1 Communicating with Earth Humans

Knowledge of all Earth languages ever spoken 4.9-24

Semjase was able to speak the German language perfectly. It is much easier for the Plejarens to learn a new language than it is for Earth humans. They have access to every earthly language ever spoken as well every dialect and manners. Language training courses exist with language scientists and computers. Their computers have the means to transfer the information into humans during a hypnotic state where the language terms and senses are implanted in their memories. This process takes 21 days and an additional ten days to be able to speak the language fluently. Their scientists and apparatuses provide training for the correct pronunciation. This requires a total of 30 to 31 days. The language institutions on Earth use tape recorders, which is the initial way in which to construct machines like they use. Different places are already researching on how to use computers for this purpose.

Conditions for questions being asked & answered 8.25-43

Meier was told that the Plejarens are not allowed to solve secrets for humanity, as this would not be advantageous for the spiritual development of Earth humans. So, he is requested to not ask questions of a scientific nature, as they will not be answered. Such questions would lead too far and bring more understandings then are good for them. Their spiritual development is

just too limited in these respects. Meier can be told much more information, but he must keep the information to himself. His friends and acquaintances are not as developed as he is. Some of them can qualify according to the scheme 3/2, 3/1, and 3/3. Only one of his friends falls in the position of 3/7. But, they are all inclined to learn more than is spiritually advantageous for them. They will ask questions that surpass the limit for elaboration. They will also want to make contact with the Plejarens, but this will not be possible. They must recognize this information to be the truth and acknowledge it before they can proceed. However, they are still doubtful and do not want to let the truth work in them.

Plejarens not interested in responding to doubters 9.100-114

When Meier tells Semjase that her words sounded harsh, he is told that the truth always sounds harsh. She asks him to not ask any more questions in the future that do not basically come from him. She says that she has no need to answer questions that he already knows the answers to or answer illogical questions. She has no desire to answer questions for friends that neither of them are interested in. Meier is asked to tell his friends to be satisfied with this arrangement. The way that his friends are being unreasonable and not using their brains with their unjustified distrust and criticisms is harmful to their mission. When they want to serve the mission, they must have confidence and learn to use their reasoning logic. If they are unwilling to do this, then they are without worth to them.

Conditions for Plejarens to contact an Earth human 24.1-18

In response to a demand from H.J. for Semjase to make herself and her beamship visible to him and others, she states again that this would be impossible for the following reasons: 1) Before contact with any Earth human, there must first be a decade-long study in all aspects, 2) all individuals contacted must be spiritually developed, 3) any contactee must be sufficiently developed to be able to recognize and elaborate essential truths

by themselves without considerations from others or scriptures in order to draw conclusions, 4) all temporary contacts result in having the memory of the event eliminated, 5) all contacts are made as a result of higher orders, 6) restricted contacts enable security from forces that would confiscate everyone and everything, 7) restricted contacts prevent those who only seek sensations and selfish desires from gaining access which could result in panic and very dangerous consequences. After decades of exploration, the Plejarens could find no one on Earth, except Meier, that was developed enough for contact.

Contact reports should be censored of personal data 29.147-152

The contact reports should be distributed in internal circles, as they currently exist. For external circles, the reports should be altered with all personal concerns removed. If the external circles want to have the unedited reports, then they should be provided in their complete form. The revised form of the reports, are only intended for the general public.

Communication/Understanding 31.162-168

The Plejarens use a small apparatus attached to their belt to speak and understand foreign languages. It is a language translator that can quickly convert a spoken language into another one for others to understand. However, they prefer to speak in foreign languages when they are able to do so. When Meier writes down conversations spoken in another language for the contact reports, he receives the meanings of what was said without needing to do any conversions.

The Plejarens use a small apparatus attached to their belt to speak and understand foreign languages. It is a language translator that can quickly convert a spoken language into another one for others to understand.

However, they prefer to speak in foreign languages when they are able to do so. When Meier writes down conversations spoken in another language for the contact reports, he receives the meanings of what was said without needing to do any conversions.

Impulse contact information sent to authors, etc. 39.S350-353

Certain Earth humans, like authors, receive information from outside their world so that they can describe, paint, or create models of things and possibilities for the future. In this way, the people of Earth are slowly prepared for coming events and scientists are able to receive concepts and formations that give them incentive to develop new things.

2 women in telepathic contact with Plejarens 61.129-134

The Plejarens are only in telepathic contact with two women in Europe and one of these is Amata Stetter.

Reading human thoughts 64.28-31

Because the Plejarens are prohibited from analyzing the innermost thoughts of others, they were unable to realize and recognize how complicated and illogical the thoughts are of Earth humans which enable them to write and publish untrue and distorted values other than what they, themselves believe. The Plejarens first discovered this when they came into personal contact with Meier and discovered his readiness to help them understand the thinking of Earth humans. After that, they were able to work with this matter in the proper way. They realized that they had deluded themselves for decades about the double character of earthly humans because such duplicity was completely unknown to them. They had never experienced this before.

The meaning of words & their exact values 66.2-9

When Meier attempted to give Semjase a present from Herbert, she stated that she was not permitted to accept goods. Meier explained that goods equate to a payment while a present equals the feelings of wanting to give love and delight to someone else. Semjase says that this was not the feelings of Earth humans, that she was aware of and asked if his definitions only applied to himself and a few others. He replied that this was possible because people generally give presents when they feel obligated to do so and usually during mutual exchange. He has had to explain a lot to people regarding the different meanings of words. He separates the meanings of words according to their special and exact values in order to avoid misunderstandings in communication. People are not accustomed to thinking within a word's true meaning and context. Although misunderstandings still exist, people come to learn the true values. But, long explanations are always necessary.

A hard language is demanded for telling the facts 66.100-101

The impression that people may have from reading Semjase's words may often seem to be deceiving, but a harsh language is demanded for telling the facts. Only by harsh language, can Earth humans be tempted to think for themselves.

(Back to Contents)

4.2.2 Government

Plejaren government - High Council 61.169-171

The Plejaren government does not keep an administration. They only have a High Council that provides high advice and never a command or order.

Plejarens are connected to an alliance of planets 23.104-108

The Plejarens are allied in a confederation that reaches far into the cosmos. Within this alliance, there are about 127 million solar systems inhabited by human forms of life. There are also innumerable other intelligent races that are not human species which are unknown to the Plejarens or those that they simply do not stay in contact with. Unfortunately, the Plejarens are not permitted to reveal, the number of human and non-human forms of life that inhabit this solar system. Nor can they disclose the planets that they inhabit.

Plejaren planets - each planet has only 1 nation 35.P754-759

The Plejaren worlds are not separated into different states or nations as they as is the case on Earth. Each world has one single world government, which functions as an executive institution. They are all subordinate to the High Council. The High Council is the essential government of all of their worlds and is the center of government. The council is not on their home world, but on a very special planet within the solar system of the central star for their races.

High Council - the essential government over all 35.P760-790

The High Council consists of half-spiritual and half-physical beings that are cross-dimensional. They are human forms of life with enormous wisdom and knowledge that are in a state of transition. In their evolution, they have progressed so far that they release themselves from their material bodies and are semi-spiritual entities. They are the only human forms of life that are able to communicate with higher pure-spiritual forms. The oscillations of the

spiritual spheres are much higher than physical humans can generate. Human beings are only able to make contact with creatures with the same level of oscillations and initiate communications. This means that Earth humans can only come into contact with those of about the same position in evolution. It is a safety measure in Creational law in which no form of life is able to tap into more knowledge than is allowed according to their state of evolution. The Plejaren worlds are all subordinate to the central government, which is formed by the semi-spiritual High Council. The planetary governments are only executive organs operating on the advice of the High Council. The government of the High Council is based upon natural Creational law. All events and all regulation is only based on natural law, which every single form of life is regulated. Every decision of the High Council accords to the form of life affected. They are based on the premise that every single creature has a position in evolution and their differences cannot be excluded. Their teachers in spiritual evolution, endeavor to study the spiritual development of every single creature.

Petale, Arahat Athersata & High Council 39.P19-2

The essential spiritual lessons will not be transmitted to Meier from the Plejarens, but from a very high spiritual sphere, which can only be communicated with through the High Council or by Arahat Athersata. This is the sphere of Petale, which transmitted the Twelve Commandments to Meier.

High Council duties 41.93-94

The education of Plejaren children is an obligation of the parents, but there is also control by the High Council, which also settles regulations, teachings, order, etc., and determines their righteousness. The High Council also contracts all marriages, which is why they do not know of divorce.

(Back to Contents)

4.2.3 History

Plejaren ancient home was the Ring Nebula of Lyra 30.19-29

In the original home worlds of human races, there was a powerful destruction of a very great star. This occurred a very long time ago by a power-hungry barbarian. This IHWH perished along with everything else in the damage. The destruction developed into the form of a gigantic eye that should serve as a memorial to the other creatures of the universe of what an evil delusion and thirst for power can do. This formation is designated IHWHMATA or eye of god. On Earth, it can be found in the Lyra Constellation and it known as the Ring Nebula, or M57. A very powerful telescope is needed in order to see it from Earth.

Plejaren first spaceship 57.92-93

The Plejarens constructed their first flying machine that was capable of traveling into space, 21 million years ago. This happened millions of years after a great catastrophe occurred when a Destroyer planet broke through the Vega Constellation.

Plejaren ancestors flew in airplanes 57.191-192

The Plejaren's earliest forefathers moved through the air in very primitive flying machines with internal combustion engines, which now appear to them as being very adventurous, barbarous, and monstrous.

HISTORY OF THE ARYANS (See section 6.1) 70.19-171

(Back to Contents)

4.2.4 Language

Origins of Plejaren writing 31.230-238

The Plejaren alphabet consists of 26 letters, of different shapes and names then English letters, plus two more letters for the sounds of (ch) and (sch) Meier copied them along with the pronunciations from Semjase's explanations. There are no umlauts or other pronunciation keys. This alphabet is 11,000 years old. It is taken from the ancestors of Plejaren scientists on Earth, who based the patterns on star formations as seen from Earth. The script is composed of circles (representing stars) and lines. Their older letters were much more complex and is no longer used on Earth. But, it was in use centuries ago and often changed. Some current Earth scripts are altered forms of this Plejaren alphabet. The ancient scripts on Earth were brought by "the heavenly sons & daughters" who were responsible for the re-emergence of Earth humanity from savagery.

Sarat language and Kosan language 61.215-219

The name of the language that is spoken in the Pleja System is called Sarat. There is also a common inter-galactic language that is known as Kosan.

telenotical - word defined 36.38-40

Arimo - word defined, hold on 39.83-95

Tir Nan Og - Green Lands, Land of Youth 39.P192-195

Plejaren - mother-in-laws (Geranisa) 42.100-104

Spharmiddon - word, meaning the end of the Earth 45.64-68

Adonis - ancient Greek word, beautiful humans 39.P41-42

SENAN (name of our universe in Askets language) 54.11

The following are words that are spoken in the native language of the Plejarens and their meanings: Telenotical is a type of telepathic influence that uses hypnosis and high frequency oscillations as inaudible signals into human ears, Arimo means to hold onto something, Tir Nan Og refers to green lands or a land of youth, Geranisa is the title for a mother-in-law, and Spharmiddon means the end of the Earth. In addition, Adonis is an ancient Greek word that means physically beautiful humans and Senan which is the name of our universe in Askets native language in the Dal Universe.

(Back to Contents)

4.2.5 Mission on Earth

Plejaren - bases and stations 7.215-223, 54.47

The Plejarens have bases on Earth as well as many other planets, where they live. One base on Earth is high in the mountains of Switzerland. Their other bases that are located around the Earth are well built so that it is impossible for other people to find them unless they know their exact location. The Plejarens established a station in Switzerland more than 300 years ago.

Mission of the Plejarens - to help Earth humans 25.56-70

The Plejarens are on Earth to help earthly humans in their development. This is a voluntary, self-imposed obligation. However, humanity must also contribute its own share in these endeavors and take up a certain voluntary duty in order to contribute to the workload. People must learn that their selfishness and limitless egotism is completely out of place and is not justified. The help that is required from mankind includes all necessary capital and labor. Humanity is wrong when it believes that they can just take and not give anything back. When people join together and help, they become greater than their individual efforts. The giving and taking must be equal. When the Plejarens provide spiritual knowledge and goods, etc., then people should elaborate the goods and knowledge and contribute to making it available to everyone. When humanity believes that it is more blessed to take than to give, then they will not free themselves from their evil egotism.

114 Plejarens stationed on Earth 57.73

Plejarens stationed on Earth - fluctuates monthly 57.111-113

There are 114 humans from the Pleja System that are currently stationed on the Earth. This number changes from month to month. There are often times when there is less than 50 Plejarens here and other times, there are more than 300. This is dependent upon their missions here as well as the availability of transports for their supplies.

(Back to Contents)

4.2.6 Philosophy, controlling feelings

If a person disregards a law, it harms others too 28.40-46

The Plejarens do not care about not being appreciated for their loyal endeavors, but they do care about those who would menace their mission. If they issue special orders, then they ought to be followed. Otherwise, those who disregard the orders, become useless in regards to the mission. A harmonious community that is not degenerated, is needed for the performance of the mission. If a single human being disregards a law or order, then he not only causes damage for himself, but he also affects others by this. This is a law of the spiritual force, which applies to all forms of life. By consciously committing a fault, waves are radiated outwards and hit others who have not faulted. This is a law of nature where the whole is affected by each part.

ETs - made the mistake of controlling their feelings 66.130-158

During the last few millenniums, the Plejarens began to control their feelings too much by learning to isolate and seclude them. They assumed this was necessary in order to protect themselves against inferior-developed beings. Thus, in their desire for higher levels of evolution, all feelings became finer and more detailed, which required intensive control. This increased the harmony in their world. They developed parallel mater, which comprises every venerable matter. Their love and desire to be with others of similar development became more expressive and irresistible. These sensations were not a substitute for knowledge, brain activity, and reasoning, but a result of them. Those feelings can only be generated by knowledge and activity of the mind.

As a result, certain missions do not cause a change in feelings because they are highly developed and controlled for higher evolution. Unlike on Earth, they are not influenced by their tasks, such as a guard becoming more aggressive. Because the Plejarens made the mistake of controlling their feelings too much, they only analyzed things by using pure values of

probability. But, soon after their contacts with Meier, the Plejarens discovered that he often let himself be guided by his feelings and they came to realize that they were wrong to have kept their feelings under such severe control. As a result, they corrected this mistake within the last year. But, the blocking of feelings had already caused harm. They found out about it in sufficient time and removed that misery within a few months. However, other civilizations have affected their evolution by blocking their feelings.

The people from Erra are higher developed than other races of the alliance and are more advanced in these concerns. The people from Erra are higher developed than other races of the alliance and are more advanced in these concerns. A far-reaching decision by the High Council has prevented this misery and care will be taken so that the lesser developed nations and races in the alliance do not undergo the same fault. Passions are established within spiritual development, as they are special characteristics for a certain type of development. Enormous differences exist among the Plejarens, as they do on Earth. But, the Erranians are basically different because passions fade away with the dissolution of the physical body and grow finer, corresponding to the higher spiritual development. Passions remain only as long as the physical body still exists. So, the passions experienced by the Plejarens are no longer expressed in the deep and wild manner that they are by humans on Earth. Their passions are more balanced within their range of feelings and finely rationalized. But, they are human beings just like those on Earth.

(Back to Contents)

4.2.7 Secrecy, why, how

Why they don't reveal themselves publicly 3.18-26

The reason why the Plejarens do not contact the governments of Earth directly is because, without exception, all Earth governments are led by people that are hungry for power and seek profit. They would only want to

gain access to their beamships so that they could exercise absolute control over the Earth. Then, they would try to capture the cosmos because their greed knows no limits. They cannot even create peace and friendship on Earth between nations or even within their own country. Imagine what they would be like with the power of a beamship and all of its technology. The Plejarens have no interest in revealing themselves publicly. The spirit of Earth humans is very limited and narrowly developed in religious slavery. They would worship extraterrestrials as gods, as they have in earlier times, or greedily attempt to take possession of the beamships. In addition, there are millions of people that would become hysterical and be lost in spirit. Because of this, it is better for them to make contact with individuals and slowly prepare them for open contact.

Security 4.4-8

There are questions that the Plejarens cannot answer fully. They trust Meier completely to keep certain information confidential, but there are other people with the power to elicit every secret from him in spite of his attempts to protect himself. Because of this, the Plejarens must be very careful with everything they say.

Meier forbidden to photograph inside craft & Semjase 7.5-12

When Meier is taken for rides aboard the Plejaren beamships, he is not permitted to take any photographs of inside the craft. At a later time, he will be permitted to take a photograph of Semjase. But, when that will be permitted, is not discussed for important reasons. Meier is allowed to know, but he is not permitted to disclose it.

Witnesses not allowed 7.94-99

Meier is not permitted to bring anyone else with him during his contacts, as explained previously. If this were permitted, then all of mankind would demand official contact and that is not acceptable.

Meier asks if he can tape record Semjase's voice 9.55-69

When Meier asks if he could tape record Semjase's voice, she states that the photographs of her ship are all that is permitted. She says that when people do not believe his words and accuse the pictures of being deceitful, then the same should be expected with a tape recording. They would say that the recording is of an earthly woman and could not be considered as convincing evidence. She asks Meier to explain to his friends that, in the future, if they accept the truth of these contacts, then they should do so confidently and no longer seek proof because doubts, criticisms, and distrust are not helpful to their mission.

Meier states that these are harsh words and is told that this is necessary as only the truth is helpful. When he expresses the concerns of his friends that the intrigues of others could cause harm to him, he is told that they will have everything that he has provided to them. If they have confidence in him, then this will suffice for them and they will not need anything more. Their arguments regarding intrigues reveal selfish thoughts and much distrust. This is only another way for them to be able to also make contact.

Meier asks for photos of other planets - denied 13.36-39

When Meier asks Semjase for photographs of her home world or some other world, she says that this is not possible because she is prohibited from bringing anything other than crystals and stones from other planets.

Plejarens eliminated memories in this respect 17.12-18

Because of the Swiss military's investigations regarding Semjase's beamship, emergency measures were taken to isolate the individuals, who have obtained dangerous knowledge about the Plejaren presence, and eliminate their memories in this regard. This was a serious incident that has resulted in the necessity to refuse further photographs of their craft for a long time. But instead, Meier will have an opportunity to photograph other things.

Discovering people's true thoughts 64.37-57

In order for the Plejarens to discover the true thoughts of people on Earth before 1977, they ordered Meier to produce lectures and articles for the world's mass public. Through these things, they were able to examine mankind's actual responses to them. This was necessary because they were not allowed to analyze the innermost thoughts of human beings. After several articles in newspapers and magazines as well as broadcasts over radio and TV, the Plejarens were successful in learning the truth. They discovered that governments were very interested and issued special orders in different countries, the broad public confronted this information earnestly, and ufology groups did not take the information seriously. It was the ufology groups that were the most important to the Plejarens and this was very depressing to them.

They determined that Earth humans are unable to dedicate themselves to the concerns regarding the existence of extraterrestrial beings and their craft. The so-called ufologists, who are supposed to be spreading the truth and preparing humanity for the coming extraterrestrial contacts, have humiliated themselves as primitive, semi-scientific sects that spread their nonsense of self-constructed theories which lead mankind away from the truth instead of guiding them towards the truth. This shows that Earth humans are still not sufficiently prepared for real knowledge that could help them with the coming of extraterrestrial intelligences. They realized that the development they assumed humanity had in regards to real enlightenment was just an illusion. This resulted in a new calculation of probability which stated that humanity will not be ready to realize the existence of extraterrestrial life for another 200 to 300 years.

This will happen when Earth humans begin to travel outside of this solar system and extraterrestrial beings are then able to appear on Earth in official capacity. This also means that the official landing predicted to occur before 2000 is impossible and the Plejarens will recommend that it does not take place. It is because of the actions of people like Jacob, Bertossi, Arends, and many others that humanity must continue to live in spiritual darkness apart from the truth. Meier, and his group, will still work with sincere and knowledgeable groups who are searching and spreading the truth. To the inner core of Meier's group, the High Council and all of their nations convey their dearest and sincere gratitude for their love and confidence in the truth as well as the love and assistance that they provide. Semjase also offers her thanks for everyone that occupies themselves with their endeavors and who become involved with Meier's group.

(Back to Contents)

4.2.8 Ships, Great Spacer, Immigration

Beamship - protection-beam-belt 4.61-79

The shape of the Plejaren beamships has no importance in space, but their disc-shape form is aerodynamic in the atmosphere and offers the least resistance to air and water. This shape also provides the largest surface area, which makes the driving forces on them most effective. The beamships are also surrounded by a beam-protection-grid, which causes every breeze to glide away without pushing on the craft. While in the cosmos, it functions the same way with swarms of particles in space. So, this grid protects the ship from all strange influences and resistances. Anything hitting the grid either becomes destroyed or is forced away. Anything attempting to penetrate the craft or cause resistance to it, is simply diverted without suppressing its effect. Any suppression would cause resistance that would prevent unlimited speed.

Another important function provided by the grid for the passengers inside the craft, is that it neutralizes the gravitational force of a planet. The craft generates its own gravitational forces and becomes an autonomous miniature planet. It can fly through any atmosphere at nearly light-speed without risk. Since the gravity of a planet has no influence on a beamship, the passengers inside feel normal and unburdened as if they were on the planet. Inside the ship, the gravity is absolutely controlled and adjusted for the passenger's comfort. When at other strange and hostile planets, the Plejarens wear suits with small, portable instruments that generate the same protective grid for the individual as portable instruments that generate the same protective grid for the individual as for the beamships. The Plejarens are not allowed to reveal the technical aspects of the beam-protection grid, but scientists on Earth are already working on it and the time is not far away when they will create it.

Semjase's new beamship 7.2-4

Semjase informed Meier that she would soon be getting a new beamship, which he would be allowed to photograph at close range. Her current ship has automatic radiators built in which destroys film within 90 meters of the craft. However, the radiation is not harmful to living creatures.

UFOs (beamships) - distorter screen 9.38-54

Regarding people not being able to see beamships except Meier, he is told that the talent for observation is very bad for earthly humans. They often see beamships, but assume that they are airplanes and do not give them a second look. They are simply not accustomed to providing a very scrutinized observation. However, the Plejarens usually protect their beamships against being seen by people. A distortion screen is used to render the beamships, and everything else within a diameter of 500 meters, invisible. They can also be partly visible on one side, from above or below. When Meier is permitted to photograph a ship, then it is protected on all other sides from observation by the distortion screen and no one else can see it.

Great Spacer description 31.72-79, 98, 113

The "Greatspacer" mother ship is a huge metallic sphere that reflects a small amount of light from the Sun. It has a large hatch in the side of it about a third of the way up from the bottom. Inside the hatch, there is a very large hanger with many beamships parked there and only one hundred square meters of space available to fly in. The interior is illuminated from the walls in a bluish colored light. It is the greatest ship in its class with all of the latest technology known to the Plejarens. It is its own perfect world, which can fly anywhere in the universe. It houses 143,00 inhabitants. Everything needed for living can be produced inside the ship and it is totally independent from everything else.

Although there are others of its class, this great spaceship represents the Plejaren's newest construction, which has only been in service for four years. It is used for expeditions and for keeping inter-galactic order. It is able to move through all time and space. It can even move through universal barriers and link numerable forms of life together in different universes. The size of this ship is 17,182 meters in diameter. About 11,000 meters above the hanger deck, there is a large open area of about 100 by 200 meters with green plants, trees, and flowers. It is like a Garden of Eden inside the giant ship. The essential city is located in the ship's center. (Also see section 4.4.2)

Beamship able to break thru dimensions in 2 directions 48.

Semjase's new beamship is able to break through dimensions in two different directions.

Immigration ships 57.Q5-9

There are great Immigration ships with an average size of 120 kilometers in diameter, which seats about a million human forms of life. These giant ships are only used for purposes of immigration when a world is menaced with destruction. These ships were used in ancient times when the Plejaren forefathers immigrated from the Lyra and Vega systems to Earth and at later times when they colonized the Pleja System. The exterior of the ships have been maintained since then and they are equipped with the newest technology.

Effects on plants of craft landings 61.142-149

The touchdown supports of Semjase's beamship caused the grass and plants under them to be pressed down in a clockwise spiral form from the outside to the inside center. This occurs because the round touchdown supports vibrate, along with the whole ship, in a spiral-shaped, anti-gravity oscillation in a counter-clockwise direction from the outer sides to the center. The bottom of the ship has four of these centers, with one in each of the three supports and one in the center of the craft. The oscillations cause the plants to continue to grow horizontally because they have caused a shift of gravity to occur inside the plants. This causes them to hold themselves down in a counter-gravity and work against the normal gravity of the Earth. They continue growing in their spiral form without being harmed or broken off. The plants press themselves down from above and repulse themselves from the gravitational force above them. The Earth's gravitational force also plays a decisive part by making their attraction force effective.

Menara's beamship - only has a planetary drive 63.7-12

Menara's beamship has a drive for planetary flights only and this makes it difficult for it to leave traces. When it comes near the ground, her ship generates gas, which catches fire and burns the ground, as well as any plants within several meters of it. As a result, she does not normally land her ship, but leaves it suspended in the air.

Cows disturbed by Semjase's beamship 63.48

Cows in the area of Semjase's beamship are disturbed because the oscillations of the security instruments influence them.

(Back to Contents)

4.2.9 Technology

Position indicator (apparatus) to see into the future 36.111-144

The Plejarens have an apparatus that they refer to as an "Area Analyzer". It enables the operator to view any person on Earth and analyze their brain waves to determine their conscious thoughts currently experienced or subconscious thoughts of events into the future, which the individual is not yet conscious of. This device can record the visual images of these events so that they can be viewed later. This allows the Plejarens to obtain important information that enables them to watch over and control everything that is important to them. They could know about everything on Earth if they used the device all of the time. But, because they need to know about certain things, it is essentially used for control and supervision purposes only. They gather all other necessary information by mentally sensing the thoughts of others, which are in accordance with the normal course of evolution. But, because this way is mentally demanding, mistakes can be made in recognizing thoughts, which result in wrong decisions, actions, and judgments, just like Earth humans do. The operator of this device simply uses a panel that causes a globe to turn until a desired location appears under a pointer. Then, the operator's thoughts are used to view any person in the area and obtain a visual image of their thoughts.

Radio-photography - apparatus 37.29

Radio-photography is an apparatus that is similar to film cameras. It is a process whereby the physical-chemical reactions to images are recorded as radio frequency radiations. The radiations can then be converted through a photographic filter directly into a photograph.

Guided real vision contacts - defined 38.95-128

Real-vision is a certain type of guided, controlled vision that is mastered by many extraterrestrial intelligences. The Plejarens use it to evoke controlled visions that influence many forms of life in order to offer them certain impressions, which ought to be instructive to them. When they share them with others, it can cause their environment to be influenced in a suitable manner. These visions are so completely realistic that the influenced people become convinced that they have actually experienced the vision. It is called "real-vision" because it seems real.

Each real-vision lasts as long as the vision would take in reality. This could take days, weeks, or longer. The real-visions and reality become a connected and continuous series of events, which cannot be differentiated from each other. In a state of real-vision, influenced people become masters of many spiritual forces, which lie sleeping in their subconscious. They use them unconsciously to compensate for feelings of hunger and thirst by condensing matter into eatable and drinkable things, which they experience in their real-visions to provide nourishment.

This is similar to the event demonstrated by Jmmanuel when he fed 5,000 people with bread that he multiplied in this way. The difference is that real-vision influenced people exercise these abilities unconsciously, while Jmmanuel was consciously able to do it. When influenced people become sleepy, they are able to sleep anywhere in the available environment. Usually, this is arranged and the influenced person is guided to trustworthy

individuals. Normally, these individuals are influenced as well in ways that enable them to care for others.

Meier has the ability to block real-visions and realize reality in a way that other Earth humans are unable to do. In a fraction of a second, they can fall under the influence and accept any matter as a given truth. This is not deceitful when the event serves for the expanded awareness of truth. Earth humans are influenced only for the purpose of experiencing a visionary event that would not be possible in reality.

Scanning instrument for photographing 39.13-15, 274

Because of the fields inside the Plejaren beamships, photographs from inside the craft usually turned out poorly. However, based upon Asket's specifications, a scanning instrument was manufactured that enabled Meier to take clear pictures. A light cable is also used with the scanner in order to provide more light for a better exposure.

Beamship - radiation shield 39.37-43

The dimension portal in the Bermuda Triangle cannot be seen by the naked eye, but it is possible to make the radiations visible with the help of the radiation shield around Semjase's beamship. Two huge trails of radiation is seen by Meier along with spheres and other things around the Earth. They are energy bales of different sorts and strengths. They circle the Earth at different distances and intervals. They are very important for the maintenance of life on Earth.

Space-analyzers - apparatus 39.P14-17

An overdue beamship of a form of life known to the Plejarens from their dimension penetrated here and has no possibility of returning on its own. So, the Plejarens sent out several space-analyzers to look for it. Within 2 or 3 hours, they expected to find out the results of the search.

Plejarens - able to regenerate body parts 42.73-78

The Plejarens have the ability to completely regenerate a new limb or organ, when needed. In cases where this is not possible, then they substitute the organs with artificial ones. These new organs will probably survive the life of the body. This possibility also exists for severed limbs as well.

Chair apparatus - cured Meier's cold & overexertion 43.130-143

While Meier was in Semjase's beamship, she was saddened to see how he was suffering from a cold and overexertion and said that she could no longer watch how much he exerted himself. She ordered him to sit in a chair, close his eyes, and rest his head. Instantly, his head was clear and his headache was gone. She assured him that he would feel much better by noon. The chair apparatus improved his natural body forces by dissolving a tiny unit of original cosmic energy in his body. But, Meier was in urgent need of rest as well.

Beamship metal - obtained from converted lead 45.39-55

Beamship metal - from lead, 7 processes 46.

Cold fusion welding for beamship construction 46.

The Plejaren beamships are constructed with a process of conversion from lead. The lead is extracted from many things such as the atmosphere of stars,

water, different planets, as well as from the decay of different ores from stars in destruction. Then, they convert the lead substances by mechanical and chemical processes into a hard metal form, which is much harder then the metal steel on Earth. Next, it is polarized by a further process of conversion into a special beamship-suited alloy. Although there are the same metals on Earth as well as on other planets, Earth does not contain all of the metal ores that exist in the universe. The metals within this alloy consist of copper, nickel, silver, and gold. The alloy could be produced on Earth and used on earthly spaceships. But first, humanity would have to be capable of space flight. It could not be used on the primitive rocket capsules and humanity will not be traveling into space for a long time. A piece of the alloy will be provided to Meier. There is a total of seven processes involved in fabricating the metal. There is a cold fusion apparatus that is used to weld the metal together in the construction on beamships.

Display of atmospheric electrical energy elimination 48.

Meier witnesses a display of the atmospheric electrical energy being eliminated through a burning process by a beamship. This must be done above 2,500 meters in elevation.

Plejarens - conversion of trash into useable soil 50.

The Plejarens are able to convert trash and rubbish into useable soil. This process is accomplished with robots.

Beamship anti-gravity shaft - Meier descends thru it 52.

Meier is able to descend from Semjase's beamship through an anti-gravity shaft to the ground.

Communication by hyperspace "radio" transmissions 54.59-62

The Plejarens use a form of communications similar to radio transmissions without any signal retardation through hyper space. Their signals are converted into tachyon particles that travel billions of times faster than light-speed. Within less than a second, they can travel over the whole hyperspace and be reformed back into signals at the receiver. The conversion process is a form of universal enlargement of the signals in relation to the speed of the tachyon particles.

Beamship, propulsion and Anti-gravity drive 55.140-146

Semjase's current beamship = 1.5 tons in weight 55.150-151

The tachyon drive system of the Plejaren beamships does not correspond to a direct beam propulsion system. The Plejarens stopped using beam propulsion 400 years ago, but they continue to refer to their craft as beamships. Semjase's ship partly uses radiated energy for propulsion composed of highly concentrated bundles of light. Her previous ship used an anti-gravitation drive that was based on the principle of discharging gravity. This was only used for planetary flight while its tachyon drive was used for space flight. Her current ship is equipped with an anti-matter drive for cosmic space flight. The ability to use anti-matter was only discovered by Plejaren scientists within the last year. Semjase's current ship weighs about 700 kilograms more than her previous ship for a total weight of 1.5 tons.

Cancer - eradicated by Plejarens long ago 57.42-54

Cancer, which is a parasitic wrongly controlled life, has been eradicated in humans of the Pleja System for a very long time. This was first possible when they avoided certain negative opinions and behavior and started to think and

act in different ways. Earth humans must develop this necessary knowledge by themselves in order to evolve and learn the correct way of dealing with things. If the Plejarens were to reveal this knowledge to humanity without them coming to this understanding on their own, then it would be evaluated in destructive ways. The knowledge about conquering this disease would reveal too many powerful forces to be helpful at this time. Through evolutionary development, earthly humans will become prepared for this knowledge, its force and power. Humanity will come to understand how to use it according to Creational laws without evaluating it in a negative way. The Plejarens do not feel that they have the right to influence human evolution that accords to all creational and natural laws. Strangely, the Plejarens also suffer from the common cold, but they are able to attack it and confine it.

Extraterrestrials can eliminate lost items on Earth 62.93-97

Sometimes when Earth humans or insincere entities find objects that belong to extraterrestrials, they are able to eliminate the objects or burn them to ashes. This happens by a far-reaching transmitter that affects a self-destruct mechanism that is built into each object. The self-destruct mechanisms are usually built into objects and instruments that are taken to strange and lowly developed worlds for security purposes so that there is no danger of them falling into the wrong hands. These things are normally produced from synthetic materials.

Selective warning device - small white object 62.98-100

Semjase carries a small white object that is known as a selective warning instrument. It produces a fine signal tone that warns her when someone comes near to her with brain wave patterns that are not registered in the instrument. She always carries a second one on her belt in case the other one is lost.

Instrument that incinerates items 62.101-109

If an instrument is lost, then another instrument on Semjase's belt will cause the lost item to burn and change into a viscous brown and black synthetic mass by pressing two buttons. It will turn to ashes and nothing will remain if allowed to burn long enough. The burnt item must not be touched for one and a half hours so that the radiations from the combustion can dissolve. The remains become a synthetic material that does not enable recognition of the original compounds and is similar to other things on Earth.

Beamship apparatus - teletransmitter 73.33-36

When Meier expressed a desire to instantly appear before his friend, Jacobus, from inside a beamship, he was suspended through a mechanical teleporter. It is able to de-materialize a field and then re-materialize it somewhere else. Meier climbed into a pit and was instantly transmitted, as though growing straight up from the ground, in front of the car of his friend.

(Back to Contents)

4.3 Entities

Spelled: Semjase, Quetzal, Ptaah, Pleija, Manara, Sfath 45.9-23

(Back to Contents)

4.3.1 Semjase

Semjase 1.

At Meier's first contact experience with a Plejaren entity, a UFO landed in a meadow near him. Finding it impossible to get close to the craft, he just sat down on the ground and waited. In less than a minute later, a figure appeared from behind the object. It was obviously a human being, wearing a peculiar gray colored coverall suit that was very pliant and light. The suit was close fitting to the body, extremely durable, and the material resembled the skin of an elephant. Around the neck, there was a ring, which evidently served for the mounting of a helmet.

This entity was a normal female human being with nothing that indicated super abilities, pretentiousness, or spirituality, although she was devilishly attractive. She also walked quite normally for a woman, yet somewhat stronger, more confident, and graceful without being particularly dainty or trying to make any special impression. Slowly, she came near to Meier, seized him by his arm and pulled him up. Her grip was strong and sure, but also very pleasant and secure. With slow steps, they walked toward Meier's vehicle and sat down in the dry grass together. This extraterrestrial woman then began to speak in perfect German with a strange accent. She stated that her name was Semjase (pronounced Sem-ya-seh) and that she originated from the region of the Pleiades. (This was the beginning of several contacts that have occurred over many years. See Chapter 2 for a full description of this contact.)

Semjase's age - 330 years 3.37-44

Meier guessed that Semjase appeared to be 32 or 33 years old. But, the human beings of the Pleja System live to about 1,000 years of age and by this standard, Semjase is very young at only 330 years old. This corresponds to 33 years of age by earthly standards.

Semjase leaving for some time, will use telepathy 17.104-116

Semjase informed Meier that, within a few weeks, she would be leaving Earth for some time and that they will only have telepathic contacts while she is gone. Meier asks if she was leaving to marry a man and was told that she feels better without a man for now. Later, she will make plans for this.

Semjase is tasked to the moon and other planets 26.1-8

Semjase informed Meier that they could not talk long and would not be in contact very often in the future because she has been ordered to undertake a special mission. However, she would be able to provide a demonstration of her beamship. She is being tasked to go to some planets in this solar system and the moon in connection with some events that have occurred recently. Earthly scientists are endeavoring to explore space and some worlds, which requires attention. The United States and Russia are cooperating to work together in a space station. This demands extreme attention and much control from the Plejarens in order to prevent earthly scientists and power-hungry people from reaching concepts that they are unable to bear. There is a danger of them reaching perceptions that would bring heavy consequences for Earth humans when certain nations are able to strengthen their powers. As a result, the Plejarens must monitor everything and intervene as necessary in order to prevent the complete destruction of all mankind and their world. This would also affect other neighboring systems and evoke a small cosmic catastrophe.

Meier asks Semjase to write letter for Meier's group 31.206-211

Meier observes in Semjase certain female traits 31.215-228

Meier asked Semjase to write a letter to his group because they would enjoy reading something very personal from her that they could hold in their hands.

When she asks if that is really important, he assures her that it is. She then asks what she should say and says that she doesn't have the necessary equipment and she is not clear about how to do it. Meier says he will help her with any wording and hands her paper and a pen. Semjase says that she doesn't know what to write and Meier tells her to write anything and something will come to her mind. He tells her to not make this so complicated and just write some kind words that come from herself.

Semjase asks how she should begin and Meier responds by saying that she is a typical woman. She asked what he meant by that and he says that sometimes, women are very helpless creatures when asked to do something strange for them. She is no different then the women on Earth. This does not trouble Meier, but it shows him that she is just a human female with some purely womanly characteristics. He wonders if all women in the universe are the same. Semjase's father, Ptaah, agrees with Meier. Semjase says that she does not want to contradict them and then her face turns bright red.

Meier is delighted to see her loosing control and being influenced by her feelings. Semjase reads his thoughts and asks him to stop. He explains that he means no evil. On the contrary, he now holds her in higher esteem as a human being. Semjase says that it is not always a good thing to know the feelings of someone else. Meier agrees with her and asks if she thought she could hide her feelings from him. She admitted to it, but now knows that she did not succeed. She asks if he wouldn't delude himself because she is a woman and he says that is nonsense because such feelings are not dependant on sex. Ptaah agrees and Semjase asks them to speak no more about this. She takes the paper and pen and begins writing without hesitation.

Meier remarks on Semjase's beauty, wife was jealous 34.232-237

Meier remarks that it is fantastic being able to discuss things with Semjase and that she is simply very attractive. He expresses a desire to take a bite out of her, but would never do such a thing. So, he escapes to other thoughts. Semjase thinks that he is funny and asks if his wife wouldn't be jealous to hear him say such things. Meier admits that he has had problems with his wife being jealous of her, but says that she has calmed down in the last few

months. He now goes to the contacts without his wife knowing about them. He believes that this is the best thing to do.

Semjase - reason & logic 39.101-117

Semjase states that she will never understand Meier's behavior and thinks that Earth humans are all somewhat peculiar in their passions for adventure. This is completely strange to her. Meier explains that some humans are, in spite of everything else, just old brave soldiers. The unknown simply entices them. The harder life is to them, the more they enjoy it. He promises to teach her this behavior. She hopes reason will prevail over him. Meier admits that he can be deceived some times and things can go wrong.

Semjase is surprised that he can say this so easily, but she cannot deny the logic in taking chances. She says that perhaps she lets herself be guided too much by reason in certain things without considering logical concerns in their proper measure. Meier states that Sfath taught this to him when he was a child. Semjase admits that he is further developed in this regard them she is. Because of their high technologies, they have become poorly developed in these concerns. She assures him that she will discuss this with her people because she believes this can be of use to them.

Meier cuts a tuft of Semjase's hair as a remembrance 39.307-309

Meier brought a pair of scissors with him when he met with Semjase and showed them to her. She asked what he wanted to do with them and he said that he wanted to cut off a big tuft of her hair as a remembrance of her. He plans to display it in a showcase as something personal from her. He assures her that they do not want to make a cult out of it. Semjase agrees, if it will bring joy to his group. After cutting some of her hair, she asked if it would be enough and is assured that everyone would be delighted by it.

Semjase's husband 41.63-71

A little more than 200 years ago, Semjase was married. They had no children together because they had planned to wait for children until after her husband had returned from an expedition to a newly discovered galaxy. He went on the expedition with seven crew-members in two small spaceships. But, only one of the craft returned after eleven years. The ship carrying her husband suffered control failures and fell into a star. So, Semjase lost her husband after only being married for seven short years. The Plejarens consider a married person to no long be married when a partner departs from life and no children have been conceived between them.

Semjase - opinion of Earth music (pop & harmonic) 42.110-112

Semjase considers some of Earth's music to be painful to her ears. She often finds it horrible to listen to Earth music. She enjoys really good and harmonic earthly music, which has nothing in common with the hits that are, in many ways, bad and unmusical. There is no way for her to describe the music in her world because it would sound very strange to those on Earth. Their instruments would also be considered to be strange by Earth humans.

Semjase's mother 44.95-102

Semjase's mother lives with her father on his spaceship. She considers her mother to be a very wonderful woman. Her mother already knows Meier much better than he knows. Semjase is not her only daughter.

Flowers picked by Semjase for Kalliope Meier 53.193-200

After an assassination attempt on Meier's life, Semjase expressed concern that his wife must be rather excited about it. In an attempt to provide her with some pleasure, Semjase decides to collect a bundle of quaking-grass for her. She asks Meier to pass it along to his wife with her kind regards and love. She also instructs him to give her a kiss. He also decides to collect a big bunch of marigolds, pink flowers, ferns, leaves, and forget-me-not flowers. Semjase says that his wife has well deserved this.

Semjase - obligations on earth since 1903 54.45-46

Semjase has been entrusted with obligations on Earth for the last 72 years. Her commitment here expires in four more years. Their station in Switzerland was established a little more than 300 years ago.

Semjase's birthday - February 7th 54.110-113

When the Plejaren 13 month calendar is converted into Earth's 12-month chronology per year, then Semjase's birthday would fall on the 7th of February. Her birth is under the astrology sign of Aquarius. These star signs have been known since ancient times on Earth by our common forefathers and the same signs were transferred to the Pleja System. But from their perspective, the positions are greatly shifted and result in another arrangement.

Semjase's written greeting to the children at FIGU 55.17-23

Semjase is delighted when she discovers that a child in Meier's group has asked if she has any brothers or sisters. She likes children very much and agrees to write a greeting to the child. Semjase has a brother by the name of Yukata and a sister named Pleja.

Semjase's knowledge connected to her mission 57.161-164, 61.231

Semjase has learned many professions, but her current tasks require her to be educated in spiritual lessons, coordination, technology, archeology, time-travel, earthly religions, politics, economy, the history of Earth, and different other subjects that she is thoroughly knowledgeable in. The Plejarens normally master between 12 and 30 or more different fields of study. Semjase was required to undergo 4 years of intensive study before she could answer any questions for Meier.

Semjase postpones her vacation from Earth 62.1-24

Due to some letters and articles about Meier and his contacts, which are considered damaging to their mission, Semjase has decided not to take her vacation now, but to postpone it to a later time. Meier regrets that she is not able to take her vacation, but is pleased that she will not be going away. She is comforted by his feelings for her. She thanks him and says that he is very dear.

Teddy bear - gift from Herbert Runkel for Semjase 66.12-23

Meier brought a present for Semjase to open from a friend, Herbert Runkel. She is surprised to find a soft Teddy bear doll inside and does not know what it is. She finds it to be soft, fine, and warm. She expresses her gratitude for it and says that she is delighted by it. She decides to keep it in her ship as a reminiscence of relationships, security, and good friends on Earth that are worthy of love. They do not have things like this on her home world.

Your dreams are a medicine for you. --Semjase 66.62-73

Semjase tells Meier that there are some things that he should not know in advance. If he were to know of things that are to happen in the future, then he would not have the same feelings when they occur. Meier agrees and Semjase is pleased. She tells him that his dreams are a medicine for him. Semjase admits to eavesdropping on him since he does not block his thoughts to her. She says that his dreams are wonderful and she feels deep delight from him. He caused a stirring of happy and delightful sensations inside of her.

Semjase - no more presents to be accepted 66.159-166

Semjase tells Meier that he should not bring any more presents because she will have to refuse them. The Teddy bear will be the only exception.

Semjase was on vacation on Erra for 3 weeks 69.1-2

Semjase's name - female form meaning semi-IHWH 69.87-97

Semjase's name is a female form of a semi-ishwish. In the Plejaren language, the term meaning semi is elo and the female form of ishwish is ishrish. So, the proper title for Semjase is an Elo-Ishrish. However, de-generation can occur if a wrong name is given to a human being.

(Back to Contents)

4.3.2 Quetzal

Meier meets the Plejaren station leader Quetzal 28.Q1-2

Quetzal (pronounced Kuet-zahl) is the name of the highest leader over all Plejaren stations in this solar system. He is making telepathic contact with Meier in order to discuss some matters concerning his group. He greets Meier with honor as a dear friend. But, Quetzal is a serious, no nonsense type of individual with a lot of responsibilities that include monitoring and interacting with the most evil of entities in this region of space.

Quetzal says that special orders are to be followed 28.Q20-33

Quetzal informs Meier that when they issue orders, they are based on absolute logic and just cause. The orders they issue are a result of exact information and they know what purpose they serve. If their orders are disputed, then they become meaningless and worthless because the path to truth cannot be walked through neglect. It is not permitted for their orders to always be questioned and neglected. Meier's group members should not disregard their orders and act from their own judgment in these matters. The orders they issue are commands that ought to be observed. When everyone makes their own decisions, then they are treated according to their own decisions. But, Earth humans must observe the natural and creational laws.

The Plejarens are the leading and advising factors before humanity on Earth and it is not permitted for people to rely on their own illogical thoughts and disregard orders. If they cannot realize the wisdom of the Plejaren logic, this does not give them license to do whatever they want to do. The Plejarens can only offer spiritual lessons and useful information for humanity on Earth when their advice is respected. Illogical arbitrary actions greatly injure their mission here. Humanity should understand that the Plejarens are 3,000 years in advance of Earth humans in evolution. Anyone on Earth that believes that they know better than the Plejarens are suffering from a selfish megalomania.

Plejarens insist reports be published word-for-word 28.Q55-69

Regarding the contact reports, Quetzal says that it is the judgment of some of Meier's group, that only parts of the reports should be disclosed and that all personal matters should be removed. This is not acceptable to the Plejarens. They insist that the reports must be disclosed word-for-word just as they were spoken. This includes all personal remarks. The reports are only valid and worthy if they are reproduced in complete form. This order is based upon scrutinized deliberations of all factors for logic. Anything that is not intended to be revealed in the reports, is withheld from Meier from the beginning. So, everything in the contact reports should be offered and explained to mankind on Earth. Any facts, words, explanations, corrections, or anything else that is omitted is not acceptable. The truth must be revealed and taught accurately, even if certain matters are found to be undesirable to certain individuals. This order also applies to the Plejarens who often make inadvertent mistakes that are to be revealed. It is expected that any prior violation of this order will now be corrected.

Things explained once should not need repetition 28.Q70-75

Meier is told by Quetzal that it is not pleasant for the Plejarens to repeatedly be expected to occupy themselves with the same issues. Once they give an explanation about an order that has been issued, it should suffice. It should not be expected that the same things should be repeatedly discussed several times. In the future, Semjase has been ordered to omit such repetitions of things that have been thoroughly explained. Whatever is explained once, does not need to be explained any more. This is not only time consuming, but illogical and unnecessary.

By no means do we exercise dictatorial measures 28.Q76-80

Quetzal tells Meier that, in no way, are they trying to exercise dictatorial measures to force the will and knowledge of the Plejarens onto Earth humans. They have only undertaken missions voluntarily to diffuse advice about the spirit and some other things. Whoever wants to accept these lessons and acknowledge them, may do so and those who want to refuse them are also free to do so. But, the ones who acknowledge them, must be conscious that only certain individuals can obtain an order that will result in special destinations when advice is observed and assistance is provided. Only in this way, will the laws and missions be fulfilled.

(Back to Contents)

4.3.3 Ptaah

Semjase tells Meier not to call Ptaah Dear God 31.141-148

Semjase takes Meier to meet her father, Ptaah (pronounced Ptah), onboard his Greatspacer mother ship. Meier is not impressed with the title that Ptaah has of IHWH and talks of throwing flowers at a megalomaniac. This causes great laughter from Semjase and Ptaah. Semjase explains that they found his comment funny because he assumed pure earthly forms in their world when they have come to know a completely different form for many hundreds of years. Semjase tells Meier not to refer to Ptaah as a god because that brings back sad memories of earlier times in their evolution. The designation of IHWH now has a new meaning for them. Although there are very fine differences in humans at all levels of evolution, everyone is valued equally, even though spiritual development takes a very long time.

Ptaah - Semjase's father, speaks to Meier in German 31.156-161

Semjase takes Meier into the command center of Ptaah's Greatspacer mother ship. The command center has equipment that is arranged like a horseshoe. A single man is seen standing in this horseshoe as Semjase and Meier arrive. This man is dressed similar to Semjase and exudes great love and friendliness. He appears to be about 70 Earth years old. Semjase and the man hug and kiss each other and then talk in a strange language to one another. The man looks at Meier attentively and has a roguish smile in the features of an old man. Semjase introduces Meier to her father and the two of them shake hands. Her father says that it is a great pleasure for him to see Meier there. Semjase has reported very much about him. He welcomes Meier and Meier thanks him.

Semjase's father embraces Meier, who is unable to speak. The man tells Meier to call him Ptaah, for that is his name. He says that an ancestor of his lived in earlier times on Earth with a former human race. He was an IHWH and was also named Ptaah. His wife was named Basth and there are still many age-old traditions, tales, and legends of them on Earth. Meier says that he was not aware of this, but will research it when he returns to Earth. Semjase says that he will discover about this in the South American tales about gods. Meier expresses surprise that she referred to Ptaah as a god when she had told him not to call him that. Meier asks how he should address her father and is told that, because everyone is considered equal, he can call him by his name. Ptaah asks Meier if he speaks any other languages and he says that he speaks Greek. This pleases Ptaah because he also speaks Greek.

Meier & Ptaah then speak in modern Greek 31.162-168

Semjase explains that her father has been speaking to Meier in his native language because he does not speak German. A small apparatus on Ptaah's belt is a translation device that has been translating any language spoken and making the conversions understandable for everyone. But since Ptaah and Meier both speak Greek, it is preferred to speak without the device. Later, when Meier receives the transmissions of this conversation, everything will be presented in his native language for easy transcription. This is a big relief to Meier.

Ptaah's age - 759 years (as of June 14, 1976) 55.36-37

A child in Meier's group wanted to know how old Semjase's father was and Semjase says that he is 759 years old by the chronology on Earth.

Ptaah intervenes in assassination attempt 65.1-16

Ptaah personally came to Earth to meet with Meier, who welcomed him with friendship and respect. Ptaah expresses his delight to be with his dear friend. Then, he informs Meier that he was called by Semjase to investigate miserable pieces of work that threaten Meier's life. This is in regards to a missile attack from a ship at Winkelriet near Wetzikon. (See section 3.1.3 for more information) Ptaah says that he ordered the introduction of telepathic impulses towards Meier and his group regarding the menacing dangers present and provided a warning for him not to undertake any long journeys in the near future. In particular, he was warned not to give any lectures about the Plejaren presence. But, Meier stubbornly refused to heed these warnings or listen to his group member's advice, even though the Plejarens endeavored so much to prevent such an impending occurrence. Ptaah tells Meier that he should act accordingly and not work against his own feelings. They know exactly what they are doing and why they are doing it. They did not become involved without sufficient cause to believe that his life was extraordinarily threatened when he decided to undertake his planned travels.

Do not constrain your assumptive feelings -Ptaah 65.P43-45

Ptaah tells Meier that, in the future, he should not constrain his assumptive feelings, but live according to them. When he goes against them, he consciously generates evil and he troubles his Plejaren friends with

unnecessary labor. The danger exists that the Plejarens are not always able to survey and control all matters, which could cause him harm.

Meier feels like an idiot 65.P80-S10

Meier tells Ptaah and Semjase that this has been rather much for him to bear and calls himself an idiot. Ptaah tells him that he should not lower himself in this manner. His anger with himself is not justified. Meier consents to this and says that he knows he has made a heavy mistake. He tells them that, in the future, he will act accordingly to what he is ordered or he will simply not say anything. He admits that he deserved the preaching he has received as he feels that he has been very silly. But, Semjase says that she does not agree. It is evident to her that he has allowed himself to be guided by his feelings because he did not want to deceive his dear friends in Munich. He was also conscious of the need to perform his mission without endangering it. She can feel how he is weeping inside and feels very sorry for him. But nevertheless, this must be as her father has said. The fulfillment of his mission is much more important than the anger of some unreasonable persons who seek to abuse him and his friends.

Ptaah 65.82-84

Ptaah cautions Meier not to be guided by his feelings because, at the moment, the cosmic influences are very aggressive and he has a hard struggle ahead until the middle of next year. His dear friends around him will inform him in greater detail about this matter. This time will be very troublesome and full of dangers. So, Meier is cautioned to be careful and deliberate everything thoroughly, as previously advised by Semjase.

(Back to Contents)

4.3.4 Pleija

Kalliope dream about Pleija 55.24-35

Meier asks Semjase if her sister, Pleija (pronounced Play-ya), has black hair and Semjase wants to know how he is aware of that fact. He explains that his wife, Kalliope, told him of a dream that she had, about 3 weeks ago, regarding a very pretty, dark-haired girl that was about Meier's height. In her dream, he called the girl, Pleija. Semjase says that Pleija told her about very strong streams of thoughts that she could not analyze or localize. Those thoughts must have been from his wife. Semjase has noticed that she has become interested in their mission and other concerns for the last two months. She has extraordinarily strong spiritual abilities that would be worthwhile for her to evaluate. Meier says that he is aware of her abilities, but wonders how to make her aware of it. He has often tried, but always in vain. Semjase says that she will assist her in this because she has reached a step in development where someone needs to help her. Meier says that he will also assist her. Semjase says that his intensive help would be beneficial, but it will take much of his time. Meier says that the time does not matter since it will be useful and he cares so much for her. She tells him that he will need a lot of patience. Meier says that he would wait years for this.

Pleija (Semjase's sister) 55.229-230

Meier asks Semjase to give her sister, Pleija, his best greetings. Semjase says that this will please her very much. She says that they are together now at the station and Meier is delighted to know this.

Pleija (Semjase's sister) - coming next contact 58.20-23

Semjase tells Meier that, at the beginning of next week, she will bring her sister with her on their next contact. She wants to get to know him and to look at his barbarous traveling machine. He says that this is fine and that he will teach her to drive his dangerous motor-scooter. He asks her what she has to say about that and she responds with, "Don't!" She says that Pleija will be delighted by it for she is very interested in those objects, but they appear rather barbarous to her. Meier says that earthly humans are barbarians and he is quite content with that. Semjase says that she is aware of that and it is even partly okay with her.

Pleija – "as pretty as Semjase" 59.P1-20

Semjase tells Meier that her sister wishes to greet him. She shows him where Pleija is standing among some trees. While he walks into the woods where Pleija is waiting, he notices that she is as pretty as Semjase. He says hello to her and expresses his delight at seeing her. She is just as he imagined from his wife's description of her in her dream. He says that she is so beautiful that great delight at being welcomed in such a loving and uncomplicated manner. Meier admits to being uncomplicated and boorish in such matters. He does not like complicated ceremonies and hides his insecurity by his behavior. She says that he is very sincere and clear, which pleases her very much. She notices that his thoughts and conduct are according to his words. They all know him very well. From knowing his past and seeing his pictures, she wanted to see him personally and talk with him. She refers to pictures of him in much earlier times than his youth. This is unpleasant for him, but she insists that he should concern himself with the past. He says that he is conscious about these things, but they are very dangerous and not important yet for his mission. Pleija agrees, but says that it will gain importance at a later time. Meier agrees to take her advice when the time comes. But now, he wants to show her his motor scooter and teach her how to drive it. This pleases her as she is interested in the barbarous machine. For about 20 minutes, he teaches her to drive the bike. When Meier asks her what she thinks of it, she says that it is a very interesting barbarous adventure and asks if she could drive the bike for some time alone. Meier agrees, but warns her not to become too barbarous as the bike provides a constant stimulation for

adventure. She says that she already enjoys the adventure, which is something that she has never experienced before. Meier says the barbarian lifestyle has its own attractiveness and Pleija agrees with him.

(Back to Contents)

4.3.5 Menara

Menara - a girl from Vega system to take over contact 61.177-190

Semjase tells Meier that in a few minutes, another of their ships will land which will appear unfamiliar to him. It belongs to one of their other races and will be commanded by Menara (pronounced Men-ah-ra). She is a girl from the planet Deron in the Vega System. Menara will be taking over the contacts with him, starting next time until the end of the year so that she and Quetzal can return to their home world for a vacation. Semjase plans to leave the Earth on the 15th of August. They will meet once more before then and she may visit some time again. She notices that Meier is feeling very sad and says that she regrets it as she feels the same way. He tells her not to weep and she says that such feelings are difficult to control. She tells him that Menara is very pretty, very dark-skinned, and flashing with a delight for life. They will understand one another very well.

Menara - 10 centimeters shorter than Semjase 61.M1-8

While Meier and Semjase are talking, Menara comes down the anti-gravity tube. Meier notices how very pretty she is. Her skin is extremely dark colored with a shade of brown. She is about 10 centimeters shorter than Semjase and has Negroid features. Semjase and Menara talk for some time while Meier gets an impression of her. Semjase introduces Menara to Meier. Menara says that he has been studying her very intently and asks if he has sensed her love

and greeting. He responds by saying that she talks like a saint. He says that he enjoys meeting her and he welcomes her to the world of the lowly beings. Menara is totally perplexed and does not understand what he means. Then, Semjase explains his type of humorous remark and they start to laugh. Menara tells Meier that he is very funny and she admits that she has very much to learn here. But, she says that she will do her best. Semjase tells her that she will instruct her about his manner of expression so that she will understand him. She will just have to learn to speak his kind of expressions for it is often very unconventional. She agrees to try.

Menara's race - early Earth ancestors 61.M9-12

Meier says that they will surely understand one another and have wonderful fun. He comments on her pretty black eyes, which complements her dark skin and relates similar traits to a human race from Africa with European influences. He asks Menara about the mixtures of Negroid and white races on Earth. She says that her race originated on Earth because her forefathers mingled with earthly inhabitants and generated the tribes of the Huns. In later epochs of time, they came together with the races from Africa and generated new races. Some of those races have now connected themselves again to her later forefathers and created their presently existing races. Their language is called Jenan.

Menara - on Earth for the first time 61.227-230

Menara comments on the fact that she has very much to learn in order to understand Meier. But for now, she wants to leave and perhaps prepare a delight for him. She says good-bye and Meier expresses a desire to see her again very soon. Her coming has pleased him very much. She says that she feels the same way and thanks him. Then, she walks away into the anti-gravity tube, which carries her gently upwards to her ship. After a few seconds of silence, Semjase says that he seems to have already closed Menara into his heart and that he acted properly. But, she pleads with him to not put

her in a predicament with so many unusual questions. She has little knowledge in respect to earthly affairs, which will take some time for her to work herself into them. Besides this, she is on Earth for the first time and must find her way around here. Meier is surprised by this and says that if he had known, he would not have asked her about the races here. Semjase says that she was informed about that and he has not put her in a predicament.

Menara's race - 3,150 years ahead of Earth 62.46-51

Menara's race is 3,150 in advance of earthly human evolution. This means that they are only 350 less than the Plejarens. When Menara's people left the Earth, they kept the same position in evolution, just as the Plejarens did. But, the Plejarens advanced by 350 years while other nations are still in a rapid state of education. This opportunity was given to them some years later.

Race & racism (racial prejudice) 76.1-9

It has been 3 months since Meier has seen Semjase. He received a short telepathic greeting from her and two short greetings from Menara as she flew past near him. But today, she has come in person and is a most welcome sight for him. He tells her that his world has turned topsy-turvy with many unpleasant things happening along with an accident. It seemed like many things have conspired against them. But now, he says that she looks like an angel to him. Her dark beauty shines toward like a splendid rose, whose fragrance lovingly dispels all sorrows. Menara says that he is very kind. She thanks him because his words reveal to her that he does not distinguish between different human beings.

Menara knows that neither the race nor the color of skin plays a part to him as he treats everyone equally. But, she is aware of how a great number of people on Earth have racial prejudices and she wanted to explore his thoughts about this. She expresses great delight to know that he is so accepting. Meier says that he is glad for her and compliments her on her beauty. She thanks

him and informs him that he will see her more often in the future. Meier is pleasantly surprised and asks if she would be returning to her home planet soon. She says that she enjoys it here very much and has undertaken a special task so that she will not be leaving.

(Back to Contents)

4.3.6 Sfath

Sfath (Semjase's grandfather) - died 63.82-86

Semjase informed Meier that Sfath (pronounced Sfaht) was her grandfather. Meier mentioned that the last time he had heard anything from Sfath was in 1953. He had always assumed that he had died. Semjase says that his assumption was correct. Meier expressed feelings that Sfath was an old man that was very worthy of loving and that he always seemed to him like a venerable old patriarch. He asked Semjase if Sfath's pear-shaped ship was one of their common models and is told that it was a present from a nation on one of the two colonized planets in the Sirius System.

(Back to Contents)

4.4 Demonstrations

Semjase wants to show her craft for the group 18.146-163

Semjase says that before she goes away for a long time, she wants to show Meier's group her ship once more. She has chosen an evening for this

demonstration because it provides the best visibility. She wants to demonstrate how practical different energies are and, in the darkness, they will appear as visible images. Some types of energies can only be emitted very high in the atmosphere or else they would cause deadly effects to earthly forms of life.

But, Meier's group will have an unforgettable demonstration for she will not use any protective measures to screen the view. However, it is mandatory that no person except Meier approach nearer to her beamship than 910 meters for there could be deadly consequences that could injure their health and spirit. Only Meier will be screened so that he will not be hurt. It would also be important for Meier to invite some uninformed observers with influence for publications and government officials to also view this demonstration.

Meier is cautioned to be careful about selecting people who would be appropriate and not be degenerative as traitors. He is not to provide any details about the demonstration, but only explain that this is a very interesting matter, which they should witness. He is also instructed to insist that the people sign a written agreement, as this will be important. This will be a unique demonstration that will not be repeated. This demonstration has become necessary to underpin Meier's whole material and his coming work. The Plejarens do not only want to give him and his group reports, instructions, and orders, but also provide assistance that will be of help when it is needed, suited, and responsible for them. However, such things will be exceptions and not become common. This pleases Meier very much.

No demonstrations of beamship 25.1-10

Semjase reports that she will not provide the demonstration in the way that she had previously considered. It has become quite clear that members of Meier's group are not mature enough to be able to conceive of these things and understand them. The demonstration cannot occur now or in the future. It is the decision of the High Council that she is only able to provide a demonstration in smaller forms of some things, but in very constricted ways. Because of the objectionable and doubting behavior of Hans Jacob, no outsiders will be allowed to be with his group and see the demonstration, as

was previously permitted. Meier is very unhappy with this news. He asks for an exception and complains that it is not fair to do this only because of the doubts of one person. Semjase says she regrets this, but this is a decree by the High Council and she must obey it. Meier says that he will have to explain this thoroughly to the others and tell them that further arguments will be of no use. Semjase says that he is quite intelligent.

Meier given notice of last public beamship sighting 31.A118-139

Meier is told by Asket that his group members are, more or less, still dependent upon materialism and do not want to understand that only he is elected for contacts. This is a doubt in them that, only with much trouble, will they be able to remove it. But, questions are always loudly asked why this cannot be otherwise. Semjase's explanations have made no sense to them and have found no notice. This is not only silly and illogical, but it shows a desire for ignorance and a striving to be in first place. Semjase has already enabled four group members to see her ship, but all of his group want at least sight contact. This sighting has remained fruitless and further sightings are desired.

Semjase has agreed to provide a demonstration, but even this will not be sufficient and additional contacts will not be possible. For those who are not satisfied with this, it would be better if they no longer occupy themselves with the mission. It is meaningless to have those in the group who are only satisfied in sensational desires. The members should occupy themselves with the facts, seek true knowledge and wisdom, and remove themselves from all material thinking. Everything else is meaningless and injures the mission. They should realize that the extraterrestrials are very far developed forms of life that cannot move in such low levels. This is a law of Creation which applies to Earth humans as well.

(Back to Contents)

4.4.1 Photographs of craft

Photographs of craft 1.17-18

Meier is able to take four clear photographs of a beamship before it lands and contact is made with Semjase for the first time on January 28, 1975 in Switzerland. (Please see Chapter 2 for a complete description of this event.)

Meier will be allowed to take pictures 7.241-257

Semjase allows Meier to select the time and place for another opportunity for him to take more photographs of her beamship. They agree to meet at 4 PM on the 27th of February. She explains that she will be arriving in a ship of an older model that is some hundred years old. It is built on a principle of waving for stability. Their newer ships no longer use this type. Her new ship will be brought from her home planet on the 3rd of March by one of their pilots. It will be accompanied by a second, smaller ship of the explorer class. Semjase tells him that he will also be able to photograph them as well. A secondary part of his mission is to obtain photographic proof of their presence here.

Semjase wants copies of Meier's photos & film 10.277-283

Semjase tells Meier that the photo-negatives of the pictures he took of their beamships are very important to them. They will remain his property, but she requests that he allow her to borrow them because it would be very useful for them. Meier says that he is happy to provide them for her, but asks why she needs them. She says that their scientists have noticed something on his photographs that was previously unknown to them. It relates to the antenna guide beam, which attract energies to it. This is a completely new phenomenon that alters the atmosphere and causes hitherto invisible energies to become visible.

Meier given permission to take more photos 11.43-44

Meier tells Semjase that, although she has prohibited him from taking any more photographs of her beamship, it would be very useful for his lectures if

he could show the positives and further films would be of great benefit. She agrees to allow him to take more photographs and motion picture film.

Plejaren scientists have analyzed the photos & film 11.45-53

Semjase says that the photo-negatives that she borrowed from him have become unusable during their analysis of it and Meier says that is a pity. The affect that was captured on film was of atmospheric turbulence, which will dissolve itself within a few months. This was induced by Saturn, which presently influences the Earth's atmosphere. These stray influences became visible on the guiding beam antenna, the energy collection beam, and the regeneration beam of her ship. There is a fine energy line above the beamship between the guiding beam antenna and the energy collection beam while regeneration beam is visible below the ship with different tones of color. Energy is utilized for the beam drive and then regenerated again. It is transformed and not consumed. Their whole technology has been developed for natural rectification and not for destruction. They use implosion and regeneration instead of explosion and destruction.

Photos taken of Semjase's beamship must be destroyed 12.1-15

Semjase says that, 30 minutes ago, she allowed Meier and some of his friends to take further pictures of her beamship, as she had promised. But, she did not mean for people to be photographed along with her ship and she does not approve of it. When asked why, she says that she objects to certain people being photographed with her craft when such evidence is not valid proof for them and whose thoughts are filled with doubt, criticism, and other harmful things. Three of the photographed people will be caught doubting it. A fourth person is very disturbing and forms a dangerous element that could cause others to question their efforts. This person is far too captured by worldly affairs to conform to real spiritual lessons. She will even doubt what she sees with her own eyes and lacks all spiritual abilities.

Semjase sent her thoughts about people in photos 12.41-108

Semjase expresses her displeasure that Meier has produced further photographs of people with her beamship against her orders. She now considers whether she should destroy the film. She has nothing against the pictures with three of his closest friends and his children, but she objects to the ones with 3 dangerous elements. These pictures are very dangerous to their mission and she is seriously considering destroying the film.

In order to prove to Meier that certain people live completely outside of spiritual oscillations and doubt what they can see with their own eyes, Semjase allowed her ship to become visible and then disappear again. She even flew over his friends and, as expected, there was doubt about what could clearly be seen. So, she asks Meier to not be disappointed if she destroys the film. Later, she will allow him to take pictures with people that are suitable for their mission. Those not suited, should not be members of his group. Even though Meier knows that such doubting people do not serve the mission, he has not excluded them from the group. So, Semjase orders that the concerned people will no longer be allowed to be informed about the matters and events of the contacts. If Meier refuses, then she will have to interrupt their contacts and search for another contact person. She says that this would grieve her very much for she has found him to be a noteworthy individual, whom she has felt very connected.

When Meier tried to interrupt, she says that she must speak and can neither agree to questions nor objections. She allows him 6 days to decide and Meier says that he has decided to abide by her order. Semjase notices that his feelings are shaken. He asks if that is so damned important. He is aware of having acted incorrectly and feels like an idiot for having wrong hopes for people. She says that she is very aware of his mode of thinking in these matters, but pleads with him not to call himself an idiot as this is not true and it pains her for him to humiliate and abuse himself. She says that she has been too harsh with him and he has been to harsh with himself. He says that he will soon weep and she says that she feels the same way. She also asks him to not curse any more in the future and he agrees.

Semjase decides to destroy the film from April 20 13.7-20

Because of the unsuitable character of some people photographed with Semjase's ship at 10 AM on April 20th, she has decided to destroy the part of the film where the disturbing factors are exposed. Tomorrow, she will give Meier another chance to take further pictures in the afternoon. But, he will not be permitted to photograph any disturbing factors along with her ship. Meier says that he will observe her decision, though he regrets the loss of the pictures, and is pleased to have another chance to take pictures. She says that he honors her when he simply accepts her decision.

Plejarens want to limit the number of pictures 13.29-35

The Plejarens have deliberated and decided to permit Meier to take some dozens of pictures of her ship for display during his lectures. However, they want to limit the number of photographs to 100, as that should be sufficient. There is a further restriction that no people are to be photographed along with her ship. Meier is delightfully surprised by this and very grateful.

No photos of craft permitted 14.107-110

Semjase says that the members of his group should not be disappointed or offended when she has explained that there will be no more photographs with people and her ship together. There is sufficient evidence to show the justification for this decision and nothing else is needed. Meier says that this is once more evident.

Meier tells Semjase she destroyed the wrong pictures 14.111-121

Meier informs Semjase that she has made a mistake with the destruction of the film of April 20th. She admits that she makes mistakes, but is surprised by this and asks about the mistake so that she can correct it. Meier says he will keep silent because he does not want her to destroy further things of his. Semjase agrees to not destroy any more pictures because she does not want to make any more mistakes. He then tells her that she destroyed the wrong half of the film of pictures. There are still 10 good pictures. Semjase is amazed by this, but says that this is no longer important. Meier is relieved to hear this.

Notice of having to eliminate the weather-fir tree 16.1-25

Semjase interrupts Meier to explain that because he carelessly moved while filming and photographing her ship, during the last few weeks, some other people became aware of certain things that they should not have knowledge of. In addition, she was so busy during the filming, that she did not pay close enough attention to the environment. As a result, neither one of them noticed that there were three people watching his activities. Later, they followed him and made inquiries about him. Then, they took steps to reveal his activities at two places that have been important for his filming of her ship.

This could result in earthly scientists discovering things from investigations that would not be beneficial to mankind at the present time. These things could be found in the evergreen fur trees that she used for comparison purposes and objects for her flights. They received radiations from her ship, which are harmless to life, but their traces can remain for months. If analyzed by earthly scientists, it could cause a rapid increase in their research and understanding. Because they do not fully understand these things, they would commit huge catastrophes, which the Plejarens could not permit because they are responsible through their inattention. Because the Plejaren technology is not able to remove the traces from the trees, they must now eliminate all traces of the trees. In addition, all written documents, pictures, and film will also be eliminated. There will be no trace of the event and they must be more careful in the future.

Meier is cautioned to be aware of danger spots everywhere with negative entities establishing themselves there. This is why they do not touch down on

the Earth with their ships and leave traces that can be analyzed. As a result, his group must keep all landing sites secret. Meier asks about the film that he has had developed, diagrams that he has drawn, and his own memory of the event. He asks if exceptions can be made so that not everything is seized. Semjase agrees to an exception if there is no revelation of where the two places are located. Meier agrees completely, but worries about others that know the locations and he is told that they will forget this.

Due to films, forms of life had to be eliminated 17.1-9

Because of the difficulties associated with their carelessness during Meier's previous filming, Semjase has ordered him to not take any photos or films on their next contact. Meier regrets this and says that she has over-dramatized the matter. But, she assures him that it was much more earnest than he assumes. The affected trees have been eliminated. Such actions depend upon certain laws of her race, which permit such eliminations only in an emergency and an emergency lays ahead. The military unit that he noticed the next day, on April 21st, was a direct result of her beamship.

Photographic evidence to be sent to Meier 74.50-52

Semjase asks Meier to tell everyone in his group that she is very grateful to all of them. She assures them that their help with him will bear good fruit. Because of their gratitude, she says that they will see, within 14 days, photographic evidence that will be delivered to them to show that the Plejarens work for them.

(Back to Contents)

4.4.2 Space rides

Plejarens take Meier on a flight to Saturn 27.3-48

Semjase informs Meier that she has a surprise for him. She tells him that they will take him on a flight, if he desires it, since they are now ready to provide it. Meier says this is fantastic and says he can go at any time. She says that if it is alright with him, they will start at once and he says, "Let's go, girl" and asks where they will travel to. She informs him that they will start with the planet Saturn. This trip will take about two and a half hours. Meier asks if he can take some photographs and is given permission for this. There are a total of three beamships and they will all fly together. He will see the others after they have started. They are now only a few meters above them and have screened themselves.

Semjase explains that he is allowed to take pictures from her ship. Some pictures are allowed of the other craft while starting and landing. Then, he is allowed to take 1 or 2 pictures from her sight-control-instrument. He can photograph the Earth, its moon, Mars, Jupiter, and Saturn. But, he is not allowed to take any other pictures and he agrees. They walk together to the beamship, where invisible forces lift them into the ship and they stand in the cockpit. The hatch closes automatically without a sound. Inside the cockpit, there is a greenish-yellow light from the windows, which are colored orange from the outside. The outside is specially coated to color itself according to the atmosphere. Wholesome atmospheres cause the yellow-green light inside. If the outside colors itself otherwise, then the inner light also changes. This indicates whether protective clothing is needed, or not. The hatch will not open unless the pilots are wearing the proper clothing. Where there is no atmosphere, then the windows become clear like glass.

The coating on the windows, protect against all radiation and only admits neutralized light. They also have control instruments that enable a much more scrutinized observation than the windows. The windows do not permit clear photographs to be taken through them while the outside is colored. Although Semjase prohibited Meier from disclosing any more details of the craft or the flight, Meier reports that the flight took 2 hours and 34 minutes. They traveled along the planets of Mars, Jupiter and Saturn at a considerable

distance. They surrounded Saturn and returned to Earth again after passing the asteroid belt. They traveled 2.7 million kilometers. After touching down, Semjase asked Meier how he felt and he said that he felt fantastic and the impressions were great. She also tells him that they have decided to take him with them, sometime later, on a much greater journey to the Pleiades, which is nearly 500 light years away.

Notice of Meier's upcoming "great journey" in space 29.153-157

Meier is told that he will be prepared for a great journey, which will take him further than any human beings in the last 2,000 years. He was told that he would be taken to the Pleiades, but this will be a very small part of the great journey. He will travel many thousands of light years from Earth. Meier is excited by this and states that he would like to take more photographs. Unfortunately, nearly all of his prior pictures from the travels to Saturn failed. But, he will try again and will be content if only a few pictures are successful.

Meier told to prepare for his great journey 30.1-19

Semjase tells Meier to prepare himself for the early morning hours of July 17th, which is 2 days away. At a given time, she will call him to meet at a certain place. He is to equip himself with sufficient film because this will be important. He will be the first human being to photograph an event, which is of extreme importance to his race. The event will be the connection maneuver of the American and Russian space capsules, which is something that he should capture on film. The Plejarens have constructed a special apparatus that will enable him to take better pictures. These will be the first photographs to show such a maneuver independent of earthly space capsules.

Meier is to prepare himself to be absent for longer hours because after this event, he will undergo a very long flight, which is still impossible for many space-traveling forms of life. There are only a few kinds of life in the whole universe that are able to traverse such huge distances. This is only possible by

breaking and utilizing hyperspace. When this technology has been achieved, the universe holds no more limits. Space and time are breached, there are no more barriers between different universes, and time travel is possible.

They will not be able to travel these distances in her small beamship because it is not suited for that. After the photo event, they will travel into a ship that is equipped for great distances in space. Meier is asked to allow for 30 hours to be away because this ship will travel very far outside of all known star constellations and galaxies through distances of several million light years. He will be able to take pictures of other star systems and galaxies as well as the original home worlds of the human races.

They will travel to a barrier of this Universe 30.34-39

Semjase tells Meier that a hyper-leap over uncounted trillions, and even higher denominations, of light years lasts only a part of a second. Meier asks if this would be a short journey to the end of the universe or travel into eternity and is told that this is wrong. He cannot reach an end of the universe, for that does not exist. They will meanly travel to a barrier of this universe in order to fulfill a mission that is in connection with it.

Meier's Great Journey with the Plejarens 31.1-12

Semjase tells Meier that today is his great day and Meier is very excited. He is told to keep silent about certain things until she gives permission for him to write down all that he experiences. She says that they will begin the journey by traveling through the solar system. They go to her ship and allow the transporting beam to lift them into the craft. A few seconds later, the ship floats high into the air and Meier takes some pictures of their starting point from about 50 meters high, through the still open hatch, while they slowly climb higher. Then, the hatch closes and the ship quickly ascends without Meier feeling any movement. Looking through the windows, Meier notices that they make several rapid course changes. Semjase says that they are now

leaving the gravitational pull of the Earth and will first travel to Venus where he will be able to take pictures. Meier is shown how to use a new apparatus that enables him to take clear photographs of the exterior.

They visit the planets of the solar system 31.30-42

While in route to Venus, Meier looks around the cockpit of the craft. He sees many different kinds of apparatus around the room, built into a round table and the walls. There is strange looking equipment for the control of the ship as well as localizer instruments, distance meters, radiation control instruments, and many other things. The viewing and display screens are different from anything known on Earth with forms, signs, and figures on the screens in beautiful colors. These screens actually display things in three-dimensional view as if they existed materially.

As they approach Venus, Semjase tells Meier that he can take pictures of the atmosphere and then she will show him the surface of the planet. Because of the high temperatures there, she must close the apparatus used for photographing, but they can still see everything through the windows and viewing screens. She explains that this planet is in its initial phase of development and only contains the lowest forms of life. However, there are other things there, which he must keep secret. (See section 10.2.15 for a detailed description of Venus.) Meier notices something near a small crater and Semjase explained that it was an exploration craft from Earth.

They quickly circle the planet several times so that he can see all of it. Next, they travel to Mercury and then fly to the larger planets. Semjase only allows pictures to be taken from long distances. During this whole time, she talks about different, very important things including the possibility of further forms of life on the planets in this solar system. She takes Meier to Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus, Mars and their moons so that he can see, from only a few kilometers from the surface, that there are no signs of intelligent life there. The existing forms of life there are of another kind and have no interest in humanity. However, there are stations there with extraterrestrial intelligences of humanoid shapes. But, these planets are not their home worlds and they are only stationed there for certain missions.

Meier observes the linking of Apollo & Soyuz 31.43-67

Semjase and Meier return to orbit the Earth and Meier is able to see different objects in space, including two earthly satellites, five spaceships of extraterrestrial origin and only one of those is from the Pleja system. They are here to observe the Apollo-Soyuz coupling in space. They cannot be seen from the windows, but only on a special zero-sight-picture screen. This screen is a sighting instrument that is able to seize and reproduce that which cannot be seen or detected by radar.

Meier also sees another object high above the Earth that appears on the horizon. While invisible, they approach the object and fly close beside it. It is the Russian Soyuz space capsule with large letters, "CCCP" painted on the rear. Meier thinks it is crazy for there to be two human beings in that small gondola which provides no space for living. With the technology onboard Semjase's ship, she is able to use radiations to turn all materials invisible to their eyes. Meier is amazed to see the side of the capsule disappear so that they can see the two men inside. He is told to not worry because the capsule appears to the men, the same as before. It is only transparent for them.

Meier is disturbed to see the men in such a confined space with primitive equipment. Semjase assures him that the men are fine and will return safely to Earth. Earth humans are only beginning to fly in space and the Plejaren technology is 3,000 years in advance of that. Meier is upset at seeing the men in what he considers to be a flying metal coffin and Semjase explains that this is because of an experience that he has had in a past life.

They watch the American space capsule, with three people inside, approach and make their final maneuvers. It is much larger than the Soyuz capsule with the docking collar for the men to pass between ships. Later, it will be jettisoned. Meier takes photographs as the capsules connect with each other. Meier sees that there is not much more room for the men inside the Apollo capsule, but it has much more instrumentation. He laughs when he sees an American hit his head due to being inexperienced in weightlessness. Afterwards, he is able to take pictures of different satellites of earthly and extraterrestrial origins.

Then, they fly away to dock with a Greatspacer mother ship in this system, which will take them to other systems, galaxies, and the universe barrier. He watches as the Earth shrinks to become a great blue star in space. He sees millions of different glistening stars with light that is thousands of times clearer and more distinct then can be seen on Earth. It is a fantastic picture that he will never forget. He can see clouds of stars, spiral fogs, and the whole Milky Way galaxy. He is unable to describe the infinite width, magnitude, splendor, and beauty of the universe before him. He does not understand why, but he feels free, well, and at home with no earthly concerns, sorrows, or problems.

They approach the great-spacer spaceship 31.71-81, 110

Semjase interrupts Meier from his thoughts of space in order for him to see the Greatspacer. This mother ship is a huge metallic sphere that reflects a small amount of light from the Sun. Slowly, the speed of their ship lowers. Semjase sits very attentive before her instruments and skillfully guides her ship towards the huge sphere. It has a large hatch in the side of it about a third of the way up from the bottom. They slowly fly into it. Inside the hatch, there is a very large hanger with many ships parked there and only 100 square meters of space available to fly in. The interior is illuminated from the walls in a bluish colored light. It is the greatest ship in its class with all of the latest technology known to the Plejarens. It is its own perfect world, which can fly anywhere in the universe. (See section 4.2.8 for more information about the Greatspacer.)

Semjase & Meier move thru the spaceship 31.111-114, 133

After Semjase parks her beamship and the atmosphere has been restored in the hanger, she and Meier exit her craft through the transport beam and stand on the metal floor of the hanger. Beyond the hanger, there are numerous small beamships behind transparent walls with many humans and robots scurrying between them. Beyond these smaller craft, there are larger ships of

another type. Semjase operates a small device in her hand that causes a door to open where there is a small vehicle, about the size of a VW, with comfortable seats. It floats about 20 centimeters above the floor.

They sit down in the vehicle. It moves forward and slowly lifts them higher and higher. Semjase's ship has been moved by robots into a large hanger hall that takes up the lower third part of the Greatspacer and is about 800 meters deep. The ceiling and walls emit a slightly blue light. The center of the ceiling is transparent. For minutes, they raise with increasing velocity until they reach a side pit and the vehicle stops.

They are in a spacious area of about 200 meters in diameter with green plots of trees, shrubbery, and flowers everywhere. They passed the ship's center and are now about 11,000 meters above the hanger deck. The essential city is located in the ship's center. They walk through the park to another transport beam that takes them to the control center at the top, in the dome of the Greatspacer.

Great-spacer, cupola's cockpit control center 31.149-161

Semjase and Meier walk on small paths through the beautiful parks until they reach a transport beam that takes them to another floating vehicle. It lifts them higher with increasing velocity until they are able to see the whole universe in every direction through the transparent dome on top. In the command center of the Greatspacer, there is equipment that is arranged like a horseshoe, which is operated by mechanical human beings, androids.. A single man is seen standing in the middle of the horseshoe. Semjase lands the vehicle in an encircled area in front of the command center. The man is dressed similar to Semjase and exudes great love and friendliness.

Semjase climbs out of the vehicle and hurries over to the man. They embrace and kiss each other. They talk in a strange language as Meier walks over to them. The man has a roguish smile as he looks at Meier attentively. Semjase introduces the man as her father. Meier is surprised by this and they shake hands. Her father says that it is a great pleasure for him to see Meier there. Semjase has reported very much about him. He welcomes Meier and Meier

thanks him. Semjase's father embraces Meier, who is unable to speak. The man tells Meier to call him Ptaah, for that is his name. (See section 4.3.3 for more information about Ptaah.)

Meier & Ptaah then speak in Modern Greek 31.162-168

Ptaah tells Meier that they have already begun their flight to a transit position. Meier looks outside of the dome and notices the star constellations slowly changing. The three of them sit in comfortable chairs within the horseshoe-shaped cockpit. The viewing screens show stars, planets, nebulas, and many other things. Outside the dome, the constellations are now hurrying past them and Meier asks how fast they are traveling. He is shown an instrument with indicators that indicate velocity and he is able to determine their speed as 289,000 kilometers per hour. Meier sees a very large object through the dome and is told that it is a comet, which will soon be discovered on Earth. They travel for another 30 minutes and then travel through time to another far away system. They will use hyper-space, which paralyzes space and time. Meier tells Ptaah that he was under the impression that he would be meeting an IHWH and asks when he will meet him. Semjase and Ptaah both start laughing and then Meier is told that he has already greeted him. He comes to realize that Ptaah is the commander of the Greatspacer, an IHWH, and a good god, in person. Ptaah assures him that he is not the mighty tyrant of ancient times on Earth.

Hyper-leap 500 light years from Earth near Pleiades 31.180-190

Ptaah interrupts their discussions because they have reached the point for transmission. He and Samjase turn towards an apparatus and screens suddenly start to come alive with little bodies of light glowing and dimming. Meier hears a tone that sounds like a very silent and calming singing of metal. He looks through the transparent dome and sees stars rapidly passing by and then suddenly blend into a milky white turbulence. This lasts only a fraction of a second before the stars are seen again rapidly passing by at a

decreasing speed. During this time, Meier felt a very deep calm inside of himself. Semjase says something, but Ptaah calls for silence. Meier asks about what has happened, if anything has gone wrong or if any damage has occurred. Semjase tells him to look through the dome and tell her what he sees. Meier is astonished to see completely different star constellations, which are all new to him. She says that they have completed the first hyper-leap. He asks where they are now and is told that they are about 500 light years from Earth. Semjase points out a cloud of stars and says that it is her home world in the Pleiades. They are 211 million kilometers from the nearest star. They cannot come any closer because they need a secure distance of 153 million kilometers to transfer once more. Meier says that he is overwhelmed.

Photo screen brought to control center by an android 31.191-194

An android appears with the photography apparatus from Semjase's ship. It places the device into a rack and points it. Then, it talks to Meier in a language that he does not understand. Semjase says that it wishes him good success. Meier cannot believe that it is able to think and respond on its own, but success. Meier cannot believe that it is able to think and respond on its own, but he is assured that it is so. Semjase says that its body is half organic with a chemical brain. Ptaah assures him that he will soon understand and think of everything as normal. Meier takes photographs through the apparatus and hopes they come out clearly.

Hyper-leap to Orion Nebula, 1,800 light years away 31.195

Ptaah tells Meier to look carefully at the stars because in exactly 9 seconds, they will make their next leap. Meier looks up and experiences everything the same as the first time. For a fraction of a second, he feels a deep tranquility once again and everything becomes more familiar to him. Ptaah announces that they have arrived at their destination. He points out a fog-like formation that is known as the Orion Nebula. They are now 1,800 light years from Earth. Meier takes more photographs.

Hyper-leap to Crab Nebula, 3,150 light years away 31.196

Their next destination is to a destroyed sun, which took place about 1,000 years ago when it changed into a super-nova. It only exists now as a giant nebula. Its distance from Earth is 3,150 light years away. It is known as the Crab Nebula. Once more, preparations for the hyper-leap are performed. But this time, Meier watches Semjase and Ptaah as they turn into a milky, glistening mass along with everything else for a fraction of a second. Then, everything returns to normal again. The deep feeling of tranquility this time is much stronger than before.

Meier believes that this peace is the timelessness of eternity itself, where the outer influences of restlessness, insecurity, sorrows, and problems no longer burden the spirit. For that fraction of a second, he recognizes himself as consisting only of the finest kind of matter that is completely free of everything that influences him in material form. It took Semjase three attempts before she was able to get his attention. Ptaah has read his thoughts and is astonished to find that he has reached new important concepts. He states that it takes a longer time in fine-material existence for many Plejarens to reach these concepts.

But now, Ptaah directs Meier's attention to their destination in the Crab Nebula. Still deep in thoughts, Meier takes more photographs. His thoughts remain in the eternity and he is able to see it as being greater and more powerful than words can describe. He decides to watch himself during the next leap to see if he will also grow hazy into a milky mass and determine if anything will happen to him or in him. Ptaah assures him that he will be able to find what he is looking for.

Hyper-leap to Horsehead Nebula, 1,810 light years 31.197-199

A few seconds later, Meier watches himself and is no longer able to see his body. This only lasts for another fraction of a second, which Meier can tell by

his watch. Ptaah announces that they have arrived at their next destination, known as the Horsehead Nebula, which is 1,810 light years from Earth. Semjase explains that distances are no longer a difficulty for them. Because they are able to leap through space, they do not need to steer a course around objects in space. Meier only partly pays attention to her words and is absent-minded as he takes some more photographs.

Hyper-leap to the Eye of God, Ring Nebula of Lyra 31.200-201

Soon, Meier experiences the touching of eternity, but he is unable to reach deeper into it. All is suddenly blocked to him because of the short actual time. He decides that the fraction of a second is not enough time to experience it completely. Ptaah has read his thoughts again and informs him that, if he desires it, they can retard the re-materialization effect for several minutes during their great leap to the barrier of the universe.

To do this, they will travel into the future and the lost time cannot be rescinded. In this form, time will not become paralyzed. They must live during that time, submit to it and let it pass by. Five seconds of normal time will pass for every second that they are in eternity. This is possible because they can regulate the time between dematerialization and rematerialization by the effect of speed. But, there are limits. A single second of timelessness amounts to many million years in normal space. If they were to penetrate timelessness at an insufficient speed, then they would never see their home worlds again. If they were to remain in timelessness for only a few seconds at a lower speed, millions of years would pass and Earth would disintegrate into dust while they would be only a few seconds older.

Ptaah tells Meier that although this may seem unintelligible and fantastic to him, it is true. Even the Plejarens only know a few of the vast secrets involved with this and continuously search for further understandings. They are only at the beginning stage of developing this technology. However, they are able to allow Meier to step into eternity with the Greatspacer. For him to have the desired experience, they will need a time of seven minutes for the leap, which will increase in normal space by fivefold. This means that while they will only spend a millionth of a second in timelessness, 35 minutes will

pass in normal space. Everyone in the ship will grow older by exactly 28 minutes in addition to the seven minutes of the delayed timelessness.

Meier feels like he is slowly becoming mad and does not understand all that has been explained to him. Yet, he tells Ptaah that he would like to witness this experiment. Ptaah says that it will happen. But first, they will navigate to some special places. Once Meier has taken his photographs, they prepare for another hyper-leap to the IHWHMATA, which is 5,600 light years away. During this leap, Meier looks into space through the dome and sees gigantic gaps through the black of the cosmos that is surrounded by numerous stars. Then, he sees a monstrous eye far off in space and realizes that this must be the Ring Nebula known as IHWHMATA, or the eye of God. Semjase says that it is unmistakable. Meier agrees and says that it is huge. She reminds him that she has already explained the origin and cause of the formation. (See section 6.1 for a complete description of Aryan history.) Semjase says that for the Plejarens, this is a symbol of a wicked thirst for power and ambition that resulted in hate, delusion, and destruction. This was the original home of the human race and it only serves now as an image of great importance. Meier takes more photographs.

A series of several hyper-leaps, 20 seconds apart 31.202-205

Preparations are made for several further leaps. Meier will only have 20 seconds to take pictures between each leap. He is told to notice the sequence of the leaps for labeling his pictures. Ptaah directs his attention to the Rosette Nebula, or M57. He says that their next destinations will be to M17, or the Omega Nebula, M16, M27 known as the Dumb-bell Nebula, NGC 6781, NGC 7293, and NGC 7089. The last two can be seen from Earth in the Aquarius Constellation. The last one is 47,000 light years from Earth.

The last leap will be to the Andromeda System, which is about 2.2 million light years in distance. From there, they will conduct the great leap to the universal barrier, where Meier will have the seven minute experience of timelessness. Ptaah and Semjase turn to the equipment and prepare for the leaps. Again, Meier experiences the alternating hyper-leaps with changing constellations and other things. Between leaps, he is occupied with taking

pictures. After photographing the Andromeda system, Meier learns that they are at the starting location for the great leap.

Preparation for the Great leap into the eternity 31.240-261

Semjase tells Meier that within a few minutes, they will leap for seven minutes into eternity. The sentiments are quite different there than in normal material life. It will not be possible for them to receive his thoughts and emotions because they too are still on the way of evolution towards the spiritual. As a result, they will not be able to retransmit his thoughts later so that he can write them down. But, he is informed that there is still a chance for this by technical means and he agrees to it. He is shown small cabins beside the screens that are equipped with all necessary instruments for recording his feelings and thoughts. The helmet inside the cabin detects his brain's impulses and stores them into a computer where his words will be reported to him later. All that is needed is for him to sit in the chair and place the helmet on his head, which will adapt itself automatically. Meier does this as the journey begins in 23 seconds.

Hyper-leap, Meier's ecstatic experience 31.261-271

At first, all that Meier can see is a milky-white mass. All the stars have merged into glowing whiteness everywhere, just like he has seen before on previous hyper leaps when the Plejarens took him on journeys throughout the galaxy. But now as the experience continues, the milky whiteness disappears and all is utter blackness. This time, he is being allowed to stay in a hyperspace state for seven minutes. Then everywhere, there is golden light, a brilliant glowing light that is like all the suns of the universe shining together and this wondrous light does not hurt the eyes. This is the glistening light of eternity.

Meier describes his experience in this way: How utterly magnificent! Wonder of wonders! Only this eternity exists. There is no other than eternity. There is

no time. Only this glorious magnificence exists. And what is this? It is love, Love, LOVE! Only love exists. All is love. Oh, what peace, what Love! I exist, and yet I do not exist. This is all so incredible. I am so full of love, so deep and so profound. Eternity is I, and I am also in eternity. I am a human being, a visitor in the eternity.... What now? Only light. I can see nothing but light. But I don't see anything with my eyes yet I see, and I don't hear with my ears-and yet I hear. Now I know I am eternity, I am infinite love! I am not a human being! I am being-ness. I can feel that I am alive. Even though I do not have my senses, I still exist. And I exist as such peace, such love, and such infiniteness.

I am being called. Who calls for me? The light! The light is calling me. This is so wonderful that I want to remain here forever. I don't want to be a human being. I don't ever want to leave this deep love. This is true existence. Now I understand who I really am. I am pure existence. This is where I belong. My old life as a human being seems so distant, like a dream. Now I feel like I am eternity itself. Material life is just a dream. Here is reality. And death? Death does not exist. Spirit never dies. Now I am I. No more do I care about material life. This glorious light of love, this wondrous eternity is my home. And this home is oneness. No more do I perceive the many. Now, only the great unity exists. And I am that.

I don't fully understand all this. How can I be thinking of me as ever having been separate from this great wholeness? That way of thinking must have come from my life as a material being. Now I dissolve into pure existence, into eternity, and all that I can feel is wholeness. I am simply consciousness. I am absolute being. I am infinite love. All is calm. All is peace. Why do not people on Earth understand this? Why do they search for love in foolishness, in falseness? Why am I even thinking of that, when I am experiencing such blissful oneness? I understand. Eternity cares for itself. It observes humans and wants them to know the truth of eternalness. But humans are so ignorant of the truth and are so misled by the cult-like religions of Earth. There is no deity figure. There is only love eternal. Religions are delusions that lead man away from the Truth and lead to terrible destruction. Oh, why doesn't man want to grow spiritually and become who he really is: the eternity?

And even this level of consciousness that I am now experiencing is not the highest. This is the last step of all spirit levels before the final merging with

Creation. And that level of spiritual being is infinitely greater and more magnificent than the level I am now experiencing. This is the level of the last stage of perfection before union with the Creation. This is the step of awareness of self as truly existing in the great all-oneness. And in this stage of spiritual evolvement one overcomes all separateness, all feelings of me and mine, so that one merges at last with the Source of one's being. One's consciousness is eternity calling one home. It is the call of Truth, of all fulfilling love. The Creation alone exists, and nothing besides the Creation exists. The Creation is the truth in the universe. The Creation is evolving love and existence. This formless Creation is spiritual consciousness, spiritual love, and perfected spiritual being.

How ignorant is man to conceive of gods and elevate them to the level of Creation! If only man would recognize the truth and the ever-present love of Creation, then he too could experience this bliss of eternity. Man needs to advise himself of the truth and use the power of his spirit to evolve into this state of blissful oneness. He must recognize the falseness of all cultic heresies and deities, and he must recognize the way of truth and all fulfilling love that alone leads to union with the magnificence of Creation. Only the truth that is the real truth leads to the kingdom of eternity. The word of Truth is everlasting because it is of the great a11-oneness. Heaven and earth will pass away but the words of truth will never die.

Oh no! The glistening light is going away. The light is vanishing. I don't want to return to being a human again! I belong in the light. The light is now golden. And now it is silver I don't want to be here. I want to return to that place of all love and being-ness. Now I am back to being me; full of problems, burdens, sorrows, and needs. Oh, this miserable life, why have I returned? I could just cry. If only I could leave this material realm and return to that realm of light and love!

Semjase embraces Meier to stabilize him 31.P162-163

Meier howls in misery and asks what is interrupting his thoughts. Then he realizes that it is Semjase and he wonders what she is doing there. He wants to know why she is shaking him so much and asks her what happened. She

asks him if he still does not understand. Meier finally comes to his senses and feels such sadness. He asks why she has brought him back. She thinks he is joking and says that they are not allowed to stay in the timelessness because they must pass through evolution in steps. She tells him that she understands his sadness because they have all experienced the same thing. They have accommodated themselves to the material realm until they have reached that level of consciousness. She regrets his misery, but assures him that he will overcome it.

Meier starts to fad from consciousness and Semjase shouts at him to recover. Ptaah tells Semjase to quickly hold him. Semjase presses herself against him and embraces him for several minutes. Meier feels her warmth and enlivening spirit. Slowly, he feels his vital spirits returning and becomes strong enough to stand on his own two feet. He thanks her and she smiles at him. Ptaah reads Meier's thoughts about Semjase and says that his thoughts are very dignified. Then he laughs in a kind way.

At the end of the universe 31.P164-200

Meier asks where they are now and is told that they are nearly at one end of the universe. The barrier is only a few million kilometers away. Next, he asks why he had so many thoughts while in timelessness. Semjase assures hum that he had no more thoughts than in normal time. It just seemed like there were many more in only 7 minutes of time. Although he still felt sentiments while in timelessness, he was no longer himself. He became a tiny part of eternity and the sensations there penetrated into him.

Meier says that at first, he was able to identify himself as an individual, but that soon dissolved in the mass of eternity. Semjase and Ptaah are surprised to discover this. Ptaah tells him that he must be a very deep thinker in order for him to recognize this. Even for many of their race, it takes several stays in timelessness to be able to recognize this truth. Ptaah expresses concern that he has come to realize things that should not be revealed to earthly humans, which they cannot bear. Because of this, Ptaah tells him that he is only allowed to reveal the things that will be transmitted to him later. Meier objects to being muzzled again and expresses concern about them eliminating

his memories of this experience. Ptaah says that because he knows Meier will keep their secrets, he sees no need to eliminate his memories. Meier says that Ptaah's opinion of him honors him and is told that he is worthy of this honor. Meier tells him to stop throwing flowers at him.

Meier asks why they are here and Semjase tells him to allow himself to be surprised. Within 10 minutes, he will understand everything and will surely be delighted by it. He notices that they are rapidly moving through space, but there are no stars here except for one star and five small blue points behind it. Ptaah informs him that it is the last great star in that part of the universe and it is called Galtos. It is twice as large as the Earth and emits a very intensive light force. Around it, there are 11 self-illuminated blue stars, but only 5 are visible to the naked eye. The blue stars are not any larger than Earth, but they are as inhospitable and hostile as the large planets of Jupiter and Saturn. Their huge gravity seldom permits life on those stars and there is no spiritual life there. In the few cases where life exists on such stars, the life is no more than 70 cm in size. Also, the atmosphere is different on each star or planet and not all forms of life breeth oxygen. Ptaah explains that stars are defined as world-bodies that generate light and other radiations while planets do not. Life can be found on stars as well as planets when conditions permit it. Meier takes some photographs of the stars.

Asket, huge DAL Universe spaceship not far away 31.P231-293

Semjase announces that they have reached their destination. Meier looks through the dome and sees an extensive ray-shaped formation with all iridescent colors. He asks what it is. Semjase says the formation is created by a spaceship, which can be seen in the distance in front of a ring-shaped center. This is where our universe ends and the formation represents a doorway into another universe, which is called the DAL Universe. There are human beings in that universe that are very similar to Earth humans. The formation appears as a long tunnel that measures 77 kilometers wide and 1.3 million kilometers long.

When Meier asks why they have come here, Semjase informs him that they will go through the tunnel to the other universe. At the other end of the

tunnel, innumerable stars can once again be seen along with the spaceship. Everything seems strangely familiar to Meier. Then, he remembers that Asket once said that she was from the DAL Universe and asks if Asket was here. Semjase tells him that he should allow himself to be surprised. The Greatspacer moves close to the spaceship and Ptaah tells Meier that he is now to be taken to the other craft by Semjase in her beamship.

Semjase and Meier go to the DAL spaceship 31.294-310

Semjase takes Meier by the hand to a metal box with a hole in the bottom of it that is about 1 meter in diameter. There is a gleaming blue light coming from the hole, which appears to have an endless depth. Semjase tells him to simply step into the pit and allow himself to be glided down. Meier is very apprehensive as he jumps into the hole. He discovers that he is suspended in the air before being lowered downwards. He drops faster and faster. He looks upward to also see Semjase following him. Suddenly, they find themselves standing in the hanger with many beamships. They walk over to Semjase's beamship and are lifted up inside of it by its transport beam.

Meier is excited by the thought of seeing Asket once again so far from Earth in a strange universe. He is also sad to think that he must return to Earth and would prefer to stay away, but he knows that he must fulfill his mission. Semjase says that if his fellow humans on Earth were to have the same dedication, then everything would be very easy with peace and love governing mankind. But, if he would like to stay with the Plejarens, this would be accepted and he would be offered that chance. Meier thanks her, but says that he must return to Earth because he cannot deny his obligations to his family and mankind. Semjase expected this answer.

The hanger doors open and the beamship floats over to the other spaceship, which is only a few hundred meters away. They enter a hatch in the side of the ship, which is much smaller then the Greatspacer. Once inside, the hatch instantly closes behind them. They land on the floor of a small hall and exit the beamship. There are only light-emitting walls inside with no other ships there. They enter a nice room with comfortable chairs and a desk where Asket stands and smiles. Meier is overjoyed to see her again as she walks

over to him and hugs him. Asket welcomes him with love, joy, and honor to greet him there. She kisses him and reads his thoughts of amazement. Meier comments on how beautiful she is and how she has not changed in ten years. He expresses his delight in being able to see and talk with her again since he thought he would never see her again. (See section 6.4.2 for more details about this meeting.)

Semjase returns a recording device back to the DALs 31.N26-34

At one point during this meeting, Semjase and Asket leave Meier alone with an assistant to Asket by the name of Nera. She tells Meier that Semjase has brought a time projectile back for Asket. For 9 years, they have been using a new technology to explore time-travels over immense distances and other dimensions through other universes without the need to open a barrier. To do this, they have used little spiral-shaped time-missiles that travel between universes. Because Semjase understands this technology and works together with them, they have directed their missiles to the earth. Three years ago, they were unable to find the last missile sent there because of a mistake in their accounting of time. Because of this, the missile landed some thousand kilometers more in the East. But, this mistake was discovered some months ago and they determined where the missile had actually landed. Semjase found it and has brought it back for them. (See section 6.4.5 for information on Nera.)

Meier's next journey into another dimension 31.354-363

Asket offers to provide Meier with another apparatus that will enable him to take even better photographs in space. When Meier asks when he will be able to use this new instrument, Semjase says that it will be available for his next travels. He asks when that will be and is told that this has not been determined yet. It may be a very long time until then. She says that before then, she will abduct him into another dimension. She explains that every world body has several parallel worlds. This is also true for Earth. These

parallel worlds exist on different levels of dimensions. Each parallel world is at nearly the same timeline. Only small differences in time exist. Semjase says that she wants to take him into one of these parallel worlds. Meier is excited by this and asks when they will go. He is told that this has not been determined yet. He also asks if he will be able to take photographs there. Semjase approves of this, but says that the people and environment will appear normal.

Semjase wants to leave and return 31.399-347

Semjase says that, unfortunately they must hurry back to the Greatspacer because they have exceeded their allotted time there. Asket reminds her that this can be corrected by a short time-leap and she agrees. Meier asks if that would cause him to become younger or older. Asket says that he would be a few seconds younger and bids him farewell. She tells him to think of her and that this was joyful for her to see him again. Meier notices that she has started to weep and she says that she will be okay and that they will meet again. Meier feels bad for her sadness and Semjase cautions him to be careful of his thoughts or Asket will weep once more.

Meier leaves the room quickly before he begins to weep as well. Semjase is surprised by his expression of feelings because he normally has a huge amount of self-control. She says that she hopes he expresses all of his feelings when he is alone. He admits that she knows him very well. She says that he allows himself to be guided by his feelings even though he is able to control the expression of those feelings to the point of self-destruction. They return to her beamship and Semjase lets Meier steer the ship out of the hanger. A few minutes later, they are back inside the Greatspacer and return to the command center where Ptaah is waiting.

Universal Barrier - return to the DERN Universe 31.P243-245

After Semjase and Meier return to the command center, Ptaah reports that they are now moving back into their own universe. Once they have returned, they will remain there for another 50 minutes until the barrier has closed once again. It must be closed systematically. This requires time and great care. There are only very few places where passage is possible between barriers. If they become strained or over-charged, the structure can be destroyed, which would lead to a cosmic catastrophe. Everything must be performed very exactly. In the meantime, they have time to talk together.

Hyper-leap - we will show you very different things 31.P387-390

Once the time has passed for the closing of the universal barrier, they prepare for the first hyper-leap. Because of their technology, distances have become unimportant and the order of destinations in inconsequential. Ptaah says that they will now show him some very important and interesting things.

ETs brought Christianity to NESAR, then hostilities 34.P391-437

Meier asks what the huge formation is that is seen through the dome. It appears like a gigantic wall in the middle of the cosmos. Ptaah explains that this is the Nesar Galaxy. It is a dead galaxy, destroyed by the unreasonable attitudes of its former inhabitants. What Meier had described as a wall is actually numerous stars and planets that have fallen into one another and generated the unique formation. Within the mass of the dead worlds, there are still some little sources of light. They are destroyed stars that still have a small amount of light energy, which they are slowly loosing. This galaxy is 173 billion light years from Earth, but the reason for all of this destruction is found on Earth.

The inhabitants of the Nesar galaxy were a highly developed technical and spiritual race. They were a united humanoid race. 17,000 years ago, they lived together in peace along with races from other galaxies. Their spiritual evolution was very highly developed, but they had no way of knowing about

the Creation. Their whole spiritual concepts were based upon observing nature's laws. Although they lived properly, they were not able to fully evolve. Because of this, they were exposed to the danger of being misled into confusion by invalid beliefs. This danger grew as they explored other galaxies and came in contact with different intelligences with strange forms of thinking.

Then, three expedition ships of Nesarians lost their way by a wrong leap in hyperspace and found themselves in the Sun's solar system where they discovered humans on Earth. This occurred 967 years ago. Since they appeared similar to earthly humans, they lived unrecognized among them for about 50 years and were very interested in earthly things of all kinds. They were especially interested in the religions on Earth. They collected all information about religions and were very influenced by them. Soon, they became as misguided by the religions as the humans on Earth. The believed that the earthly religions were of unusually great meaning and importance. Then, they searched for their home galaxy again and succeeded after four long years of going astray.

The earthly religions were diffused among all of their inhabited planets and a small armada of spaceships was sent to Earth to collect further information. After 5 years of secretly collecting information about Earth's religions, they returned home and stated that houses of God had been built on Earth and humans there had become content. For the next 50 years, their whole galaxy became influenced by the different earthly religions. They could no longer understand one another and accused each other of believing in untrue lessons. Soon, this led to accusations, quarrels, and then to hate. Families became divided by religious beliefs and soon the first blood was spilled.

Eventually, everyone stood against everyone else. Civil war raged for 7 years. Their High Councilors realized the delusion of the religions and prohibited them, but it was too late. The conflicts erupted into world wars and whole worlds became destroyed. Collapsing into themselves, they seized all power systems for themselves. A gigantic mass rose up, which withdrew all life that still existed. Eventually, planets and stars were destroyed in whole heaps and became the huge mass that Meier was seeing with his own eyes.

Hyper-leap to planet Desmon in the ASAP galaxy 34.P438-439

After the next hyper-leap, Ptaah says that they are much further from Earth than before. The distance to Earth is now 960 decillion light years. This is the Asap Galaxy and the planet before them is known as Desmon. It is inhabited by human beings that live in a lifestyle that is equivalent to the Middle Ages on Earth. They live in "greater villages" like those in Earth's oriental regions. A second nomadic race also lives there in huts made from plants and bushes. There is a giant sun in their solar system, which will die after some millenniums. They have a moon that is 4 times the size of Earth's moon, which will rush into the giant sun in about 3,200 years because the 3 cosmic bodies work slowly towards one another. The humans on Desmon should develop technologies by then which will enable them to escape the planet. But, if this does not happen, then help from outside will be brought in. This is an obligation to cosmic law. Extraterrestrial visitors to that world are not able to talk with those humans and must hide behind protective screens. They can only be seen when the concerns for normal evolution permit it. Semjase takes Meier near the surface of the planet in her beamship so that he can take photographs of the environment. The journey lasts only a few minutes before they return to the Greatspacer and Ptaah initiates the next leap.

Hyper-leap to Lesa system in the Nepon Galaxy 34.P450-451

Ptaah says that they are 700 sextillion light-years away from Earth in the galaxy of Nepon and the star system of Lesa. He points out three big formations. There are two sister planets of immense size which are seen close to each other along with a giant moon of the sister worlds. The moon is nearly 520 times greater than the Earth. The Lesa system is very extensive and must be crossed in hyper-leaps.

Hyper-leap, to a primitive planet in the Lesa system 34.P456-467

One of the two planets is inhabited by human life. It is similar in size to the Earth with an oxygen atmosphere. In many respects, it is similar to the planet Venus. It has quite primitive plant and animal life. In earlier times, it was more populated, but a cosmic event destroyed everything and reduced it to stone for millions of years.

For some millenniums, conditions have changed and new life is developing itself. It gives off different colors from its wastelands, water, and forest regions. It has desert-like landscapes that consist partly of massive rock, mountains, and very fried and brittle stones that slowly erode to sand again. Over the course of time, it will change into soil. The mountains are no taller than 2,000 meters and look similar to the mountains on Venus. Semjase takes him near the surface in her beamship and Meier is able to take photographs through the open hatch because the atmosphere is well suited for them.

Hyper-leap to the Taro system of the Mara Galaxy 34.P612-615

After another hyper-leap, Meier sees an enclave of stars 30 trillion light-years from Earth in the Mara Galaxy of the Taro system. Most worlds of this system appear blue in color and are actively volcanic. Ptaah says that, after millions of years from now, the first signs of life will develop there.

Over a volcanic world, Meier spots a flight machine 34.S389-397

Some time later, when Semjase has taken Meier close to one of the volcanic worlds in her beamship, Meier notices another spaceship there. It is not familiar to Semjase, so she attempts to communicate with it over an instrument. She speaks a foreign language of signs or symbolic pictures. However, there is no response. Semjase says that the entities in the craft do not maintain intergalactic communications.

Hyper-leap to Exes system in Deron Galaxy 34.P616-621,S398

Next, they leap to the Galaxy of Deron in the system of Exes, 480 quadrillion light-years from Earth. It has a star cluster that consists of only volcanic worlds, which radiate their own light power. However, it is still rather dark on these worlds. The light only penetrates to the outside, but is not able to illuminate the world's surfaces. Semjase takes him near the surface so that he can again photograph some volcanoes.

Hyper-leap to a star cluster & giant ice-world planet 34.P622-625

After another leap, Ptaah points out a giant planet that belongs to a group of stars. They are three billion kilometers from the center of the star cluster. The planet is a world of ice, which is eleven times greater than the planet Saturn.

After the journey Meier will be a half hour younger 34.P648-S428

Meier notices that his wristwatch indicates that he has been away from the Earth for two days. He says that he was under the impression that he would only be away for about 30 hours. He also expresses his surprise at the fact that he is not hungry, thirsty, or tired. He had eaten some fruits and vegetables some time ago. Semjase explains that their food is much more nourishing and thirst-quenching than the food on Earth and can satisfy hunger and thirst for up to 90 hours. When Meier asks why he is not tired, he is told that he breathes air that is adjusted to conditions on the Plejaren home worlds. It is much more healthy and invigorating than the air on Earth. The oxygen content is higher and the compounds are somewhat different. This keeps them awake longer because they need less sleep than on Earth.

Meier is told that his watch indicates the accurate date on Earth. They have used more time than was provided for. Meier expresses alarm that his wife

has become upset by his long absence and has reported him missing to the police. Semjase says that, although they will be traveling for another day, they will use their time-travel capabilities to return him to Earth in the past. Even though he will actually be away for more than three days, it will appear on Earth that he will only be gone for about 24 hours. Meier expresses amazement about this and doubts that the people of Earth will be able to understand it. Semjase says that he should not attempt to convince anyone on Earth about this if they are not able to understand it.

Hyper-leap to the planet Kartag 35.P773-S483

After another hyper-leap, they arrive at the world of Kartag. This planet is inhabited by human beings that are similar to the humans on Earth in nearly the same level of development. Kartag lies in the solar system of Neb within the Aratom Galaxy. Semjase takes Meier near the surface of the planet in her cloaked beamship. He is informed that the humans there, war against each other with atomic weapons. Meier does not see any airplanes and asks how they are able to deliver their atomic bombs. He is told that the humans there have flight machines that are more like beamships and they shoot their deadly weapons by rockets with a different propulsion system.

Hyper-leap to Neber in the Kras system of Beberas 35.484-527

Their next destination is to the planet of Neber, within the Kras solar system, in the Beberas Galaxy. Semjase says that many space-traveling races have desired to come to this planet because it contains extraordinarily large and dangerous dinosaurs. On ancient worlds with such creatures, human beings do not yet exist in normal evolution. But, there are human beings there now that were displaced there from another world. This interests Meier very much, who expresses the desire to touch the tail of a dinosaur. Semjase says that his fearlessness frightens her. Meier assures her that he can protect himself with his .44 magnum revolver. Semjase tells him that it is not

possible for them to land on the surface and must remain cloaked. (See section 6.3.10 for more information about this planet.)

Final hyper-leap back to near the SOL system 35.P740-753

Ptaah informs Meier that Neber is the last planet that they will visit. In a few minutes, they will return to the space near the Sun's solar system. After the leap, Meier is pleased to see his home system again, even though it often appears strange to him. Ptaah says that every form of life is moved by feelings for its home.

Meier returns to Earth 35.P1127-

Ptaah tells Meier that time presses and that he must now return to the Earth. He says that Semjase will take him in her beamship and Ptaah will remain onboard his spaceship outside of the solar system. He tells Meier to live well and become just for his mission. They will meet again another time. He tells Meier to go in peace and love and remember that they are always with him in their thoughts and otherwise as well.

Meier pilots the beamship around the Earth 39.80-97

Nearly five months after Meier's great journey, he was again with Semjase in her beamship. While Semjase was busy drawing a picture for Meier, he asked if he could look more thoroughly at her ship. He says that he has wanted to see if he could pilot the ship himself for a long time now. He has carefully watched her and now knows how to start the power, control, and navigate the craft. He asks if he could play with it. Semjase assumes that he is joking and does not believe that he is capable of doing this. So, he takes the controls and guides the craft around the Earth. Then he adds more power and Semjase shouts, "Arimo, arimo!" Meier asks her what she means and is told to stop the

ship. He stops the ship and asks her what the problem is. She says that she had spoken in her native language and was saying to hold on.

Semjase explains that she has no objection to him flying her ship, but she asks if he had given sufficient regard to their speed. Meier stated that he kept the speed at 290,000 kilometers per hour. He knew that it was dangerous to orbit the Earth beyond this speed. She expressed surprise that he knew this and says that she had become excited unnecessarily. She gives him permission to pilot the craft as he wishes. But, she cautions him to be careful and shows him what to do if he looses control so that the ship will automatically recover. Meier tells her to have no worries. She says that she will never understand the passion that earthly humans have for adventure. This is completely strange to her. Meier says that they are old brave soldiers and that the unknown entices them. The harder life is, the more they enjoy it. He assures her that he will teach her to be like this, perhaps when they shake hands with a dinosaur. She expresses the hope that reason will preserve him.

Bermuda Triangle - dimension passage 39.311-325

Later, during this contact, Semjase pilots her ship to the Bermuda Islands. She flies low in order to demonstrate for him the dimensional passages that earthly aircraft and ships have been lost in. She explains that this passage is not something that normally exists. It is a passage into Earth's past, present and future. Sometimes, inhabitants from the future penetrate into the present time. They fly into the middle of an invisible whirl. Behind them, Meier is able to see his own world and before him, he sees something strange, wild, and native. They are at the separation point of the whirl so that both dimensions can be seen at the same time. They enter the dimension of ancient Earth. Meier thinks this is fantastic and is surprised to see Ptaah's Greatspacer above this ancient world. Semjase talks to her father over a communication device and then she and Meier explore the ancient Earth in her beamship for about two hours so that Meier can take pictures of dinosaurs and the landscape.

Semjase, Ptaah & Meier explore ancient Earth 39.P1-18

Semjase and Meier then enter the Greatspacer and meet Ptaah there. He says that it is a joy for him to see Meier again. Meier expresses his pleasure as well. Ptaah says that they will be able to stroll around on the ancient Earth because the have produced a protective suit for him that will enable him to take photographs as well. Meier says that he would like to have a photograph of himself and Ptaah in their protective suits. Semjase agrees to take the picture, but Meier is told that he cannot let anyone else see it because Ptaah must not be recognized on the Earth in his time. Meier agrees.

They all move through the transportation chute to the hanger where they get into their protective suits. Then, they take Semjase's ship to the ancient Earth and fly alone for some time. At different places, they stop and leave the ship so that Meier can photograph some dinosaurs after they have been paralyzed. Semjase takes a picture of Meier and Ptaah together. After many hours, they return to Ptaah's ship. Meier says that was fantastic and is told that no other Earth human has had the chance to do what he has done.

Ptaah says that later, they will show him Earth's future dimension and also her moon. The Earth there is 470 years beyond his time. They have developed accordingly with advanced technology and spaceships, which they often use to come into Earth's current time. They have also settled on the moon and built many stations there. They will not visit the middle world because it is not of importance. Many forms of life exist there and the oxygen content is high, but he has already seen such worlds.

Now, they search for an overdue beamship with forms of life on it that are known to the Plejarens. Some days ago, they penetrated here and have no possibility to return on their own. They have sent out several space analyzers to look for it and, within 3 hours, they will know the results. Meier says that it will certainly not be dull there and expresses a desire to ask many more questions. He says that he is just interested in everything.

Earth moon of the 3rd earth - space stations 39.P210-212

An android comes and tells Ptaah something in a language that Meier does not understand. Ptaah then announces that the missed beamship has been found and they can continue their travels. Their next goal will be to the Earth's moon of the future. Meier is told that he will be able to visit it with Semjase and photograph it. Then, she will take him to the future Earth.

Semjase shows Meier future Earth humans 39.S342-354

Ptaah's Greatspacer glides out into the cosmos while Meier and Semjase leaves his ship in her beamship and rush towards the future moon of Earth. Once there, Meier notices that humans of the future have already built their stations and live there. The flight all across the moon takes several hours. Then, Semjase heads her ship into deep space once again. They arrive at the Earth of the future with the protection screen on to prevent detection. They are strangers to this world where the humans of this dimension and time have become much more powerful than the humans in present time. They are still barbarous, rather belligerent, and would force them to land if they knew they were there.

Semjase points out one of Earth's beamships, which have been developed because these humans are 500 years in advance of the humans in Meier's time. Meier comments on the fact that the craft looks similar to the ships of a TV movie named "Orion". Semjase says that certain people, like authors, receive information from outside of their worlds and are able to describe things of the future. In this way, they are slowly prepared for coming events and provided insights in new developments. A few minutes later, they arrive on the future Earth. Semjase shows Meier many very interesting things. After seven hours on this Earth, they fly again out into the cosmos where they meet Ptaah's spaceship and fly inside of it. Ptaah guides his ship back into Meier's time and dimension.

(Back to Contents)

4.5 Predictions

Plejarens have 2 ways to know the future 17.66-73

It is often dangerous to reveal the future because people cannot bear what is foretold. The Plejarens have two possibilities for predicting the future. One way is for them to travel either physically or spiritually into the future and experience the events of a certain time and register what occurs. This is called direct future viewing. The second possibility involves calculating combinations of trends to determine probabilities. This is known as keen seeing. It is possible, with this type of prediction, for mistakes to be made and it does not preclude the possibility for erroneous results and analysis.

Predictions for Switzerland 1975-1977 17.74-101

These are some common facts that relate to Switzerland. 1) Raging waters and snow masses will be the cause of many deaths in Switzerland during 1975. They will also cause damages in the millions of Swiss Francs due to bad investments. 2) Because of mounting street traffic, there will be a lot of deaths in the coming years, mainly in the cities. This will result in stiff fines and punishment. The traffic in the larger cities will become forbidden. Only the means for public traffic will have permission to drive in city centers. 3) Because of the megalomania and autocratic unreasonable attitudes of the country's civilians, Switzerland will become isolated, which will result in different crisis. The reputation of the land will be injured in great measure and the civilians of the land will become outlawed. Very exciting times will affect the land, which will result in great confusion. Crime will especially increase and demand its tribute. 4) New cries for litigation and the death penalty will come up. The punishment for several laws will become more severe to the point of becoming illogical and primitive. Robbery, murdering, and crimes of commerce will play decisive roles. 5) The commercial situation in Switzerland will change for the worse and cause honorable citizens to go astray and perform transgressions against the law. 6) Because of this

situation, there will be many suicides. Very rapidly, in this year, many people will be exposed to psychological strains that they will not be able to bear. Many of these people will look to suicide to solve their problems and this will plentifully increase. 7) The political situation will generate difficult problems and confusion. The present government will remain in office, but they will start to brew unpleasant mischief. 8) The Swiss currency will fall and, because of this, important influences abroad will loose everything. In the first part of 1976, an alternating government may correct this misfortune. 9) Switzerland will become the transfer point for drugs in Europe. Stronger laws against this will be illogical and incomplete to stop the distribution of drugs. 10) Switzerland will loose its esteem as a paradise for tourism. The increasing level of prices until 1976 will be a decisive role in addition to the autocratic behavior of the country's citizens. 11) Religious delusion of all kinds will increase for numerous Swiss citizens. The administration will also perpetuate the religious delusion because they fear deserting and uncontrollable crowds that may rise against their slavery. These predictions may be altered or contain faults. They are not the result of a direct physical or spiritual viewing, but a result of calculating combinations of historical trends. Clairvoyants also foretell this. The greater masses of mankind are not able to know and bear a direct physical or spiritual viewing of the future.

Knowing the future is useless 22.8-14

The Plejarens predict only the very important events of the future. However, they must allow the future to have a free course and play itself out. Because of this, it is useless for them to look into the future. The unaffected future enables people to direct their thoughts in the right way and find, on their own, concepts of truth. The Plejarens must neither use coercion nor reveal the facts in order to influence the future. Knowledge of the future is of no use to them because they are not allowed to use what they discover. The future should only be experienced if the recognition of it is a useful and successful exercise. The fore-living of personal matters and developing facts of any form of life should not be experienced because each life has to go their own way of normal development. People are not allowed to be influenced by the

future in any way. It could cause a leap over developmental stages without having experienced the necessary wisdom of that stage.

Predictions - Only tell after they have happened. 31.A203-206

Asket reveals information to Meier that is only destined for him. He is told that it is very important that he remain silent about it because the information must not influence the course of humanity on Earth. He is only allowed to reveal information about events that have already occurred. Meier assures Asket that she can trust him.

Predictions - process involved 38.49-58

Each prediction provided by the Plejarens is developed from analysis, experiments, etc. These often agree with statements made by people at about the same time they have been revealed. This is dependant upon time for the self-development of a world. However, different people are also constantly directed in their research to reach certain concepts on their own. These influences come from outside and fulfill their destined aims. When a single person or even a whole group comes far enough to earn certain concepts, then they make them public. But, this only occurs when the knowledge can be disseminated without harm. There is control that is partly exercised over these people. The Plejarens are able to control these matters so that they can give information to people before it is publicly known by humanity. This time will vary only a little, so the Plejarens are only able to tell certain things a few days, weeks, or months before the announcements are made.

Atomic War - 99.8% probability not occurring 39.248-253

The Plejarens have concluded from analysis that there is a 99.8% probability that the danger of an atomic war may be excluded. Only an outbreak of

delusion or the inattentiveness of an individual could start an atomic war. Their probability calculations reveal this by the highest values, which humanity can rely upon.

Earthquakes and other predictions 70.196-209

Meier states that the official information about an earthquake in China is unclear and deceptive. This conflicts with the prophesies by Petale that refer to about one million people dead. Semjase tells him that 893,000 people actually died in the earthquakes, 208,000 people were severely injured and an additional 811,000 people sustained less severe injuries. The number of missing people covered beneath the ruined fields is around 70,000. Semjase says that the earth will not find tranquility because much worse earthquakes will occur. Not all of these quakes may be expected this year, but they will be of such horrible power that countries and islands will sink. An extraordinary heavy dry spell will attack the world, which will be followed by great floods. Air and sea currents will be heavily affected. Violence and criminal acts will greatly increase everywhere and forceful causes of death will prevail for all races. It will be much worse than ever before. This is all based upon calculations of probability.

Predictions for 1977 - based on insight & probability 71.1-59

Quetzal has given permission for Semjase to reveal predictions about the coming year of 1977. This information is partly based on prophetic sight and partly by probability calculations. These predictions are of regrettable harshness and worse than all of the years before.

1) The worst earthquakes in 900 years will shake the Earth and change the surface of the planet. The death count will be higher than in 1976. Undersea volcanoes will create new islands. The first such island will appear near Japan. Existing islands, and parts of continents, will sink below the sea and the shifting of landmasses will be felt. Earthquakes will menace all of the

countries that were shaken by earthquakes in 1976, in 1977. Different earthquakes will afflict the great underwater trench between San Francisco and Alaska, as well as the regions of Austria, Switzerland, and Germany. In addition, Russia, Africa, and the island regions of Oceania will be shaken by quakes.

2) Several volcanoes around the globe will then suddenly and unexpectedly erupt, causing destruction to many thousands of people. These events will begin during the next few days when several thousand people are killed by a heavy volcanic eruption in the African country of Zaire.

3) Snowfall will increase dramatically in the beginning of 1977 and cause the death of many victims. Great regions, which have not had snowfall in other times, will be covered by great masses of snow in freezing temperatures that will cause very many deaths. Beginning tomorrow, large snowfalls will hit many countries all over the globe and cause many victims. Cities and villages will become isolated and airline flights of whole nations will be grounded for some time. The end of the snowfalls will bring more catastrophes because of avalanches. Besides many animal and human victims, the avalanches will damage several streets, railway lines, and buildings.

4) After the snowfalls, there will be a long summer with great dryness that will spoil harvests.

5) With the coming drought, large areas of land and forests will be damaged by conflagrations.

6) Many countries will be flooded while others suffer droughts that cause great damage and human lives. There will also be storms that rage over oceans and crash into islands and continents.

7) Shipping will be halted and many people will be lost. A series of ship catastrophes will appear and cost billions of dollars. The shipping and transportation of oil will be threatened. The Earth rebels against being exploited by damaging the oceans and regions, which are most important to the existence of human beings. The forces of nature defend itself by hitting humanity hardest where the pulse of life is beating. If this is damaged, then no human will be safe to exist in the world. Due to the catastrophes in shipping, great quantities of oil will be released on the water, killing creatures

and causing destruction to the ocean floor and shores. The forces of nature defend itself with the aim or destroying humanity because when man is gone, the Earth is able to regenerate itself. For this not to happen, mankind would need to stop all earthly exploitation as soon as possible. In addition to halting exploitation, worldwide birth-control measures must be strictly exercised to stop all births for seven years. Humanity has no more than 4 or 5 years to rescue themselves and conform to the laws of nature.

8) There will be much misery from war activities in 1977. The mischief of terrorists will grow, causing humans to die a miserable death. The guilt for this terrorism is the nation of Israel and the states supporting it. All who cooperate with Israel carries the guilt for all of the coming senseless bloodshed. The idea of a worldwide war is stirred up by the machinations of Israel. The idea for a destructive worldwide war is not far from breaking out. This can only be averted if the nations of the world agree to dissolve the state of Israel and form a world government. Only this will bring peace with a non-political government that is guided spiritually.

9) There will be murder on a vast scale. No land on Earth will be spared from this. Wicked massacres will occur in many places. This will also affect Switzerland to a lesser degree. Murders and other killings from hate, despair, revenge, and criminal activities will increase rapidly. Whole families will fall victim especially in the first half of the year. Legal court bailiffs will be overburdened by the coming events and, in their unreasonable simplicity, they will confess to several mitigating causes for the murderous elements, which will sponsor further killings.

10) There will be many new discoveries that, if used properly, could bring much progress for humanity. But, according to traditional patterns, they will be used for negative purposes that will bring death and destruction on humanity. Un-assumed discoveries will be made in medicine, astronomy, chemistry, physics, and technology.

11) The scientists of one state will develop an extremely dangerous and deadly weapon, which will provide this state with great power.

12) Menacing dangers will also come from cosmic space.

13) Different new, previously unknown sicknesses will appear.

14) Air travel will suffer from an unusually high amount of damage with lots of victims.

These are the most important predictions for the year of 1977. These are partly the result of probability calculations and a small part on prophetic announcements.

(Back to Contents)

Chapter 5 SPIRITUALITY

Sense and function of the spiritual teachings 10.93-116

Human beings become enlightened and completely free when their thoughts remain constantly in the infinite Creational spiritual reality. Spiritual intelligence is improved by adhering to lawful spiritual principles that are arranged toward the character and force of Creation. This is different from the intelligence of humans on Earth, which generally only occupy themselves with objects of the material world. This has the consequence of keeping peoples thoughts narrowed and hampered in every regard. It is even the cause of weakness, slavery, and every unfortunate event so that humanity will be caught up, pressed down, and plagued by troubles.

So, a detailed self-analysis of humanity is essential for finding the truth and going the way of spiritual evolution. Human beings should continuously check their thoughts and determine what kind they really are. They must always allow creational-philosophical principles of natural laws to lead, guide, and be their destiny. People should constantly be conscious of the fact that they belong to the Creation, which is the essential spiritual being. Spirituality should be evident to them with the knowledge that their essential spiritual existence is inseparable with Creation so that they can conquer their consciousness with the material outer world.

Creational-philosophical truth should always be considered when thinking, feeling, and acting. Only by uniting with the spirit, can human beings recognize their destiny and perform good things because they hold the possibility of Creation itself. Nothing in the infinite universe can touch or enslave Creation. But in addition to the creational-philosophical consciousness, there is also the practical, dynamic, and creational trait of mystical consciousness, which is the perception that it is the only reality in all matters. Human beings on Earth have a practical philosophy that is mystical and recognizes truths that are changeable and perishable.

What is a human being? It is only a body and a name. When you take away the body and name, what remains? The fundamental essence remains, which is the spirit. Every individual that overlooks this is blown by the smallest touch of wind without a solid place to stand. This persists until the person searches and finds the fundamental truth. Millions of people look up at the stars in the heavens without any conceptions of what they are looking at. Yet, astronomers discover new worlds and write books about them. They are able to realize and recognize what others are unable to grasp, even if they could see. The same thing applies to normal and spiritual human beings. The ones, who truly live according to spiritual creational laws, realize and recognize that each form of life and all objects are a part of Creation. The normal, non-spiritual, and injured human beings are never able to recognize or realize one bit of the truth.

Spiritual Teachings 11.57-138

The ones that really grow spiritually, are noble artists with a precious spirit, soft character, and are full of love, knowledge, and wisdom. These beings are quite sensible for truth, poise, beauty, and spiritual progress. Their lives are ruled and clarified with perspectives that are very extensive. They are generous and full of spiritual dignity. Beauty expresses itself in their unpretentious lifestyle. Their inner calm hides a beauty that no artist is able to paint. Their spiritual tranquility exercises a force of attractiveness that no music can express. Their assurance is unequaled and there is no limit to what can be accomplished. Their wisdom is an ever-present light that lights the

darkness. It is not the light of day or the light of a great thinker. They are always presented with the incense of eternity, which never fades away and has the fragrance of a beautiful rose. Their measure of worth is not the body, but the spirit.

Human beings are multi-faceted and their many disguises hide their actual personality from others. They may identify themselves with their physical bodies and satisfy its demands or they may consciously feel their spirit to be their real selves, which is eternal, indestructible, and the observer of both physical and spiritual existences. All vital aspects of the human body are not, in the long run, able to suppress the spirit without bringing the original personality into full confusion. The material intellect, with all of its limited understanding, seizes the highest place and causes an extensive slow development of the spirit. The spiritual intellect must be developed very consciously because it is not able to move into the higher forms on its own.

The material intellect is only able to move in virtual circles of possibilities. It always remains stuck at the surface of an object and is not able to penetrate and unite with it. Without a complete identity of the object, it is impossible to understand it. When people want to know their fellow creatures, they must identify themselves with them and when they want to know a matter, they must identify themselves with it. The material intellect accepts only what is detected with the physical senses and their deduced conclusions refuse to accept the deeper subjective impulses.

An understanding based upon a deep searching, discloses something more within people than what their common consciousness offers them. This is the origin of all thoughts, sensations, and feelings. It is a finer spiritual presence, which lets them be unsatisfied with pure material achievements. The common material state of human beings is not the real and final position in life. They own a deeper and piercing life within physical life. This is their true self, an immortal spirit, and a light that can never be extinguished by anything. They have been the spiritual thinkers of all universes over all great-times.

All great spiritual thinkers of all universes always rise to the single demand of recognizing the essential self. While body organs alternate constantly and humanly thoughts also come and go in waves, the essential being never gets lost. It is the fundamental origin of all feeling of identity. It takes in all things

into itself and always remains unchangeable in an eternal proportion of its own size. The limited human personality is only conscious at certain times with large gaps of consciousness. Even when the body dies, the spirit can never die because it is a part of Creation, which is eternal and nothing can touch the spirit.

Although the spirit cannot be observed materially because it is of pure spiritual form and nature, there is no need for proof of it by reasoning entities when the spirit is its own evidence. Only people that live in spiritual poverty demand evidence for the existence of the spirit because they are unable to recognize its existence from the spiritual facts and events. It is the fundamental part in the process of each realization and it enlivens every organ with the urge to develop and maintain life.

But the spirit, as a consequence of living in physical form, is affected by mental impurities. When human beings break through the veils surrounding the spirit and take away the wraps of mental urges, they reach the essence of their existence. This is their inner spiritual being, which is infinitely easier and uncomplicated. It forms a unity of transcendental reality with understanding, knowledge, wisdom, love, and liberty. Human beings are not simply a biological phenomenon. Inside of them, is a psychic organism of spiritual form with latent possibilities that are charged with the might of all creational forces. A philosophical insight into the psychic being of humanity corrupts all understanding about the reality of the cosmic consciousness. Human beings must not only conceive of themselves at the biological and mental level, but also from the psychic and spiritual levels.

Everything learned and experienced through millions of existences lays hidden in the subconscious. Why does humanity not master the techniques of concentration in order to access the subconscious and make full use of all their knowledge and abilities? The longing for all of their knowledge, abilities experiences, and wisdom lays hidden deep within them. They only need to recognize and accept this truth to make use of it. To do this, humanity must fight against their own foolishness and acknowledge that the material intellect does not express what mankind is if there is no cooperation with the spiritual intellect as well. When this happens and the spirit is recognized, everything collected from previous lifetime will return and be of great benefit. Knowledge, power, force, wisdom, liberty, and love are the

creational inheritance of the absolute. They are the birth rights of every human being. This enables the human to be a center of thoughts, power, force, and influence over everyone and everything.

The body is only an instrument, a servant of the spirit, and a dwelling, but not a prison. The body is a temple for the spirit, the creational self. The way to know the spirit is by meditation, inner contemplation, and submerging into the deepest and most silent part of the spiritual self to directly see the inner life. The spirit cannot be known through religious prayers, for that is only a release of false desires of imagination. Real meditation in spiritual form needs an increase of understanding towards self-discovery. The innermost essence of every human being is a manifestation of the Creation, which enables everyone to become united with the infinite. Deliberation about these truths regarding the essential existence of the Creation generates positive knowledge. Useless objections are replaced when the truth is examined. When the truth is realized, everything becomes clear and understood.

There is no complete satisfaction for humans on Earth. Real satisfaction is opposite material pleasures. Material life only serves as a ladder for reaching the spiritual life. Material life only provides the environment to act in and offers conditions for humans to connect with the spirit and Creation. It is completely wrong to confine the field of view only to physical objects and only measure things by their objective worth. The true height of a form of life depends upon the size of its innermost life and not physical stature. Relationships among humans are only justified when they do not differ from the eternal laws of spiritual nature. Neither social welfare nor national assistance can help the essential substance when it clings to the shadows and is negated.

No single human being possesses the core of truth because the truth is formed by a sense of everything that exists. It only exists for one that is a part of, and identifies with, everything. This is the culmination of all aspirations and ideals of life. This integrated spiritual concept of life is based upon ethics of social and domestic relations. Society consists of individuals that are destined to penetrate the veils and realize their immortal existence in Creation. When human beings exist only for living the physical life, the spiritual being that exists deep within the background of all creatures, cannot be found. The love for the spirit becomes more and more lost and the human is inclined to turn

more and more towards their material intellect. Altruistic love is the expression of visible harmony with the unlimited life, which exists throughout the universe.

When families, societies, or nations separate themselves from others, then they can never achieve success. There must be at least some small connection with Creation, which does not separate any part of itself. This truth must be always realized if humanity is to ever be free from selfishness and be in harmony with the universe. Life is a lesson of the spirit for the spirit. The correct behavior of families, societies, and nations is to represent a part of the whole universe, based on strict unbiased laws. Human beings live because Creation exists and life must become perfect just as Creation is perfect. Humanity lives in creational existence and floats in it. The missing of spiritual values for a practical life philosophy is the cause for the crisis in the lives of people and their concerns.

The nature & qualities of a spiritual person 18.25-100

Spiritual humans always generate inside of themselves, the strong feeling that the creational being is much more real than the physical body. This feeling rules the spiritual being without rest. The Creation seizes possession of its consciousness while its senses are full of peace, strength, delight, knowledge, wisdom, and hope. Everything that normal people do with their material-intellectual thinking to reach peace, fortune, and strength, only result in delusions while the spiritual person is pulsed through by the dynamic force of the Creation.

Spiritual humans are very dynamic within all things. They endeavor to reach their destiny as soon as possible. As long as they live, they use this time to turn towards their creational abilities by all of their force. They will never let go or lose this drive. They may run into obstacles and have a desire for material objects, but they never loose their inclination for Creation because they know that the Creation embodies the true being. These humans earn huge spiritual rewards when they strongly fight for their spiritual goods and development in order to gain knowledge, truth, logic, wisdom, and love, which do not just fall into their bosom.

It is first necessary to learn the spiritual-intellectual mode of thinking, which is the way of creational thinking, and recognize its absolute correctness and objective. This is necessary before any successes may be reached. By recognizing these facts, the knowing, truth, logic, wisdom, and love become self-evident. But, this recognition must be elaborated upon very thoroughly. Then, further searching, exploring, developing, and recognition leads into the limitless continuities of time. Regardless of whatever may happen, the human beings of spirit do not let their thoughts be diverted from their objective.

Their future already exists in the present for what matters is that, here and now, everything is done to reach the highest spiritual state of consciousness. They do not fear the future, as the future only exists in the material-intellectual mode of thinking. In the spiritual-intellectual mode of thinking, the future is the present. Because of this, humans of the spirit are able to solve the problems of the future here and now and direct them as desired.

Advantage is gained by each form of life that thinks spiritually. So, humanity should be intensively searching and exploring in spiritual thinking and into the knowledge about Creational truth and wisdom. This will generate a stirring feeling that there is something existing, which gives great force, sets them free of false beliefs, and provides the truth about Creation. They will create in themselves the strong recognition that they are in a sea of creational light with its wisdom, knowledge, logic, and love that enables them to be alive.

Human beings that turn toward Creation offer their reverence towards the creational and Creation. They are delighted to accept the almighty will of the creational laws and find them to have value. They reveal their devotion to the laws by learning and exercising all spiritual factors, but never by beliefs, acceptances, servitude, or devotion.

The way to learn is by endeavoring to reach higher spiritual concepts and by using the developed abilities. Patience and persistence is needed for the development of higher understanding, cognition, and the ability to use cosmic and universal love. The deepening of spiritual knowledge and abilities, as well as the elimination of material-intellectual ways of thinking like egotism, materialism, pride, avidity, greed, envy, etc., are very important because this vouches for the recognition and observance of creational laws.

Spiritual human beings are always occupied with bringing Creation from out of themselves and making it visible in them in order to make the impossible possible for common humans and succeeding. Spiritual humans constantly call for the creational for knowledge, wisdom, love, logic, truth, and power until it becomes more real than the feeling of the physical body. They view the creational while also relating to other humans. They realize the creational in others for they always keep the creational in first place. Among all matters, the creational is the greatest to them and they are no longer inclined toward material objects. They are no longer exposed to material temptations and the spiritual knowledge and abilities that they bear inside are their partner and guide.

This way of living represents an existence in truth and that existence is incomparable and much more delightful than the most beautiful appearance in the universe. Nothing is able to tempt such spiritually developed human beings, not the greatest riches or threats of death. Their inner wealth of Creation is inexhaustible and imperishable with infinite power. Nothing is able to mislead them because they live in creational awareness of infinite truth. Nothing can lead them astray because their spiritual-intellectual thinking is unlimited light. And nothing is able to change their sense of existence or make them feel unfortunate as they live in the existence of the Creation with unlimited delight.

Humans with an evil or negative mind against themselves or Creation will never succeed because their thoughts and feelings influence their environment. All achievements will be negative. For spiritual humans, everything will always be the right circumstance for inner growth and be an opportunity to pay tribute to Creation. The truth will be great for humans who constantly keep high and lofty thoughts of the spirit. These humans can only be called creational when they constantly live in consciousness of Creation inside of themselves.

This also means that great material-intellectual humans can be plain non-creational with lowly spirits such as religious saints, care-givers, and wartime medical people. In most cases, such people are so inclined for adventure, pity for others and themselves, and other wrongful material thoughts without the least recognition of the Creation within them. They are often led astray by false religions that preach wrong love of fellow creatures as well as false

godly lessons and formulas of devotion. The difference between such forms of life and spiritual humans is that the common forms let themselves be led by material-intellectual movements and aggression. If they ever have good feelings, then they soon disappear to make way for low thoughts again whereas spiritual humans never allow their creational movements to decrease, but seize them.

Low movements try to anchor themselves while spiritual humans always try to remain in creational movement. If spiritual humans run into dangerous influences, then they call upon the Creation for protection in the highest frequency forces from the negative. Material-intellectual humans bear many sorrows, grief, problems, hopes, and fears while spiritual humans carry the creational. They always carry in themselves the knowledge and abilities of creational laws. The more that their old-fashioned nature wants to have them in the material-intellectual way of thinking, the more intensively they work to make the creational firmly established within them always. Even negative thoughts that seek to destroy their spiritual-intellectual thinking are altered into creational force and wisdom. Everything is turned into the creational and is carried inside as a walking temple of Creation.

The intelligence of humans living for Creation becomes more spiritual and penetrates deeper into spiritual consciousness. They use their abilities of recognition to penetrate deeper into all matters and they conceive the warmth of the creational presence within them everywhere. What remains unrealized by normal perception is realized with spiritual consciousness by the humans living in Creation. They realize the creational presence in all things and forms of life and the exercise of creational laws. They own a spiritual image of the force of Creation and they devote all of their precious energies for creational knowledge, its truth, force, and wisdom. They are also devoted to the Creation within them, their spirit and its force.

Material life on Earth is like a perishable game. Behind this game is the eternal and timeless truth of the spirit, the creational presence, and the reality of Creation. This creational reality carries in it all abilities for wisdom. This is timeless, constant, and never ending. This is no game, but eternal and timeless truth and wisdom, knowing, freedom, love, logic, abilities, improvement, and an absolute destination. Many people fear to live according to Creation and only remain in fear of death with a religious god

that promises them heaven if they believe in false devotional lies, which causes them to fall into slavery and become spiritually imprisoned. The constant repeating of the heresy of religion causes the believers to suffer a wicked delusion, which obstructs spiritual reason and hampers their spiritual-intellectual thinking. They become suppressed and enslaved. Very few humans do not fear to live according to Creation, which alone vouches for life.

(Back to Contents)

5.1 Consciousness

Evaluating the position of consciousness of Ebner 54.76-85

It will take 6 to 7 hours for Meier to learn the labor of valuation, which enables a determination of the spiritual level of development for any human being. Meier asks for a valuation of a person by the name of Ebner and is informed that Quetzal will do this with an area-analyzer, which will take about 20 minutes to complete.

Evaluating the position of consciousness - details 54.132-157

The valuation for the level of consciousness of a form of life is based upon a total grade of 700 single values. These values are divided into seven periods of 100 single values for each one. The highest value of 700 represents a spiritual-formed grade of valuation of absolute perfection. This is equal to being united with the Creation. These values have been changed into the earth human form of mathematical understanding for a rough criterion.

With 700 as an absolute value, it is divided by 7 for a result of 7 x 100. Out of a value of 100 in each period, a value of 49 is obtained by multiplying 7 x

7. This number represents an exact value of consciousness, respective of its level. The remaining 51 values represent the values of the spiritual power, which is also calculable. Thus, the first calculation leads to a maximum of 357 values and the second to 343 values. Both values are added in order to express the present absolute level of the consciousness in digits.

A retrograde application is not possible because, when a creature has reached one sphere of consciousness, it is never lost as a spiritual-intellectual level of consciousness unlike a material level of consciousness. The result of the analysis concerning Ebner is that this person has maneuvered himself towards an over-bearing illusion of himself as being above all other humans. Unfortunately, there are many others like him. Because of this illusion, he puts himself very high above all others even though he has no knowledge regarding the valuation of the planes of consciousness. His abilities in these concerns are only pretended and are generated by an over-bearing illusion.

The value of his level of consciousness is very sharp at 186, while everyone in Meier's group surpasses this value by many grades. The lowest value for any member of his group is 188. Ebner is not just a joker, but a selfish and self-elevated person, who feels himself over all others and chooses himself for higher values. This is an egotistical, self-elevated, and wrongly-led form of life. Meier asks if he should inform this person of these facts and is told that this would be wrong, for this person has elevated himself so much in his delusion that he would not understand them and this would cause him to work against Meier.

(Back to Contents)ref_TOC

5.2 Creation

Description of the Creation E2.A1-2

The Creation is the essential and fundamental part of life and existence. The force of the Creation is not only cosmic, but the force of all life and existence in all universes.

Creation and universes 1.40-59

During Semjase's first contact with Meier, she says that one of their missions is aimed at Earth's religions and the associated underdevelopment of the human spirit. Above everything, there remains only one that possesses the power of life and death over each creature. This is the Creation, which has laid its laws over all. These laws are irrefutable and of eternal validity. Human beings can recognize them in nature when he troubles himself to do so. They expose for him the way of life and the way of spiritual greatness, embodying the goal of life. While the human indulges in his religions and by this a heresy, he passes more and more away until he finally reaches a bottomless abyss. Humanity should realize that a God can never take over the part of the Creation or destine the fate of a human being. A God is only a Governor and moreover, a human being who exercises a powerful reign of tyranny over his fellow creatures. God is not the Creation, but is only a creature of it like all Creation-dependent creatures.

Creation - is neutral and creates life 8.162-166

Over every creature and above all is the Creation, which is neutral to every creation and event in the universe. The Creation is the creation of all that is. Over seven great-times, Creation creates life in numerous forms over and over again, incessantly. Once life is created, then it is left to itself with life's mission to develop itself.

Creation 10.44-56

There is an existence that creates everything in the universe with forces that follow certain creational laws. These forces observe and enliven truth, knowledge and wisdom, which are eternal from a given unitary principal. This forceful existence is the Creation. There is only one existence that governs everywhere in the universe, only one Creation, one truth, one knowledge, and one wisdom that is equally directed for all of eternity. The eternal truth suffers no staggering or any changes and its laws have never been corrected or adapted to conform to a new time.

The spiritual force is vital and dynamic as it embodies wisdom within it. It is a sign of weakness when religions and their heresies become exposed as an instrument of Creation. It is not true. When this happens, humanity will search elsewhere for force, liberty, delight, and light where they really are. Wisdom is a marking character of the Creation and part of it lives as the spirit in human beings. So, humanity should enlarge their wisdom and they will recognize the Creation. They may increase their search for truth and discover the force of wisdom. Recognition of the truth brings liberation from all limitations. Wisdom is a mighty means to recognize the laws of Creation.

Spiritual Teachings - nature & term of The Creation 18.1-24

Spiritual advice is the most important matter here on Earth. The word "Creation" ought to cause a change in the mind of human beings to think of something very beautiful and good. When this does not occur, then they have not yet recognized the Creation for what it is. How is it possible for humanity to comprehend such an important meaning, which should cause their whole psychological behavior to rise in emotional recognition and have their whole feelings react to the word, if they do not constantly deliberate about the characteristics of Creation? They should try to make connections with certain designations in respect to the character of the Creation, such as "Ever-present", "almighty", and "all-knowing".

People who consider themselves to be atheists, egoists, materialists, or agnostics find the word "Creation" to be uninteresting. Many human beings feel this way because they have no concept of what Creation essentially is. Millions of religiously guided people do not understand the word "Creation".

Those who are religiously influenced wrongly believe that "God" is the Creation. But, this is a wicked heresy. It is very important for humanity to know as much as possible about the character of Creation and understand why the word has such importance. This understanding reveals that the Creation is infinite beauty, a beauty above all beauty, limitless good fortune without end as well as intensive wisdom, knowledge, abilities, truth with an absolute destination.

Humanity can trace the origins for all of their delights instantly to the infinite creational delight. Wherever they realize anything beautiful, whether it is a flower, an animal, person, or anything else, they instantly connect to the unlimited beauty of the Creation. Whenever people reach cognition of anything, its origin is in the endless cognition, which is the Creation. Behind every life that exists, including the smallest microbe, there is the infinite, the eternal, and the Creation. Once this is realized, humanity will try to deepen and enlarge their understanding and feeling by deliberating about the Creation and its unavoidable presence while experiencing their daily lives.

Within every human being, there is a part of the Creation. When this concept penetrates deeply within people and is consciously experienced, then every fear and doubt within them vanishes. When it is realized that the Creation is all-knowing and all-mighty, then there is an inner peace and sureness which is able to defend against silly thoughts and strange feelings. Repeated deliberation about the all-present, truth, wisdom, power, and knowledge of the Creation causes something very important within people to occur that affects their feelings and ways of thinking. The more forceful that people pursue this direction in their lives, the more forceful their personality becomes and the more blessed their whole life is.

Creation 69.122-124

The Creation corresponds to a universal consciousness, which leads and governs as a double spiral-shaped oval formation. It forms the universe at an increasing extent. The double-spiral arms pulse as spiritual energy and rotate towards each other. The Plejarens do not know anything more about the

Creation. They only know the causes and effects, as well as the laws and restrictions, but nothing more.

(Back to Contents)

5.3 Development, 7 Stages

7 main stages/periods of development 6.6-45

The purpose of life, the after-life, and reincarnation is a field that even Plejaren science is not able to determine all of its secrets. So, only that which is known to them, or assumed by them, can be explained. In general, there are five very important points, which are not certain and those things refer to the secrets of Creation. Nevertheless, the Plejarens will not withhold their assumptions.

All life, from its beginning until its completion, is divided into seven main steps or main periods. Each one is divided into seven sub-periods and all of them affect the whole. Each sub-period refers to a quite certain form of development and a very certain goal of development. The sub-periods can be compared to school subjects and not to years. There are seven subjects that are to be accomplished during each semester-life. One main period is accomplished when all seven sub-periods are completed, which can take hundreds of thousands of years.

The spiritual form of life is completely sexless because a sex is only a characteristic of organic life for the propagation of the species. The rebirth in organic life is used for spiritual development in both sexes. Although the periodic sequence of seasons is decisive for organic creatures, spiritual creatures, like human beings, are not regulated by periods and are often rated differently. They do not fall into a destined rhythm like plants, etc.

The rebirth of a spirit-conditioned human being can occur in a fraction of a second, decades, millenniums, or hundreds of thousands of years after bodily

death. When a spirit-conditioned life is destroyed prematurely, it is at a disadvantage because it has not completed the sub-period. The life must be repeated in order to achieve its final goal of completing the period. The next life will be shorter because it must only accomplish what was previously missed in order to finish the period's objective.

This can be considered hell because hell only means a self-caused punishment that must be suffered. In other words, this is a self-caused fault that must be made good again. The terms of hell and sin in religious context, are pure nonsense. No one is guilty when mistakes in life are made. Mistakes can be made good again when the entity committing the fault recognizes it, agrees not to make the mistake again, and takes the knowledge of this for wisdom. This is taught in the Talmud Jmmanuel. Regarding the nameless nothing, this is a secret that the Plejarens have not yet solved.

7 main periods and each of their 7 sub-periods

STEP ONE: Primitive Life

1. Primary development of the intellect and the spirit.

2. Primary thinking of intellect and spirit.

3. Primary thinking of reason.

4. Primary exercise of intellect and spiritual force.

5. Primary reasonable actions.

6. Primary will-caused thinking and treating of others.

7. Reason-conditioned leading of the life.

STEP TWO: Reasoned Life

1. Primary development of reason.

2. Effective development of reason and its use.

3. Primary acknowledgment and cognition of higher influences.

4. Belief in higher influences without spiritual knowledge.

5. Belief in higher forces of superstition, fear of evil, veneration of good, religions, etc.

6. Primary recognition of the true reality: Research; development of real knowing; first spiritual cognitions and their use for spiritual healing, telepathy, etc. (Present position of the average human being on Earth)

7. Primary development of knowledge and wisdom.

STEP THREE: Intellectual Life

1. Higher development of the intellect. High technology, second utilization of spiritual forces, and the Primary creation of living forms.

2. Realization and exercise of knowledge, truth, and wisdom. Slow break-up of acceptances of beliefs. (The present position of highly educated human beings on Earth.)

3. First utilization of knowledge and wisdom.

4. Acknowledgment and utilization of nature's laws. Generation of

hyper-technology with advances in genetics and cloning.

5. Natural exercise of wisdom and knowledge in cognition of spiritual forces.

6. Life in knowing about wisdom, truth, and logic.

7. Primary cognition of reality as being absolute. (The position of a few boarder and spiritual scientists.)

STEP FOUR: Real Life

1. Clear knowledge about the reality as being truly absolute.

2. Cognition of spiritual knowledge and spiritual wisdom.

3. Utilization of the spiritual knowledge and spiritual wisdom.

4. Cognition of the reality of Creation and its laws.

5. Living from the Creational laws. Purification of the spirit and the intellect, cognition of the true obligation and force of the spirit, and the complete abandonment of dogmatic belief systems. (This is Meier's current position.)

6. Directed and controlled utilization of spiritual forces.

7. Creation of first live creations.

STEP FIVE: Creational Life

1. Creating and controlling of living forms.

2. Construction of androids (machine/organic forms).

3. Spiritual development of forces for control of material and organic forms of life.

4. Will-conditioned mastering of life and all its forms.

5. Position of recognitions, reminiscences of earlier lives, etc.

6. Kingdom of wisdom called IHWH. This is before the last highest power and knowledge.

7. Cognition of spiritual peace, universal love and Creational harmony.

STEP SIX: Spiritual Life

1. Acknowledgment and realization of spiritual peace, universal love, and Creational harmony.

2. Living in pure spiritual forms.

3. Spiritual creations.

4. Disembodiment of the spirit from organic matter.

5. First spiritual existence.

6. Final spiritual existence.

7. Unification with the Creation.

STEP SEVEN: Creational Life

1. Twilight sleep over seven periods (eternities).

2. Awakening and beginning of creating in the Creation, as the

Creation, during seven periods/eternities.

3. Creating of living forms.

4. Creating of new spirit forms in improvement of the Creation.

5. Creating of spiritual greatness in the Creation.

6. Improvement of the Creation in the Creation.

7. Last reaching of highest improvement in the seventh period/eternity.

Life's lessons require patience 38.1-5

When Meier complained of being sick, he mentioned that he was not able to control such things because they are not within his abilities. Semjase says that this is known to her and that everything must first be learned. He can understand different things and comprehend them, but certain things are still not his line of work. Everything learned, requires great lengths of time and very much patience.

Natural evolution of life forms is universal unity 55.52-62

Creatures are subject to constant change of an evolutionary view. Because the Earth is a creature as well, it must also abide by the same law of evolution in addition to all of its other forms of life. The natural way of evolution of all forms of life is universally the same. Every creature on Earth, as well as the Earth itself, has periods of being awake and asleep. The entire mass of Earth cannot slumber at the same time or this would damage all forms of life on it. Because of that, it only lays down regions of itself for slumber. The Earth evokes changes of temperature and climate in great regions that are covered by dense masses of ice. With the freezing of great regions, all creatures there

must adapt themselves to the new conditions. This results in them slowly changing their other outward appearances.

Animals, plants, and human beings run through a process of alteration, which causes them to evolve to higher levels. Evolution never causes change to retrograde forms, but always evolves forward. Alterations always take place towards something higher. As the Earth evolves forward and higher, the accompanying forms of life also develop higher in all of their different characters. Such a global evolution thus changes the plants, animals, and human beings toward new and higher forms. This means that a beautiful flower will change into a more beautiful flower and become cultivated by the evolutionary influences of the Earth. This happens at the epoch of the glacial periods.

(Back to Contents)

5.4 Laws of Creation

Evolution, negative & positive forces for balance 38.Q5-10

Each form of life is subject to change in the progress of evolution in order to collect knowledge and truth. Negative and positive forces are changed towards balance and with that, towards the force and durability of life. The way of evolution is very long and troublesome. It is also determined by many outside influences. This is especially true with respect to influences of similar creatures exercising forces toward a single form of life. This can only be mastered by living through great lengths of time and experiencing lessons that result in understanding and recognition. This way of evolution is the same for the highest forms of life as well as the lowest forms of life. This is a Creational law of evolution, which is valid for all time and is never subject to change.

The natural cosmic laws order a unitary & harmony 66.79-80

The natural cosmic laws establish a uniform and harmonic development that encompasses all concerns at all levels that are able to evolve. This means that the spiritual as well as the material development constantly proceeds in harmony with one another and always complete in unison with each other in consequence with all matters.

(Back to Contents)

5.5 Levitation and Mediums

Levitation - control of gravitational forces 66.81-93

The primary requirement for the ability to master gravitational forces by technical means is determined by the laws regulating gravity and the most decisive factor is spiritual evolution. At first, there is the exercising of spiritual forces to paralyze the forces of gravity and enable a person to be weightless. This is known as "Levitation". Initially, this situation is evoked in a form that is unknown to humans and then, step by step, they learn to master it and control it properly. Once people have learned to control these forces spiritually, the way is then cleared for them to build the technical means for levitation.

Earth humans represent an exception for spiritual control, even if the exceptions cannot be easily recognized. Except for a few, earthly humans are not able to master levitation. Nevertheless, they are already able to see a great amount in the field of gravity research. This exception consists of a very rare development, which basically has shifted the potential of the spiritual and material. The material has become over-weighted and demonstrates the spiritual. This means that Earth humans have become governed and evolve

according to the material side while the spiritual side falls behind. Humanity's technologies are more developed than their spiritual evolution.

Ability to communicate with spirits - Mediums 7.186-200

It is possible for Earth humans to make contact with spirits of the fine-material world, but it is not advisable. The spirits there are not any further in their knowledge, than they were in their course-material lives. False beliefs, lies, and conscious falsehoods are also still a part of their character. Because of this, material living entities should not communicate with them since this can be misleading in great ways. It is better for living beings to increase their knowledge with their own spiritual labors instead of just receiving information in this manner and possibly being led astray. Of course, there also exist spiritual forms, which answer in sincere ways. But, there are very few of these and they live in higher spheres because they are further developed, spiritually.

There are only a few human beings that are able to make contact with those who have passed on. Although there are great spiritualistic circles on Earth, they are often deceitful. Many mediums are only good actors, who desire to indulge in their acting inclinations. Regretfully, many people discover this the hard way. There are also mediums, which pride themselves on accomplishing huge things while in a hypnotized state to deceitfully emulate great things to perfection. Their force of imagination often goes so far, that they can really reveal things from the past or future of other human beings and can even imitate their voices to perfection. These mediums are also utilized by spiritual creatures of other dimensions for the sake of jokes or evil-minded purposes. There are very few genuine mediums and they usually remain unknown to the public.

Communication with the dead, mediums, & seances 25.71-98

Humans on Earth have exercised much spirituality, but it is very amateurish and without callable knowledge or successes. More than 95% of all spiritualistic meetings consist of deception, self-deception, and quackery. Wrong things are quite consciously pretended and presented with magic tricks, etc. In very many cases, there is self-deception by spiritualistic people that are in the wrong acceptance for creatures from other worlds or people that have died, to answer them. A medium of this kind is very susceptible to telepathic oscillations of the unconscious of other human beings and can experience things of the future or people that have passed on. They are very convincing to those not aware of what is happening and are astonished to be told things that they had long ago forgotten.

This form of pretended spirituality causes mediums to be badly self-delusional and all reality is lost. Such individuals are unfortunately widely known and cannot be constricted any time soon. Ignorant and illogical people should not be exercising spiritual abilities. These are very dangerous to the exercising person because they can be deceived or tricked by the dead. Someone that has died only has knowledge that they collected in the material world and can only relay what they knew when in the material world. Those who were influenced by religious dogma while alive on Earth, will always relay these beliefs and badly lead astray those still living. Many who have died, do not approve of being called upon and will badly deceive those who are calling them. Many make evil jokes and make prophesies about wrong things.

There are only four Earth humans exercise true spirituality and are able to call upon higher forms that have died and even creatures from other spheres. Because these people are often highly developed spiritually, they have set aside many heresies and have become wise. The higher forms and other beings are the only ones that provide truthful answers to all questions and never exercise fraud or jokes. Spirituality exercised of the low kind is not desired by the dead and offers no benefit to the living, only bad things. Humans should never attempt to call upon the dead. Much misery could be removed from the Earth, if this wicked and wrong-leading form of spirituality were omitted. Only the higher form of spirituality is of worth when calling upon higher spiritual spheres or higher creatures and there are only four individuals on Earth that are capable of doing this. There is no one in all of Europe able to do this and the Plejarens do not have the right to contact them.

(Back to Contents)

5.6 Love and Hate

Love and wisdom 10.57-76

A human being that is filled with love is also rich in wisdom and a human that is rich in wisdom is also full of love. Human beings on Earth deceive themselves, for they do not know of love. They interpret possessive and greedy feelings for love while real love remains strange and inconceivable for them. Love comes to humans when they recognize truth, knowledge, and wisdom, even if they do not use the word, "Creation". Wisdom is love in its best form. Human beings always find that enlightenment, cognition, and knowledge are also wisdom and love. Where love is, so is wisdom. Love and wisdom belong together because the Creation, and its laws, is love and wisdom. Where there is wisdom and knowledge, there is also love and cognition.

Humans learn to recognize the Creation when they grow in love and wisdom. When they learn the truth, they reach liberty and peace with a peace that will never perish and be a force without end. Wisdom and love are the enlivening wings of the Creation. With wisdom and love, humanity is the master of all Creation. Wisdom and love increases their addiction for creational-natural laws because the spirit and Creation are one in the same. Earth humans talk of love, which they do not know. They believe that their movements are love and they deceive themselves by that.

Love cannot be clothed in words because it is a state, like being blissful, and is nothing material. Love is never-ending and nothing is able to change it into something else. The path to spiritual force runs through the understanding of truth, knowledge, wisdom, and love. The purpose of spiritual lessons is to spread truth, knowledge, wisdom, and love. If the lessons fail at this, then they are of no more help and they become an evil cult, which enslaves the spirit with heresies. They generate ignorance, as is the case with religions. When lessons exercise an enlargement of the spirit, then they are mighty instruments of creational order.

Meier asks about underdeveloped humans loving others 23.88-103

Meier asks Semjase what would happen if a human being of her race were to fall in love with a human of another under-developed race. Semjase laughs and says that the humans love one another with all of their feelings, just as she loves him. Meier is surprised by this and she tells him that she has fallen in love with him. He says that she is crazy. She could be seven times his grandmother. Semjase tells him to stop. She knows his attitude towards love very exactly and is aware of his deep feelings for her. She says that she knows that he loves her and he has no need to disguise his words about this. He should also not attempt to hide his happy feelings for her. She tells him that he should express his feelings freely. Their feelings about each other are pure, deep, and friendly and they should not be ashamed or worried about them. If this were the way for all Earth humans, they would already live in paradise.

Meier expresses his surprise at her knowledge about his feelings and Semjase says that she feels happiness about this within her. He says that she is aware of his opinion that there are many kinds of love. He believes there are only small differences in the love between friends and those who are married as well as the true love for fellow creatures in general. She agrees and says his explanation is admirable. But, she expresses concern that his words may be misunderstood and that he may be persecuted with hostility from his fellow humans. Meier says that she is probably correct about this, but he is very glad about her true love. Her friendship is immense and of great value to him.

Yet, Meier still wants to know what would happen regarding a marriage between a member of her race and a human of a lesser-developed race. Semjase says that if a human from her race were to fall in love with one of another worldly race that is spiritually below them and they want to join together, then this is possible according to their laws. If the necessary prerequisites of all sorts are fulfilled, the matrimony can become closed. It really does not matter whether the other worldly form of life lives below their own spiritual level because that life form becomes higher developed with the help of their scientists. However, this is a very rare occurrence.

Love & hate 66.108-112

Step by step, Earth humans developed material thinking with a greed for possessions and this became united into a feeling-thought complex in the brain. This caused feelings of love and hate, which are generated by thinking and appear as sensations from within. These are impregnated by material values, which manifest themselves in a thirst for possession in both forms. This is greed to possess for love and greed to possess for hate. Within both kinds, an ego-driven thirst for possession is developed. This unavoidably leads to a third kind, which is the greediness for possessions of hate-love. In all cases, a demand for possessions is caused by material thinking. The generation of thinking for possessions is exclusively dependent upon the level of spiritual development, which is universal and not only experienced on Earth.

(Back to Contents)

5.7 Reincarnation

Reincarnation 7.174-185

When the spirit leaves the body, it either enlivens another body or it goes into one of numerous fine-material worlds, or spirit-form worlds. The spirit lives there until it returns again into a newly created guest body. Each spirit owns a dwelling (body) that is especially tuned for it, in order to live out its life in material form. Looking over a whole main period, the appearance of the face on the guest bodies are nearly always the same, which very slowly changes until a high spiritual level is obtained. At very low or very high spiritual positions, the faces of all guest bodies are similar to one another.

When a guest body dies, the spirit vanishes and normally goes over into a fine-material world. There, it also must live through certain periods, until it can claim a new guest body for itself. When a body is destroyed by force, under any circumstances, then the spirit can quickly search for another guest body to inhabit. It also often penetrates into bodies, which are already inhabited, in certain circumstances. In this situation, there is great confusion when two spirits occupy a single guest body. The standard process is for the spirit to walk into the fine-material world and learn while it remains there during this period.

You cannot avoid natural development 22.13

Every form of life should not try to fore-live personal matters and development of the future, as it has to go their natural way of development. It is not allowed to become influenced by knowledge of future events which could overlap stages of development without having experienced the necessary wisdom of each stage.

Reincarnated guilt 23.14-22

When a form of life consciously brings guilt upon itself, then it must give atonement as the law of justice declares. If the guilt is too much to adequately atone for it, then the guilty party is unworthy of life and losses the justification for existence. When the atonement is valid and the entity is reborn, the life is limited to fulfilling the rest of the formerly eliminated life. But, this is only valid for living forms of barbarous nature so that they can reach a level of higher spiritual development. Not only times change, but also the form of life changes. It reaches a level of higher spiritual development and the exercise of laws also change.

Relegeon 24.35-46

In an old language on Earth, the original term of "Relegeon" has been given a bad connotation with "Religion" and should be called the same as in the old language. Relegeon was the original term, but it was never intended to be considered as religious. These terms must now be taken together in order to lead humanity into the future. The past exercise of Relegeon referred to the path of evolution that must be walked. But, it has two meanings. Humanity on Earth only knows of one meaning, which is that evolution is a development and unfolding. It refers to something that already exists, but remains hidden, which should be developed and unfolded. This means that the spirit has to rise from the unconscious to the conscious.

The second meaning of this designation has been lost to humanity for a long time. It refers to something that does not yet exist and which will be explored, developed, and unfolded. Because this second meaning has been lost, mankind has lived according to a false understanding that everything involved with evolution already exists inside of human beings and that it only needs to be unfolded and developed. The spirit, living in human beings, stores everything that has been learned in the course of its existence in material bodies. People think this is a lot, but it is very little.

During numerous lifetimes, the spirit has to inquire, search, and find out more in order to collect further knowledge, cognition, and experiences, which then establish themselves as abilities within it. Because the spirit lives on past physical death of the body, it elaborates upon the results gained in the previous life while between lives. This is established firmly within itself and affects the unconscious. When the spirit enters a human form again, all of the gained knowledge and abilities are anchored in the unconscious and must be evolved slowly in the material form of life by new lessons and understandings until they become conscious abilities.

Reincarnation on other worlds 55.199-203

Regardless of how much an entity has developed, it can only incarnate on the planet which it has died or departed. Just as with humans on Earth,

extraterrestrial beings can only incarnate on the planet or world that they have lived until their death. However, there have been rare occasions when an extraterrestrial creature will incarnate on Earth because they arrived on Earth and lived here until their death. Then, when they reincarnate, they return to the Earth. It never happens, that a creature will die on another world and incarnate on Earth. The spiritual and body-bound forms are bound to a planet. It is not even possible for a creature to die on a neighboring planet and incarnate on the Earth. This is according to the laws of seven periods and cosmic order.

Self-knowledge of previous incarnations not good 61.122-123

It is not good for Earth humans to be informed of the concerns relating to their former lives. If the knowledge about these matters is desired, then people can experience it from their own recollections.

(Back to Contents)

5.8 Spirit

Soul and spirit are the same 8.167

The Soul and Spirit are simply two names for the same single factor of the spirit.

Spirit within humans 10.1-19

Human beings are carriers of their spirit, which never dies. In their deepest sleep, it never sleeps. It records all thoughts and movements. It tells humans when their thoughts are right or wrong, if they have learned to take notice of this. The spirit in every human being is a carrier of the creational domain. Human beings are not simply content to refer to the kingdom of heaven within them as being only Creation, truth, knowledge, wisdom, spirit, and existence. They long for the delight of imperishable life, enduring peace, and spiritual richness that is eternal. Heaven and Earth will disappear, but truth, knowledge, wisdom, and spirit will never change or perish.

The spirit's whole outlook is for perfection, harmony, peace, cognition, recognition, knowledge, wisdom, truth, beauty, love, and things that are real and last forever. All together, they form the spiritual kingdom in the Creation. They are all there in the existence as genius in all geniality, as melody of all melodies, as ability of all abilities, as marvel over all marvels, and as the highest creational principle. Human beings may create marvelous worlds in a dream just as just as Creation creates worlds consciously. This ability grows from out of the consciousness of human beings, which is in them in the existence, as all marvels exist there.

Humanity is the heavenly kingdom and the domain of the Creation. The old earthly philosophers spoke about the human being as a microcosm in a macrocosm because everything that exists in the universe also exists in the human being. The dimensions within the human being are endless. Humanity is a copy of the Creation and the spirit within them is dimension-less. Humans contain all dimensions within them and, at the same time, transcend all dimensions. The spirit is the wonder of all wonders, in which all force resides. Another wonder is the ability to exercise the spiritual force to perfection. Humans consider a wonder as being something for which all possibilities of a logical explanation are lacking for them.

Happiness, Wisdom and Spirit 10.20-43

When human beings are happy, their good fortune comes from inside. Their luck is a self-created state and is never a place or thing. Delight comes from inside human beings and is created from spiritual poise. Consequently,

everything comes from within. The people and things that seemingly form the cause of good fortune are only the outer cause of it. Good fortune comes to humans when they have worked themselves up spiritually in order to have it. Luck is something that belongs to the inner being and it is an inseparable mark of the existence of the spirit. Infinite bliss and force are contained in this existence.

Human beings may be old on the outside, but this is only a passing state. Only the body can grow old and decrepit. The spirit remains forever young and is never subjected to the appearance of age. Age, like every other outer condition and experience of the world, will pass. What remains is the existence of the spirit along with truth, knowledge, wisdom, and reality. It is important to realize this because only this will free humanity. When humans conceive of the existence of the spirit, age can never afflict them any more. No sorrows, grief, problems, changes, or vicissitudes of life, the environment, or the world are able to make them mourn.

Wisdom is an original, huge force. Wisdom is light and wherever there is light, darkness and ignorance disappears. Ignorance is the essential darkness, which is overcome by the light of wisdom. Wisdom is an indication of the existence of the spirit with the qualities of luck, truth, knowledge, poise, beauty, harmony, and peace. Wisdom is also a mark of a human being, who has recognized the existence of the spirit and works with the spirit according to creational law. Wisdom is the use of spiritual force. Wisdom and spirit are two factors, which are one, like sunlight and the sun are two factors. The sunlight is caused by the warmth of the sun, which creates the light.

Peace 10.77-92

The lessons of the spirit are concerned with the spreading of cognition, truth, knowledge, wisdom and love. The spirit is eternal, never ending, and overcomes death. It embodies the poise of wisdom and love along with peace that exceeds all understanding. Every human believes to know what is meant by peace, based on personal experience. But to understand the wise peace of the infinite existence of the spirit, surpasses all human understanding. Because human beings are imprisoned in religious heresies and material

concerns, they are unable to understand from an inner experience. Experience, forms the true key for real recognition and wisdom.

Wonders are hidden in the kingdom of the spirit. The visible universe, with which humans occupy themselves, is only a small part in the marvelous, unlimited, spiritual existence of the Creation. What is not visible to the eyes is unimaginable, inconceivable, and unthinkable for the spirited human intelligence. The universe that humanity realizes is only one of many spaces. There are universes within universes, universes opposite to universes, universes about universes, universes below universes, and universes outside of universes in the original, powerful, mighty, and all-creating spiritual intelligence of existence in the Creation. With this huge spirit and original force of Creation, the spiritual intelligence is connected to human beings because a part of this spiritual intelligence of Creation lives as the spirit in human beings and enlivens them.

The spirit's forces as well as its delight, peace, liberty, wisdom, knowledge, and abilities are unimaginable to those who are spiritually ignorant, stubborn, critical, religiously dependent, degenerate, and otherwise wrongly guided. Only those who know this truth and are able to create from it knowledge, wisdom, and love, are blessed human beings. They know the answer to every question of science, philosophy, and of every human being. To become such a blessed human being, it is necessary to search for the truth, find it, and generate from it, knowledge, wisdom, and love. Only then, is humanity able to grow in truth, knowledge, wisdom, and love spiritually. They become free from all human weaknesses.

Awareness of oneself, the spiritual consciousness 10.213-265

Spiritual humans are aware of the fact that they cannot move their hand in space without it touching the Creation because it is ever present in all times and spaces. Spiritual humans are completely filled with delight when they know the truth about the infinite, everlasting, and mighty Creation that surrounds them wherever they go. The Creation is full of endless peace, cognition, and improved perfection. It is a marvel of the highest spiritual consciousness existing everywhere - inside and outside. Its bliss is endless.

Spiritual humans develop rapidly when they see the Creation in everything. As soon as they realize anything, they realize the Creation.

Wherever spiritual humans are, they always find the best place to collect understanding and experiences. Their spirit form is always inside of them and never any other place. They form their spirit by their own thinking and actions. With this realization, their attitude becomes a sanctuary where all matters become holy as well as the Earth below their feet. Spiritual humans do not look to future times, but experience the presence of the Creation in their living spirit. For them, time is always in the immediate presence. For them, it is not necessary to realize anything physically to recognize its truth. They begin to search within themselves and the truth becomes more and more real because their spirit, for them, is an all-realizing presence. No words are spoken nor heard by them.

For faster processing, spiritual humans listen to each tone and hear the tone of truth. Each tone penetrates into their spiritual consciousness and establishes itself there. Everything reminds them of the Creation and the immediate truth. Every circumstance for them is a creational circumstance and every possibility is a creational possibility. Spiritual Humans live, work, and walk forward inside themselves. Whatever is large is small for them in their innermost presence. Their recognition of the truth includes the unlimited in the limited. Every human being owns a place in the infinite, which very few people are able to recognize.

Reasonable logic and freedom from unreal lessons is demanded when calling awake the infinite. The ability to call awake the infinite and let it be effective is the goal of life and spiritual improvement. Those rich in spirit become an instrument for Creation to express the spiritual kingdom. This choice for Creation enables heaven to rise up. The rich ones in spirit are free from all limitations, restrictions, and material ego-consciousness. They have a steady touch with the Creation itself.

Humans have over-weighed the heaviness of matter. Earthly science will soon discover this principle of matter. The Creation is included with everything created, which unfolds and develops. Only the unlimited spirit and the Creation itself means true liberty, perfection, cognition, might, love, knowledge, truth, and wisdom. They are all absolutely apart of the Creation.

In order to achieve anything exquisite in life, humans must hold themselves to the spiritual and be unlimited.

Everything that is confined and limited brings along with it that which is unreal and causes problems. Finite things of all sorts are unnatural in their innermost being. Humans cannot recognize finite things and truly love them without causing the heaviest of miseries for themselves. They are always afflicted by any mistakes, because everything finite brings problems and difficulties. When humans love or possess something confined, they also own a fault that is perishable, even though they may love and mourn it when its time has come and it fades away.

The confined, also contains faults. If it does not perish immediately, it is at least subject to change. When a human is filled with love one moment, it can be pushed or filled with hate the next moment. Whether it is an object that changes itself or dies away, or a human being who changes its view of their fellow creatures, the end result is always sorrow and grief. The unlimited never changes or suffers alteration because it has unlimited faith with stable values. When wisdom and truth dims inside of humans and their spiritual knowledge increases with universal love, then the cognition of truth ripens within them. They become conscious of the creational part within them in their spirit. Under spiritual love and wisdom, the Creation is present.

When a person strives for spiritual light and love, the door towards Creation opens itself. When humans love the truth, then they love what is perfect, wonderful, and what embodies the spiritual empire itself with wisdom. When humans become conscious of the creational presence, they let the spiritual intelligence flash from everything. They realize that the eyes of the Creation are directed at them. By the eyes that preserve all, they realize the true existence of the Creation. They are always conscious of being under the eyes of the Creation, the spiritual, and the unlimited force. Then, they can never be without force again. The truth has become very rare on Earth because of the heresies of religions. But, the spiritual evolution of humans on Earth proceeds irresistibly.

Unlimited memory is attained in pure spirit forms 34.202-205

The Plejaren brains are much more advanced than earthly human brains, but they are not unlimited either. Because of that, an apparatus is needed to transfer conversations stored in Semjase's brain for Meier to transcribe. No material creature has an unlimited force of memory. This only occurs in pure spiritual forms that have laid aside their material bodies.

Value of the spirit 39.P83-89

If earthly humans want to think correctly and according to the Creation, then they must neither think in the negative nor positive because both are degenerative and create bad consequences. As a result, they are both against the Creation. Proper thinking is a balanced and natural manner of thinking in which the way of life becomes procreated and maintained. This may be difficult for humans on Earth to understand, but they do not trouble themselves enough to be able to understand any knowledge completely.

Although humanity is burdened by their daily sorrows, this does not justify their neglect of the spirit. Life everywhere in the universe must work for their own existence, but they nevertheless dedicate themselves to worthy lessons of the spirit. Labor and sorrows are never an excuse for disobedience of the laws of nature. This effort is missing on Earth because the material world does not consider this to be important.

Animal spirit forms - evolve to assist nature 54.55-58

Animal spirits evolve spiritually, but their kind is limited into a certain order of pure evolution of nature. Unlike human spirits, which serve the improvement of the spirit, the spiritual evolution of animal spirits, are only for the development of nature within its settled order.

Values of colors 55.125-139

These are the values of colors, arranged by the level of consciousness. The values are also valid for the radiation of color of each creature so that each one can be positioned exactly according to the value of their level of consciousness. This is a further method for the definition of spheres of consciousness. However, the values of the colors also refer to non-calculable forms of life with an enlargement of recognition.

PINK 1:3 Belief, Unreason, Destruction, Veneration, Ignorance,
Jealousy, Adoration, Wrongness, Vice, Erring, Lie
VIOLET 2:7 Belief, Mercy, Destruction, Veneration, Compassion,
Alternation, Adoration, Destruction, Liberty, Call, Wrongness
GREEN 3:5 Concentration, Reason, Force Unfolding, Dedication, Understanding,
Force, Usage, Healing, Knowledge, Recognition, Truth, Wisdom
RED-GOLDEN 4:6 Peace, Dedication, Liberty, Love, Curing, Becoming,
Balance, Harmony, Change, Mercy, Equivalence
GOLDEN 5:2 Realization, Valuation, Judgment, Sighting, Evaluation,
Wisdom, Interpretation, Collection, Ability,Conception, Use
WHITE 6:4 Arts, Creative, Forming, Pureness, Harmony, Idea
Performance, Sense, Improvement, Consciousness, Faultless
BLUE 7:1 Truth, Love, Might, Knowledge, Awe, Will of Creation
Wisdom, Performance, Creating, Force, Protection

(Back to Contents)

5.9 Spirit World

A spirit world 7.168-173

Regarding the spirit world, there are many things that earthly humans are not allowed to know until they have developed the necessary spiritual knowledge

and wisdom. As a result, there are many things that the Plejarens are not allowed to reveal. But, they state that a world for spirits does not exist. There are only the fine-material worlds in this respect. These are worlds that exist in other dimensions with spiritual forms without bodies.

Voices heard on tape recordings 7.201-210

Regarding voices captured on audio tape recorders, there are many factors that play into one another. In most cases, amateur radio operators play jokes on people by using radio frequencies to record their voices. There are also many recordings that are caused by cosmic travelers. Also, the thoughts of human beings play an important roll, not only on recording devices, by also voices that can be directly heard. There are also times when a questioner will unconsciously imitate a pleasing voice by thoughts, which is transferred to a tape recorder with an answer that is desired. Each sender is also a receiver and they can receive the highest thought oscillations and provide them to a receiver. However, just as there are real mediums that exist, there are also real recorded voices that come from spiritual beings of different fine-material worlds. But, these are as rare as real mediums. Unfortunately, this field has much deceit and quackery by boastful individuals.

Ghost music - music compositions transmitted 7.224-232

Regarding music compositions that are transmitted to people from the other world, commonly referred to as "Ghost Music", this is an evil deceit. Spiritual beings do not transmit music to the living. The so-called power-development and magic does not exist in the manner that is normally accepted and advocated. Magic is based on spiritual positive and negative or good and evil powers.

Astral travel claims are deceit, lies or delusions 15.80-99

Numerous humans have affirmed to have experienced so-called "astral-travels" by their own release of power or the use of other powers. It is recommended to take such affirmations with extreme caution because only 2 or 3 out of 1,000 are found to be true. A very high percentage of such penetrations consist of intentional deceit and lies. A higher percentage consists of unconscious lies. Such lies are constructed on fantasy, self-deceit, etc., resulting from self-suggestions. Thus, all sense of reality is lost and the concerned person believes that they have had an astral travel experience and lies unconsciously. This also occurs with other fields, spiritual scientists and mediums.

Astral travels are possible in truth, but there are many factors that can cause false senses due to self-suggestions. People can picture other worlds, but in truth, they are only fantasies. Very often they experience other worlds and planets in the past or future, which in truth are also only fantasy formations. Very often, the process of a spiritual-intuitive view can also unconsciously be released to others and designated as astral travels.

Also, pictorial visions become exposed for astral travels and many further things over that. This is a process that is very well known, whereby a human projects their picture spiritually to any place and then they pretend to have done the astral travel. At the projected place, this image can indeed be seen, but not by astral form. It appears more like a transparent mirage that is recognizable. Such pictures can be attracted from the past or be projected into the present or future. This process is very easy when the process is known.

Aura forces in a cadaver can linger for centuries 42.58-62

There are certain fluid forces that remain in a dead body for some time. These forces vanish in a cremation or elimination. Otherwise, the forces can remain for hundreds of years or until the skeleton is destroyed. These forces can be of importance to the descendants and others still alive for posterity. The burial process should be preferred because this is the normal custom on Earth. Humans are not conscious of the destruction of forces in a cremation.

But, the disposition of the body should be decided individually and carried out according to their wishes.

(Back to Contents)

Chapter 6 EXTRATERRESTRIALS

Other life forms in other star systems 1.27-38

During Meier's very first contact with Semjase, she told him that other planets in this solar system have long since been devoid of life or are in the first stages of development. However, other solar systems have many kinds of life that are not only human. The animal and human forms of life are varied. Also, many animal forms and even plant forms of life have developed higher states of consciousness. So, there exists life forms that have acquired much knowledge and have freed themselves from their home worlds. They have traveled through the universe and have also come to Earth. Many of them are rather nasty contemporaries and live in a certain barbarism that exists on Earth. Mankind ought to be on its guard because these entities often attack and destroy anything that gets in their way. They have destroyed whole planets or beaten their inhabitants into barbarous bondage. One of the Pleiadian missions is to warn Earth humans of these creatures. Meier is told to let this be known to humanity because more and more time approaches when a conflict with these entities will become unavoidable.

The whole Universe has innumerable forms of life 35.P791-805

There are innumerable forms of space-traveling life in this universe, humanoid as well as non-human races. Like-minded races with similar intentions usually join in close alliances together. These alliances are of

mutual benefit and are respectful of all evolutionary concerns. There is wonderful cooperation in all concerns of life, even with those which belong to other universes, such as the DAL universe. Alliances that exist among different species, are usually instituted to watch over locally inhabited regions of space. Regulating services are maintained by large space stations known as "Greatspacers". They are equipped with every conceivable technical means to repel enemies, if necessary.

However, this does not exclude conflicts. Many different kinds of creatures inhabit this universe, as well as many other universes. As a result, conflicts are unavoidable and become a way of life because, in some cases, there are those who seek to initiate conflicts. There are certain non-human forms who, according to their natural character, seek to exercise their power. The Pleiadians must always protect themselves from them. Here and there, this leads to warfare with destruction of materials and entities. But, wherever possible, this does not happen because every creature needs its evolution, which is fundamental in many ways.

Extraterrestrials statistics 39.240-244

There are very many extraterrestrial intelligences that are coming towards the Earth from all over the universe. But, only the fewest numbers of them try to attempt communications with Earth human beings or even come in close contact. Most of those are only interested in showing humanity new, better, and futuristic concepts. They are mainly intelligent races of distant descent from humanity's forefathers. Only in rare cases, are there other creatures. Most of these are of human form. Only 5.7% of all extraterrestrial visitors to Earth are in contact with Earth people.

7 other extraterrestrial races located on Earth 54.52-54

There are seven other extraterrestrial races on Earth in addition to the Pleiadians. They all own stations on Earth and communicate with each other

as well as cooperate with one another. This does not include the Gizeh Intelligences.

(Back to Contents)

6.1 Extraterrestrial History

Earth History 51.75-83

Earth is 646 billion years old from its gaseous state and then formed into a solid body 46 billion years ago. The Human species originated on Earth 6 billion years ago and the early Earth humans encountered space-traveling humans.

HISTORY OF THE ARYANS - home worlds were Lyra 70.19-91

The ancient home worlds of the Aryan race were planets within the Lyra Constellation near the Vega Constellation. A few of the planets there are still inhabited today by different races, which all belong to the Pleiadian Federation. Their early ancestors mastered space flight more than 22 million years ago and conducted expeditions far into the cosmos. They also explored the Earth for the first time. But at that time, the Earth was still in its early development and was considered for later development. However, the Earth was often visited and used as a penal colony to punish the elements that were evil on their home worlds. But, this only lasted a few millenniums when the inhabitants left the Earth by an unknown means. The Earth was then left alone for many millions of years. The Earth developed life of all kinds in natural order.

The ancient Aryan races developed themselves spiritually, spread out over the cosmos, and gained great power. But, this power was not controlled and

was used for wicked and mischievous purposes on many worlds. Meanwhile, a catastrophe occurred when a "Destroyer" planet passed close to the ancient home worlds. It caused great damage and killed two thirds of mankind there. But, by persevering through lots of deprivation, they soon found a new beginning. They built a new civilization and culture in less than nine centuries. Through common work and research, they created a very high technology which enabled them to reach further than they had ever gone before. They also developed their spirit, whose forceS they were not able to master.

They constructed flight machines which could carry them even faster throughout space. They were saucer shaped and had beam drive which enabled them to travel to the widths of the universe. They explored and colonized planets in other solar systems, either by peaceful means or through murderous wars. With their evil powers, they often attained new possibilities for living with greater space, which was needed for their increasing number of human beings in their nations. Their scientists explored more and more worlds in their ships, which made them absolutely powerful masters. Their weapons were of great power and fighting efficiency. Their battles against whole nations of strange worlds were short and one-sided for these conquerors.

The scientists recognized the unlimited possibilities of spiritual forces and developed their forces with a collection of immense knowledge. They soon became absolute masters over their nations and were called IHWH (pronounced "Ish-wish"), meaning "God" or "King of Wisdom". The IHWHs subjected all forms of life below them under their rule and governed them by dictatorial force. For 864 years, in earthly time, the nations secretly revolted. The IHWHs tried to stifle it by violent means, but were not completely successful. For four long centuries, secret preparations progressed for breaking out with a sudden blow in a far reaching war for liberation. The war spread over many worlds of the Lyra and Vega Constellations. More than 60% of all culture was completely destroyed. Three worlds of the Lyra system were eliminated and dissolved into energy by a new process. In Earth chronology, the war for liberation in the Lyra and Vega systems was around 230,000 years ago.

The high commander of the terrorizing armies was an IHWH by the name of Asael. When he saw the hopelessness of his fight, he made a fast withdrawal to escape from the victorious and vengeful nations. With his fleet of 183 mother ships, 253 reconnaissance craft, and a crew of 360,000 people, they fled their home system and went astray in the cosmos for many restless years until they found a great star system that offered the necessary space. This new system was comprised of 254 young blue-white stars with a few inhabitable planets. This whole star system was called the Asael system after their leader. But, after occupying this system, different planets were made inhabitable within 300 years by the titan-sized deserters. A new race of beings was generated and they soon began exploring through space for new room to live in. 17 years later, they took possession of the star system of Hesperides with planets inhabited by human forms of life which were quickly conquered. Over a few centuries, a new culture was generated in the Hesperides worlds that were inhabited by the emigrants from the Asael system.

Seventy years later, Asael died and was succeeded by his daughter, Pleja, who was an IHWH. Their home system was then changed from Asael to the Pleja system. Under the command of their new leader, Pleja, the titan-sized human beings began expeditions to an outlying solar system. They did not know that millions of years ago, their great, great ancestors had flown to this remote system and placed their prisoners on the planet Earth. Upon their arrival to this solar system, they brought three planets under their power, Earth, Mars, and Malona. After a few years, the expedition fleet left these worlds again because they were still very desolate and life-threatening. But, a few of them remained behind and slowly grew savage as they mingled with the animal-like and uncultivated descendants of the Lyran outcast humans. This lasted for many ten-thousand years until the leader Pleja died.

New expeditions to Earth discovered that the inhabitants had developed new intelligence. They constructed a new culture on Earth and on the fourth planet, called Malona. But soon, the inhabitants, which were still very barbarous, fought for government again with the new colonizers. This led to an order for the colonists on Earth to be evacuated by force to their home worlds. However, Malona remained colonized because the people there remained peaceful. This lasted for forty years before a thirst for power rose between the two different nations. Before this could be settled by orders from

the home systems, the Malonians destroyed one another and their whole planet. Scattering into thousands of small pieces by an immense explosion, the remnants of that beautiful planet now revolve around the Sun between Mars and Jupiter. Since then, expeditions have been sent out from the home worlds to constantly watch the developments on Earth.

For more than 80,000 years, there were repeated attempts to colonize the Earth. But, this always failed miserably. Several kinds of creatures have been deported to Earth, including violent prisoners, and were simply left to their own fate. Deprived of all technology, they degenerated, became savage, and mixed with earlier elements to become bestial. Then, in several hundred mother ships and smaller ships, the Earth was again approached and occupied. A great culture was erected, which remained for 6,000 years. But, the thirst for power increased again, which led to a horrible war that destroyed everything to the last piece. All forms of life soon grew savage. The Earth remained completely ignored for 4,000 years.

Then, war broke out in the home worlds of the Pleja Systems between the high-minded scientists and the people, who had been subjected to terrible weapons and other things. While the wicked destruction raged, a great group of otherwise-thinking scientists bound themselves together under the leadership of a scientist by the name of Pelegon. Pelegon was regarded as a king of wisdom and called IHWH or God. So, 50,000 years ago, these 70,000 human beings fled from the Pleja System in spacecraft that they had forcefully taken possession of and settled on Earth. Pelegon had 200 sub-leaders composed of scientists who were competent in each special field of knowledge.

HISTORY OF THE ARYANS - Recent Plejan history 70.92-100

On the home planets in the Pleja System, the wicked war was fought until the bitter end and the scientists capitulated. Their type of government was removed and placed in the hands of spiritual leaders who announced the long-forgotten spiritual lessons and educated the nations. The people recognized the value of the lessons and have lived accordingly since that time. They finally found peace and have lived ever since then under the law

and order of absolute determination. These conditions are still preserved today and will never change. For the next 8,000 years, the Pleja nations developed themselves to a very high spiritual level and unanimously lived for evolution. They developed great alliances with every other nation possible within far-reaching systems.

They also performed new expeditions and in 1951, by Earth chronology, they discovered a world in the Andromeda Star System. It was inhabited by an extremely high developed form of life which existed semi-materially and semi-spiritually as well. It was agreed among this form of life in Andromeda, that they should guide and govern the Pleja nations and their alliances with their gigantic knowledge and wisdom. This plan was welcomed joyfully by all nations. It was decided by agreement of the spiritual leaders that all fates should be guided by their new best friends. The manner of guidance was determined to be through a council of the higher spiritual levels, called the "High Council". Since then, all nations of all races allied with them remain under the guidance of the "High Council", which never orders any commands, but only offers "High Advice". The observance of this is at the disposal of each single form of life, which is normally observed without exception.

HISTORY OF THE ARYANS - on Earth 70.101-171

The refugees to the Earth knew nothing about the end of the wars in the Pleja System. Delighted by their new found liberty, they gladly subjected themselves to the straight regime of Pelegon. For millenniums, they constructed large cities, inhabited all continents of Earth, and developed a very high culture. They lived in peace for 10,000 years. But then, a new IHWH by the name of Jesas arose, who murdered the follower of Pelegon and took command over all the united nations and races. 20 years later, the people rose up against Jesas and a horrible war was raged over the Earth. Everything was destroyed and only a few thousand humans were able to survive while others fled into the cosmos and settled on Beta Centaurus.

For 7,000 years, no more extraterrestrials landed on Earth and the inhabitants became completely wild and degenerated. Then, the descendants of those

who had fled, returned to the Earth 33,000 Earth years ago. They were guided by another IHWH by the name of Atlant and built a huge city on the continent of Atlantis. His wife, an IHWH named Karyatide, built a smaller Atlantis. At the same time, her father Muras built the gigantic city of Mu on a different continent. For 18,000 years, they flourished and lived in total friendship and peace until some scientists were again overcome by the thirst for power and tried to seize the government. But, having become tired of the continuous wars, the nations rose against them. So, the scientists took possession of spacecraft and fled into the cosmos of space about 15,000 years ago.

For two millenniums, they and their descendants lived in the regions of Beta Centaurus. They became very evil and, only under the strongest command, could a certain amount of order be maintained. Through mutations and science, they were able to reach a very high life span of thousands of years. Possessed with a thirst for power, they returned to Earth about 13,000 years ago. Their leader was a scientist by the name of Arus, who was also known as "The Barbarian". Just as with the IHWH Pelegon, 40,000 years earlier, Arus also had 200 sub-leaders who were each competent in a special field of science. They settled in the high North and in the region later to be known as Florida. From there, they continuously attacked Atlantis and Mu. After a few millenniums of their occupation of Earth, they succeeded in completely destroying Mu and Atlantis. A few survivors were kept in servitude while some of the greater scientists were able to flee and return to their original home world in the Pleja System.

For centuries, the invaders boasted supremacy on Earth as IHWH Arus led a severe and bloody regiment. His sub-leaders also assumed for themselves many things and made themselves more and more independent. They insured that their own race remained pure. But, they secretly captured the wild and mutated beings of Earth who were distant descendants of their former human beings. The wild and beautiful females were tamed and were copulated with by the leaders, who called themselves Heavenly Sons. They created new forms of life that were dwarfs, giants, and like animals. The highest leader of all sub-leaders was called Semjase. She ordered a beautiful female being that was the most human-like, named Eva, to be copulated with by a Heavenly Son. The descendant was a male that Semjase named Adam, which meant earthly human being. A similar breeding resulted in a female being that

Semjase ordered to be mated with Adam. There were also many other similar beings that were created, that caused great riots in groups and tribes. From these, present humanity developed and divided into the different races on different continents.

IHWH Arus became very angry about this and wanted to kill or exile all of his sub-leaders that were responsible for this. But then he realized his new power and that he could reign over the newly created beings. So, he changed his mind. With new guard-angels and sub-leaders, he ruled over three human races. They were the inhabitants of India, the Black Sea area, and South of the Mediterranean Ocean. The later group, were gypsies that became known as the Hebrons or Hebrews. As the uppermost governor over them, IHWH Arus let himself be venerated and adored by them. In his megalomania, he let himself be worshipped as their creator and his sub-leaders as his creational assistants. He established hard and severe laws that always demanded the blood of any violator.

7,000 years ago, his third son, Jehovan, took over as IHWH and demanded only blood and death from the three enslaved human races. 3,400 years ago, Jehovan was maliciously murdered by his only son, Jehav, who then snatched up the government for himself. He ruled wickedly, always crying for blood and revenge. He was a megalomaniac like his father and let himself be called God, the creator. 3,320 years ago, Jehav had three sons named Arussem, Ptaah, and Salam. Arussem constantly sought to seize power from his father. So, he murdered his father and sought to snatch up the power. But this failed because his brothers opposed him and expelled him into exile with 72,000 of his followers. They were tired of the constant wars, struggles for power, and bloodshed. So, Ptaah and Salam worked for many decades to provide humane forms of living for the people.

But, Arussem secretly returned to the Earth with his army and took up residence in the old cubical buildings of Egypt. Deep below the Great Pyramid of Gizeh, they set up a center for their wicked aims for world control, but without remarkable success. Their way of reaching their goal was through lying, deceit, and intrigues by leading people astray with religious lectures of delusion, cults, and many other miserable machinations. But because they were expelled, they were cut off from technical and scientific advancement. As a result, these Gizeh Intelligences are slowly dying out and

today, are only 2,100 in population. Arussem governed until 3,200 years ago when a mutineer by the name of Henn, who was called Jehova by the Hebrons, prepared a powerful forced departure.

Henn was also given the surname of "The Cruel One". But, 2,080 years ago, he grew old and weak and was displaced by his nephew, Kamagol I, who seized command of the evil Gizeh Intelligences. Like no tyrant before, he coerced all earthly religions under his control and demanded horrible human sacrifices and cults which still continue today. But his son, Kamagol II, overthrew him, seized his power, and let his father die miserably in a deep dungeon. Kamagol II was more evil-minded than his father and began immense mass murders of humanity. He reached an old age and recently died of natural causes. All of the Gizeh Intelligences will no longer exist by 2006.

Together with the Heaven's Sons, the Hyperboreans, and the emigrants from the Pleja System, the sons of the murdered Jehav, Ptaah and Salam, led their government by common agreement. They governed well, maintained peace, and rarely interfered in the concerns of the Earth human beings. Ptaah was stricken by an unknown disease in his 93rd year in office and died a few days later. His brother Salam, continued to govern alone until he weakened by old age and handed over his command to his son, Plejos, 2,040 years ago. Communications were established with the home worlds and their government was subordinated to the spiritual teachers and government of the Pleja System.

Plejos, like his father, was a very wise and merciful governor. So, when the home worlds subjected themselves to the guidance of the "High Council" 1,950 years ago, Plejos and his nation on Earth arranged themselves accordingly. Then, they decided to leave the Earth humans to develop naturally on their own. So, they left the Earth 1,943 years ago and returned to their original homeland in the Pleja System after Jmmanuel was born and educated for his mission as a prophet. Upon their return, they found that the Plejarans had developed very highly. They lived together, as they do today, united and as an allied population in peace and liberty.

Other giant ET races - colonized all continents 69.57-58

Cyclops, titans, dwarves - settled and left or died 69.59-60

Giant-sized races, Cyclops, Titans, and Dwarfs colonized all of the continents of Earth. But, they either left again or perished by unknown causes. The gods and semi-gods of Greek mythology were a splinter group of descendants of the Hyperboreans who also colonized the Earth. Hercules was about 3 meters tall. (See section 7.1.6)

(Back to Contents)

6.2 Malevolent Aliens

Barbaric/dangerous extraterrestrials 2.38-51

Often, strange creatures have come to the Earth and have performed their expeditions. They collected different things, which could be of use to their investigations. And, it will always happen for such creatures to come here and perform their studies. They come from different worlds and systems. They are often still new in the field of space travel and so they perform their expeditions for the enlargement of their knowledge and perceptions. It has also happened, that undesired entities have taken earth human beings, never to be seen again.

They are not hungry for power, but come secretly in order to finally have calm and order on their own worlds. It may also happen, here and there, that they will take possession of some earth human beings, bring them into their spaceships, and examine them very thoroughly with their instruments in order to obtain a most detailed anatomy. But then they let these humans go, without exception, as they do not want to do evil with them. They often are more humane beings than earth humans.

Unfortunately, there are also quite barbarous creatures that travel through the cosmos and, here and there, come to the earth. Many among them are wicked and thirsty for power. It is possible that they will abduct earth human beings

(as well as other planetary beings from other systems) and bring them to their home planet. There, these poor creatures then lead a life of exhibition and as objects for experimentation. Earth human beings, and all other inhabitants of other worlds, must be careful of these creatures, as they often use the strongest power available.

Other extraterrestrial intelligences 4.84-99

In space, there are dangers of many kinds and inhabitants of other worlds are not helpless to the attack from another race. There could be deadly defeats for the mankind of Earth, resulting in complete slavery and a return to primitive times. It could also happen, that the planet Earth will become completely destroyed, because the technical abilities of many humane and inhumane races in the cosmos have reached the last perfection. When Earth human beings want to carry out their barbarous thirst for power and greediness into the cosmos, then they must count on their complete destruction and no other races from other planets will hurry to assist them.

Humanity must also prepare themselves for a fight against evil intruders. This can only be accomplished with the complete union of all nations on Earth. The dangers from the universe are large, and they lunge at all angels in the galaxies. These are mainly inhumane, might-thirsty creatures, who own no feelings. Others know very well of the need to defend themselves and they have necessarily done so quite thoroughly. If a large war were to shake the universe, then the whole universe would be destroyed. There are already wars of whole solar systems, which could have the possibility for their own destruction. Although they care for peace, they could be destroyed by a force for power.

This is something that the Earth human beings should take into consideration when, in near future, they travel into cosmic space. Cosmic races will not let themselves fight senseless battles against forces in order to prevent servitude and exploitation as is normal for the nations of Earth. They will defend themselves with power that is far superior to all technical means on Earth. Where this is not the case, they often stay under the protection of further and higher-developed intelligences, whose technical abilities reach the last

perfection. This is the only way to preserve peace and not bring death and destruction over the universe. This must be told to Earth's humanity because they are still very spiritually weak.

Pleiadians not allowed to interfere with others here 26.33-52

Although not all extraterrestrials have good intentions on Earth, the Pleiadians must respect the fact that every living form is justified in their existence here and is free to have their own judgments. They are not allowed to exercise any powerful influences if there is no threat to life. Otherwise, they can only offer advice. In addition to other extraterrestrial races, there are splinter groups of the early Pleiadian race who have remained on Earth as well as on other worlds. They continuously try to influence people to believe as they desire. They have even appeared as deities or messengers of a god to influence people here.

They seek to keep humanity dependent upon stoic beliefs of religious heresies and other things in order to beat them into submission for their own control. The more religious humanity is, or becomes, the better chance they have to accomplish their objectives of world domination. If they become successful, then mankind would fall once more into religious confusion and cause governments to begin new bloody religious conquests. Truths are kept hidden by religious delusion. In addition to using charlatans and deceivers, they also make contact with certain individuals and deceive them with hallucinations and projected illusions of appearances of many kinds.

Other ETs on Earth are of different evolution levels 31.A151-154

There are other extraterrestrials in earthly space that are of low levels in evolution and are only a few hundred or even 1,243 years in advance of Earth humans. They are able to meet and communicate with average human beings and come to an understanding with them. They often behave like governors and even influence people to be led astray by earthly religions. This causes

much higher developed entities in the universe to interfere in order to prevent evil consequences. For, wherever religions are instituted, chaos, slavery, exploitation, and spiritual degeneration soon follow.

Many leaders of Earth are unconsciously led astray 31.A162-171

Every cosmic world has very few highly developed entities while the average form stands at a lower level of evolution, as on Earth. The highly developed beings of such worlds, the prophets, only appear at given times when it is necessary. On Earth, this has only occurred again now after nearly 2,000 years. But, there are other entities of low intelligence who are hungry for power and want to hold certain people above humanity for religious heresies in order to strip mankind of their spiritual abilities. There are many menaces and dangers behind contacts with these beings, which unfortunately, Earth humans are only able to recognize when evil wars and catastrophes have occurred. Many powerful leaders on Earth are wickedly influenced unconsciously by such entities to initiate the desired death, damage, ignorance, condemnation, hate, and destruction.

People are influenced religiously by evil ETs 31.A172-179

This has occurred in political, as well as religious fields in order to commit mass murder and cause catastrophes. The individuals that are influenced by these evil entities belong to any religion, which forms the essential nourishing ground for influences. Delusions of God, Jesus Christ, Satan, or some other figure are transmitted with orders for them to murder or commit some other hideous act. They present themselves as "sent by God", "keepers of peace", "guardians of the universe", "angels", "follower of Jesus Christ", and as "praise and heel announcers". But, when mankind releases themselves from these deathly religions, then the wicked extraterrestrial beings will loose their power. Truth, logic, and observance of Creational laws will govern humanity and the evil will no longer exist.

Some evil-minded ETs lost here, are not important 31.P375-376

There are bad-minded intelligent races that come from the universe to hunt the Earth or they loose their way here. There are not many of these and they are of little importance.

Pleiadians are reluctant to be seen by Earth humans 35.P810-886

Pleiadians are reluctant to be seen by Earth humans because there are other beings of extraterrestrial origin who make contact with Earth humans. This happened much more frequently millenniums ago because many people then knew about the existence of the "Heavenly Sons". They were in regular communications with people and even traded with them. But, due to the interference by evil-inclined elements of earthly and extraterrestrial origin, these contacts decreased and the knowledge of extraterrestrial intelligences were lost. Secretly, less beneficial races built stations on the Earth, as well as on neighboring planets, and fostered cults.

There were also less evil-minded intelligences that endeavored to assist in the proper evolution of humanity because they were descended from them. They could not appear publicly because knowledge of their existence had become lost to the Earth humans. A sudden re-appearance of them could be catastrophic. But still, prophets were chosen and prepared to work for this intention. When this solar system moved into the Age of Pisces, the way was cleared for an opportunity to enter Earth space without being noticed. At that time, humanity had degenerated so far that an official appearance by extraterrestrials would have been attacked. So, considering these factors, landings of spacecraft are done secretly and contacts with Earth humans are done quietly and alone.

When epochs change, so do the minds of planetary inhabitants, which is occurring now on Earth. The Age of Pisces was characterized by religious fanaticism. Then, the birth pains of the Age of Aquarius began and humanity

started to listen inside of itself. They started to think, explore, and suddenly recognized the logic only of truth. In a short time, they developed their thinking abilities. This is one of the main reasons why certain human beings are being contacted by extraterrestrial forms of life again. The present Age of Aquarius demands thinking and spiritual evolution of the humans on Earth. This cannot be achieved by seeing and listening with only the physical organs, but only by reasoned thought. If extraterrestrials were to appear officially in their spacecraft, the ability for deliberation and thought would suffer. Humanity's interest would be short lived and they would no longer care. Their interest is only aroused by secrets for which they can hunt and find solutions.

Weapons are necessary 35.P980-985

Neither the Pleiadians, nor any other form of life can do without weapons. Every single race in the universe have weapons of some kind, as on Earth. There is not always peace in the universe because there are innumerable worlds that are inhabited by different creatures of human and non-human form. Many of them have not reached a level of balance and use their weapons for attacks on other creatures. They cannot be allowed to simply eradicate and slaughter life. So, it is necessary for every entity to defend itself. That is a law of Creation, which is expressed in nature quite adequately.

(Back to Contents)

6.3 Races

The following sub-sections describe various extraterrestrial races which include: Acart, Agharta, DALs, Desmon, Dwarfs, Exes, Giants, Kartag, Lesa,

Lyrians, Neber, Nesar, Taro, Time Travelers, and Zeta Reticulans.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.1 Acart (or Akart)

Akart - planet in the next inhabited star system 35.P997-1018

The nearest inhabited system to this solar system is around five light-years from Earth. It has different planets that are inhabited by human forms of life that differ only slightly from humans on Earth. They are some years in advance of Earth humans spiritually, as well as technologically. They have already achieved space flight in primitive form and often visit Earth. Because their cosmic flight capabilities are very limited, they must rely on space stations which they have constructed midway between their world and Earth. However, they experience severe body pain with their space travels, so they must narcotize themselves for longer journeys into the cosmos.

They come to Earth because their home world, which is no larger than Earth, suffers from overcrowding and requires huge quantities of food. For that reason, beings from the planet Akart come to Earth often to collect plants, vegetables, fruits, and grains to nourish their population of 23 billion. They are usually satisfied with taking seeds and plant stocks which they can grow on Akart. They also collect nourishment from other, less-populated worlds which they often visit. They are of rather peaceful character and have had to suffer much in previous centuries.

Today, they live under a dictatorship and have relatively better living conditions. Their great problem is overcrowding, which they could relieve by emigration, but their technology does not enable them to solve space transportation on a sufficient scale to be of any help. Other races rarely travel there. The reason that no one assists their overcrowded race is because they have not progressed far enough in their development to offer them greater

technical or spiritual help. They are too caught up in material and worldly things and are not allowed access to greater power.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.2 Agharta (underground city)

Agharta - subterranean, part of Mu, built by Lyrans 55.187

After the great continent of Atlantis was damaged by war and sank into the sea, the city of Mu became the Gobi desert in China and only remains now as the subterranean town of Agharta.

Agharta Alpha and Beta 57.114-128

Agharta is built in two parts, called Alpha and Beta. Agharta Alpha, which is located several hundred meters below the Gobi desert, is about a sixth the size of Zurich and Agharta Beta is about a quarter smaller. The satellite town of Agharta Beta is located below the Himalayas. In addition to the actual town, Agharta Beta comprises an immense area of cave systems which were previously inhabited, but not now. Agharta Beta was the government center which had governed both Aghartas.

Both towns were connected by a tunnel that measured 200 feet wide and 130 feet high. But, this tunnel was nearly completely destroyed by the great catastrophe of Gobi and was never repaired. Today, there still exists a small connecting tunnel which enables a small amount of traffic to pass. The regent of Agharta would never show himself to the world's public for there is neither any reason nor interest to do so. If he were to do so, it would cause too many dangers for the Aghartas and their inhabitants.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.3 DALs

At the end of the universe 31.P164-165

Galtos - last star in the space they were in 31.P178-192

Through a tunnel into the DAL universe 31.286-293

Near one end of the universe, the space is nearly vacant of all stars. The last great star in that part of the universe is called Galtos. It is twice as large as the Earth and emits a very intensive light force. Around it, there are 11 blue planets, but only 5 are visible to the naked eye. There is no life in this solar system. At the end of our universe, there is a doorway to another universe known as the DAL Universe with a long tunnel that measures 77 kilometers wide and 1.3 million kilometers long. At the other end of the tunnel, innumerable stars can once again be seen. There are human beings in this universe that are very similar to Earth humans. Please refer to sections 6.4.4 and 6.4.8 for information about two females from Timor in the DAL Universe by the names of Asket and Nera.

DALs - don't differentiate between the sexes 31.N17-20

There is no difference in the worth between males and females in the DAL race, as there is on Earth. Both sexes are acknowledged as having the same value. Because of this, their spacecraft are commanded by males and females and both sexes alternatively fill the different posts onboard their ships.

Personal feelings not outwardly shown 31.N35-S313

The beings from the DAL Universe are plain human creatures with feelings that move them. But, they do not always show their feelings. They believe that it is not always good to reveal their feelings.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.4 Desmon

Humans lived like in our Middle Ages 34.P440-S378

960 light-years from our solar system, there is the Galaxy of ASAP. There, the planet Desmon, is inhabited by human beings that live a lifestyle that is equivalent to the Middle Ages on Earth. They live in "greater villages" like those in Earth's oriental regions. A second nomadic race also lives there in huts made from plants and bushes. There is a giant sun in their solar system which will die after some millenniums. They have a moon that is 4 times the size of Earth's moon, which will rush into the giant sun in about 3,200 years because the 3 cosmic bodies work slowly towards one another. The humans on Desmon should develop technologies by then which will enable them to escape the planet. But, if this does not happen, then help from outside will be brought in. This is an obligation to cosmic law. Extraterrestrial visitors to that world are not able to talk with those humans and must hide behind protective screens. They are only allowed to be seen where the concerns for normal evolution allow it.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.5 Dwarfs

December 7, 1976, a dwarf race visited the Earth 69.164-180

On December 7, 1976, Meier discovered traces of a spacecraft that had landed in a clearing in a forest. The craft left traces with a circumference of about 3.5 meters and there were small foot prints. These traces were from extraterrestrial visitors that were very small human beings. They measured only 110 centimeters in size. They live on a small planet from an unknown solar system. They came to Earth because of an involuntary shift in time due to a faulty manipulation of their insufficient space drive technology. Their craft was an expedition ship that was commanded by two scientists that took plants, ice, and water for analysis while a third one watched the environment from a floating device. They were assisted by the Pleiadians with a leap in time back to their home world.

Dwarf ET group - 4 ETs visited; 115 cm tall 75.3-17

Four small extraterrestrial human beings from a smaller neighboring planet to the Pleiadian's home world of Erra visited the Earth. They measure only 115 centimeters tall. They belong to a group that is connected to an alliance with the Pleiadians and are cooperating with them. They analyze traces of radiation and subterranean shifts in the Earth which are caused by different inner world factors. During their excursions, they must wear space drive suits because they do not breathe oxygen. They purified Meier's building, especially the cellar, from radiation and fluids that settled there. They remain invisible in order to prevent dangerous situations.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.6 Exes System in Deron Galaxy

Galaxy of "Deron", the system of "Exes" 34.P616-621

480 quadrillion light-years from Earth, in the Galaxy "Deron", the system "Exes", has a star cluster that consists of only volcanic worlds which radiate their own light power. It is still rather dark on these worlds. The light only penetrates to the outside, but is not able to illuminate the world's surfaces.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.7 Giants

Giants & titans once lived on Earth 7.143-151

The Pleiadian Forefathers were mixed races of different colors and sizes. The smallest were just 50 centimeters tall, while the largest and most-wicked ones, reached 12 meters high. Their appearance was also different with some of them only remotely resembling human forms. The ones that were too evil minded, eventually died out or killed one another. They often crept far away and outlived the others by thousands of years when the average life span was 15,000 years. But, they also eventually died or became victims of human beings. Today, there are only seven of these giants still alive on Earth. They keep themselves so well hidden, that they will never be found and will eventually die of natural causes. More frequently than these giants on Earth, are the Titans and Cyclopes. They have often served important and power-hungry kings. They were known as Goliaths and were used especially for war purposes.

Giants 52.24-38

There were tall, red-haired extraterrestrial beings in Peru, who the Chanka or Chanca Indians of Peru were descended from. Their average height was 7 feet tall. They retreated to a subterranean village 500 years ago, but they also live in huts above ground. Their lineage also traces to the Incas, who kidnapped white women.

Giants of Easter Island 69.10-30

The events of the past at Easter Island and the country of Tiahuanaco are connected. These two places are more than 5,000 kilometers apart, but have a direct connection between them. These areas were colonized by immigrating hoards of deserters from the Lyran System 13,000 years ago until only 2,548 years ago. They had a gigantic body structure that measured nearly 11 meters tall. They were led by a semi-ishwish by the name of Viracocoha. He was very old and greedy for government. With his position and cruel leadership, he conquered the high lands of Tiahuanaco and Easter Island.

After this victory, he settled with a small bodyguard of cherubim on a small island before Easter Island, which is known today as Motunui or similar. The cherubim were part animal and part human that appeared bird-like. Mot means bird in their ancient language, so the island was called Mot Isle or the island of bird humans. The inhabitants of Tiahuanaco and Easter Island were procreations of immigrated extraterrestrial entities of earlier epochs of time. The giant race educated the humans with great knowledge and taught them to operate their machines. They were even taught about stone masonry and the giants were celebrated as gods.

With the help of the giants and their machinery, the ancient inhabitants created the tall head formations from lava stones and erected them all over the island. They also created egg-shaped stones because the spacecraft of the giants had this form. Similar events happened in Pisco, Nazca, and Sacsayhuman because the giants had settled there as well. After several millennium, the giants were suddenly stricken by an epidemic, which took the lives of many of them. They suddenly departed the Earth in their spaceships and vanished into the cosmos without a trace.

Giants 69.58-65

Other races of the giant extraterrestrials colonized all continents on Earth as well as did the titans, Cyclops, and dwarf-sized entities. They settled and left again or perished. The Greek gods and semi-gods were a splinter group of descendants of the Hyperboreans. Hercules was about three meters tall, Noah was 3.1 meters, and Adam was less than four meters tall. The ancient king and semi-god Gilgamesh was 7.5 meters tall.

Petrified 90cm footprints of adolescent giants 69.131-134

In different places around the Earth, there are petrified foot prints of human beings that measure 90 centimeters in length. The giants that made those foot prints were between 6 to 6.5 meters tall. But, the ones who made the foot prints were not fully grown and were a bit smaller than an adult.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.8 Kartag Planet of the Neb System in the Aratom Galaxy

Kartag similar in evolution to Earth humans 35.P656-672

Among many worlds that are similar to Earth with humans in nearly the same level of development, is the planet called Kartag in the solar system of Neb within the Aratom Galaxy. The humans there war against each other with the use of atomic weapons. They are under the control of a highly developed form of life that endeavors to prevent a catastrophe there. Kartagian life is at an important point in their evolution near the end of their atomic age. They

still destroy one another with atomic bombs, but this will not last long because they will agree with the controlling entities. Even though they will become reasonable, they still had to endure their natural evolution and interference from outside is only possible in very few cases. Even if thousands of humans die, interference is only possible if a catastrophe of extra-planetary extension is recognized. This means that the inhabitants of a whole world can be completely destroyed if the greater system is not menaced. Each creature must take its own path of evolution, even if it includes self destruction.

Kartagians don't have airplanes but beamships 35.447-459

The Kartagians have flight machines that are unlike airplanes on Earth. They are more like beamships and they are used to drop their deadly weapons out of them. They also shoot rockets and guide them down onto their enemy. The rockets are similar to those used on Earth for launching satellites except that their technology and methods for propulsion are different. Their atomic missiles are very dangerous and stronger than those used on Earth.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.9 Lesa System in Nepon Galaxy

Galaxy of Nepon, the system of Lesa 34.P450-467

700 sextillion light-years away from Earth is the galaxy of Nepon and the star system of Lesa with two sister planets of immense size and a giant moon of the sister worlds. The moon is nearly 520 times greater than the Earth. One of the two planets is inhabited by human life. It is similar in size to the Earth with an oxygen atmosphere. In many respects, it is similar to the planet Venus. It has quite primitive plant and animal life. In earlier times, it was

more populated, but a cosmic event destroyed everything and reduced it to stone for millions of years. For some millenniums, conditions have changed and new life is developing on its own. It gives off different colors from its waste lands, water, and forest regions. It has desert-like landscapes that consist partly of massive rock, mountains, and very fried and brittle stones that slowly erode to sand again. Over the course of time, it will change into soil. The mountains are no taller than 2,000 meters and look similar to the mountains on Venus.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.10 Neber Planet of the Kras System in the Beberas Galaxy

Hyper-leap to Neber in the Kras system of Beberas 35.484-527

In the Beberas Galaxy within the Kras solar system, lies the planet of Neber. In earlier times, many space-traveling races have desired to come to this planet because it contains extraordinarily large animals. Although many ancient worlds have various kinds of animals, this one has large and dangerous dinosaurs. On ancient worlds with such creatures, human beings do not yet exist in normal evolution. But, there are human beings there now that were displaced there from another world. These humans are not like normally developed species of humans because they have become wild and degenerate. Over the course of many millenniums, they have developed wild attitudes, as was once the case on Earth.

On Neber, there were two different human races that constructed research stations in different locations on the planet and explored the world for many years. As on Earth, they constructed pyramids with strong walls that protected them from the wild and hostile environment. But, a cosmic catastrophe damaged the home world of one of the races living on Neber and they were unable to return there. In addition, the other race suffered from a mysterious and deadly epidemic that also prevented them from returning to

their home world. In time, their entire technology deteriorated and was lost in the wet, tropical climate. They could only watch the decay of their technology and hope for a rescue, which did not occur in time. Their descendants became primitive and adapted themselves to the wild and barbarous world.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.11 NESAR system

ETs brought Christianity to NESAR, then hostilities 34.P391-437

A group of extraterrestrials from a planet in the NESAR system lived on Earth 1,067 years ago. They mixed with Earth humans and lived on Earth for about 50 years, studying the Christian religion. They took those teachings to their home planet and many "temples to God" were built on NESAR planets. Within only five years, hostilities broke out between families over these religious ideas. The violence increased and spread to other planets causing war which lasted seven years and destroyed many stars and planets. It even created a black hole in the NESAR galaxy. Prior to this, this region of space had lived in peace for 17,000 years. Other extraterrestrials finally intervened to stop the wars and they forbid the NESAR people from ever returning to Earth.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.12 Taro System in Mara Galaxy

Galaxy of Mara, the system of Taro 34.P612-615

30 trillion light-years from Earth, there is an enclave of stars in the Mara Galaxy of the Taro system. Most worlds there appear blue in color and are actively volcanic. Millions of years from now, the first signs of life will develop there.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.13 Time travelers

Time travelers - occasionally appear from the past 8.120-129

It always happens that time-travelers appear from the past and often bring with them great problems. They are often unable to find their home worlds or they find them completely destroyed. Here and there, strange looking creatures appear and have come to the Earth in the past and will come again in the future. Some time-travelers have crashed on Earth in earlier ages and were never able to leave. As time passed, many of these beings eventually died, became degenerated, or mixed in with Earth humans. Many time-travelers never find their home worlds again and just settle wherever they can. They also loose their way in the vastness of space and die. They are able to travel for millenniums or even millions of years while, for them, they experience only a few minutes or years of time.

Future Earth world - sometimes come into our time 39.317

The inhabitants of Earth's future sometimes penetrate into the current epoch of time on Earth.

(Back to Contents)

6.3.14 Zeta Reticuli

Zeta Reticuli Intelligences 37.8-18

The Zeta Reticuli are a peaceful extraterrestrial race that have come to the Earth from a planet in the Zeta Reticuli star system, 37 light-years from Earth. They are humanoid in appearance with a small body size of between 126 and 163 centimeters tall. Their spacecraft is similar to the Pleiadian ships and are extremely well equipped for space travel. The atmosphere of their home world is similar to Earth's atmosphere and the entities are able to breeth here without much difficulty. They wear close-fitting, filter-dress suits, which offer protection for them in some ways.

Reticuli Intelligences 37.36-58

The Pleiadians first discovered their presence here when they abducted two Earth humans for the sake of study on September 19, 1961. A married couple by the names of Betty and Barney Hill were taken at night while driving in the mountains of New Hampshire, USA. (See section 6.5.1) The Pleiadians examined this event and have determined that Earth humans have nothing to fear from the Zeta Reticuli entities here because they only perform explorations.

(Back to Contents)

6.4 Entities

This section provides information about certain extraterrestrial entities including: Arahat Athersata, Asket, Ashtar Sheran, Kamagol I & II, Nera, and Petale.

(Back to Contents)

6.4.1 Arahat Athersata

Meier's contact with Arahat Athersata 20.1-24

The Pleiadian High Council considered Meier to be spiritually mature enough to have contact with a pure spiritual being. So, on May 16, 1975, only a few hours after his 19th contact with Semjase, Meier came into contact with a very high form of spirit, which had previously prepared Meier for his incarnation on Earth. This is an extreme exception that has not occurred in 2,000 years. This represents an extreme concentration and ability for perception to enable him to fulfill his mission. Meier is told that the contacts would be very time-consuming and very difficult for him and his family. But, he is also told that they will be very worthwhile. This will enable him to help humanity to know the truth.

Arahat Athersata - He is of pure spiritual form 34.252-264

For 4 months, Meier has been hearing a telepathic voice that has been dictating long messages for him to write down. This has taken much of Meier's time and energy. Meier asked Semjase for more information about this and was told that the voice was from a pure spiritual form that she was not even able to communicate with. Only high councilors can do this, who

are other-worldly life forms of half spiritual forms that still exist in material bodies. The name of this spirit form is Arahat Athersata.

Arahat Athersata 36.12-15

It has been five months since the Initial contact with Arahat Athersata and Meier expresses concern that this is becoming too much for him. Semjase tells him that the contacts will not last much longer. Only the values of the Ten Commandments and a few other important factors have yet to be explained. Meier is assured that it will not be difficult for him to write them down and elaborate on the messages from Arahat Athersata. Care is being taken to insure that he is not being over burdened. Because of this, Arahat Athersata will only transmit a small quantity of further messages.

Arahat Athersata and Petale 39.17-18

Seven month since his initial contacts with Arahat Athersata, Meier remarks that he has not had contact recently and is told that he is being allowed to recover his strength. Meier laughs at this and says that he can bear a lot. Semjase says that she does not doubt that, but that he should not exhaust his last reserves as he has done in the past.

(Back to Contents)

6.4.2 Asket

Asket known by Semjase (Also see section 1) 30.15

Meier questions Semjase on how she knows Asket 31.82-90

Semjase told Meier that Asket (pronounced Ahs-ket) was well known to her. Meier asks what she knew of Asket, her race, and her connection with him. Semjase says that Asket has explained everything to her about her contacts with him and their time-travels together where Meier became healed from religious heresies. He tells Semjase that this frightens him because Asket had strictly forbidden him to discuss this until she said that it was permitted. Semjase tells him that he now has permission to talk about Asket, but must remain silent about what was learned regarding time-travel. She also says that he is now allowed to disclose the reports that he wrote in 1964 about his contacts with Asket. Meier says that he has kept them well hidden and has only waited for permission to reveal them.

Pleiadians obtained higher technology for hyperspace 31.91-98

After Asket's contacts with Meier in 1964 in India (see section 1), she began communications with the Pleiadian High Council and quickly succeeded in establishing relations with them and her race in the DAL Universe. With their assistance, the Pleiadians obtained great knowledge of the highest technical capabilities and learned how to construct huge mother ships known as Greatspacers, which they have had since 1971. They are exactly 17,182 meters in diameter. This knowledge had been known to Asket's people because they have had these ships for more than 700 years. Asket's race is technically more advanced than the Pleiadians by 350 years. Once a race has reached a certain level of development in all fields, then this small difference no longer plays a decisive role. So, the Pleiadians were assisted with very important concepts and acquisitions.

Meier goes to meet Asket, she notes his missing arm 31.A1-18

Semjase has taken Meier to meet Asket once again onboard a ship in the DAL Universe. They enter a nice room with comfortable chairs and a desk

where Asket stands and smiles. Meier is overjoyed to see her again as she walks over to him and hugs him. Asket welcomes him with love, joy, and honor to greet him there. She kisses him and reads his thoughts of amazement. Meier comments on how beautiful she is and how she has not changed in ten years. He expresses his delight in being able to see and talk with her again since he thought he would never see her again.

Asket notices that Meier's arm is gone. He tells her that he has accommodated himself to it and can no longer imagine life with two arms. She offers to provide him with a half-organic substitute arm. Meier thanks her, but says that he has learned much from life without the arm and such a device would cause many problems on Earth. Asket understands, but says that she was just being moved out of sympathy for him. When Semjase says that Meier actually thinks and acts more precisely than they, he tells her to stop throwing flowers at him. Asket says that he has not changed and is still very modest.

Asket will not come to Earth again for a long time 31.A33-53

Asket agrees to have her picture taken by Meier. But, Semjase cannot be photographed because her security on Earth would be jeopardized. Asket expresses concern that the photograph of her would be blurred because of harmless energy rays there that often distort the picture and alter its colors. She says that they will endeavor to construct an apparatus that may provide better pictures later. Meier is given the opportunity to take a group picture of Asket, Nera, and Semjase under the condition that he does not reveal it to anyone else. At a later time, He will be permitted to take pictures of Semjase when she can no longer be menaced on Earth. This is no problem for Asket and Nera because they will not return to Earth. But, throughout the universe, there may be others that will have a striking resemblance to them.

Asket - earlobes, anatomical difference only 54.12-22

Meier noticed that Asket's ears had much longer lobes and that they were further forward grown tight. He was told that this was simply due to anatomical differences. When he asked if it indicated a higher intelligence, he was told that was ridiculous because, if this were true, then animals like the ass, horses and elephants would have more intelligence.

(Back to Contents)

6.4.3 Ashtar Sheran or Aruseak

Thule Society - secret society in Germany 34.67-102

The Pleiadians attempted to locate the entity, Ashtar Sheran, but were unsuccessful in finding him. They searched through numerous systems in this time as well as numerous dimensions, but could not find his point of origin. Everything is very secretive, but all indications lead back to Earth and especially to Germany. All trails concentrate at a center of a very powerful secret organization known as the Thule Society. The indicators reveal great knowledge and many powers. They are in possession of telepathic forces and knowledge about extraterrestrial technology and extraterrestrial intelligences, etc. They use their telepathic abilities to influence many people on Earth. Their aim is the preservation and multiplication of the white race on Earth for posterity of the Aryan race.

They screen their efforts with spiritual forces, which are very difficult to break through. Telepathic impulses are sent out and received by different human groups and are written down. Their transmissions contain explanations that are astonishingly close to the truth. They reveal much knowledge about worthy and good facts that are rather unknown on Earth. But, these truths are intermixed with very strange and untrue facts that appear like an evil foreign body. The whole consequence has no meaning, as very many truths are outnumbered by unusually large falsities. There is no fault with those writing the information down as they are very loving of the truth.

But, the truth is being destroyed by untruths and is causing it to be questioned.

Ashtar Sheran / Aruseak 36.34-40

With great difficulty, the Pleiadians were able to determine that Ashtar Sheran really exists. He deceptively hides himself in this name when his real name is Aruseak. He is a cousin of the highest in command of the Gizeh Intelligence group and the German Thule Society. He has introduced two strong telenotical elements to influence many Thule Society members and different groups such as those who have received messages from Ashtar Sheran. This type of telenotical influence is a form of hypnosis that transmits high frequency oscillations as inaudible signals into human ears.

Ashtar Sheran / Aruseak 36.105-107

The appearances at Fatima trace back to the Gizeh Intelligences along with many other similar events. They were carried out either by Ashtar Sheran himself or by his order. This became known to the Pleiadians only recently when they investigated him.

Ashtar and Kamagol 38.Q15-17

Aruseak, alias Ashtar Sheran, is the commander of a several thousand entity group of intelligences who, until 15 years ago, stood below the direct command of a being known as Kamagol, who seeks a one world government under him. Aruseak and Kamagol are cousins by blood relation. (Also see section 6.4.4)

Ashtar forms a splinter group 38.Q38-59

Kamagol II has now chose one of his cousins for command of a many thousand headed group to have performed a certain mission. This mission consisted of leading different groups of humans with Aryan descent telenotically in a certain direction, especially in Germany, America, Argentina, and Brazil, to unconsciously assist the plans of Kamagol. Initially, Ashtar unconditionally observed these orders and Kamagol achieved greater power. But, in the course of time, Ashtar realized many things and changed his mind. He influenced his first line of commanders, which he needed. Step by step, he obtained their confidence and they acknowledged him as their actual leader. He gradually recognized the truth and shared his knowledge with his commanders. They separated from the command of Kamagol and formed a new splinter group.

Since then, Ashtar has been transmitting his messages to different people on Earth. But, because he is still not fully conscious of the truth, contradictions arise, which must be taken into account. However, his messages contain very true meaning and give enjoyment. For security reasons, he gives unclear information that is not entirely true, which is excusable. Although the information he gives for his location is false, this does not diminish his love for the truth. He is simply avoiding conflicts with Kamagol. They are evidently using advanced knowledge to prevent detection because the Pleiadians are unable to locate him. But, such things happen often when groups separate themselves from tyranny and search for the truth. So, Ashtar may stay with his people in a distant star system or even in another dimension where they are safe from Kamagol's reach. Nevertheless, they are still able to influence others because their spiritual and technical abilities can overcome all distances and time.

Ashtar Sheran 44.83-92

The activities of Ashtar Sheran have finally come to an end and he is not in this region of space. Ashtar had influenced a journalist with real visions when he was still in doubt and has written pure fantasy. Unfortunately, Ashtar omitted different things, such as his refusal of any connection with the Gizeh

Intelligences. The journalist mixed his vague recollections with pure fantasy and spread it as the truth. A small part of the Pleiadian mission has been the clearing up of these things.

(Back to Contents)

6.4.4 Kamagol I & II

Kamagol I & II, Ashtar, Arussem and Jehova 38.Q17-37

Kamagol is the commander and leader of a many thousand headed splinter group of descendants from human beings that separated from the forces in ancient times that had maintained control over the Earth and whose leader was an IHWH. Unfortunately, it is human nature for those who are governed to fight for power. One of the most hungry for power at that time, was Arussem. Together with a group of many thousand humans, Arussem separated from a peaceful group known as Heaven's Sons, and endeavored to take control over the Earth and all of its creatures.

His method for reaching his goal was that of lying, deceit, and misleading humans toward cult heresies with religious lessons that he wanted humanity to know. Through messengers and fallen angels, he introduced these lessons and found many followers. Mainly, they were the gypsies of the Nile, around the Mediterranean, and the Red Seas, who became fanatical followers and spread the lessons to others. But, the Hebrews later freed themselves from his command when Arussem was forced to relinquish his government to his follower, Jehova.

The Hebrews grew in number, became mighty, and presented themselves as the elected people. They assumed the right to be suited for the world's government, despite only being a gathering of gypsies of many colors and races. They believed themselves to be pre-selected to bring the Earth under their control and servitude. The Hebrews selected Kamagol I to lead them as

the chosen ones. He was the follower and successor of Jehova and took for himself the title of IHWH. As no governor before, Kamagol I coerced all Earth religions to become bloody sacrificial cults, which continues today. Despite their good intentions, the Heavenly Sons could not stop the evil machinations. Possessing many technical and spiritual means, Kamagol's followers were able to bring all of Earth's humanity under their control and keep them in cultic religious confusion.

After Kamagol I had constructed a center and command station for himself under the great pyramid of Gizeh, he was displaced by his own son, Kamagol II and deprived of power. In many ways, he was worse than his father because he caused the mass murdering of people and many bloody events by the cultic religions. Kamagol II, and his followers, became known in initiated circles as the Gizeh Intelligences because they maintain their central control and guide all events from under the Great Pyramid of Gizeh. Many attempts have been made to put an end to this center and the activities of these wicked beings, but this has always failed because they are very well secured. Effective changes can only be achieved by an evil power with access there.

(Back to Contents)

6.4.5 Nera

Nera - female, Asket's deputy (Second Coordinator) 31.A19-21

When Meier visited Asket onboard a ship in the DAL Universe, a female human entity entered the room and Asket introduced her as Nera (pronounced Neh-ra), her deputy. Meier shook her hand and noticed a very pleasant hand pressure. He felt stupid after saying that he was glad to meet her. Nera sensed his feelings and said that he should not think of himself as stupid. She says that she is delighted to welcome him there. When Meier asks if she intruded upon his thoughts, she says that his thoughts are extremely strong and are

easily noticed. Nera says that she is the second coordinator for locating points in space. Asket is the first coordinator.

Nera - on Earth at various times long ago 31.N6-16

When Meier thinks of Nera as being a very nice and lovely girl, she laughs and asks him if that is so. He realizes that she has read his thoughts and admits to it being true. She says that he responds to his feeling and that his feelings are very sincere. Several years ago, she had been on Earth frequently and had never noticed this from other Earth humans. She says that they will not return to the Earth again in his lifetime. She notices that Meier has overcome any horrors in regards to his eventual death. She and Asket will return to Earth a very long time after his death in connection with the evolution of Earth humans.

Nera to Meier - Perhaps we will meet another time. 31.N30-39

Meier is told that the reason why a time-missile was returned to Asket by Semjase in person was so that he could meet with Asket, he is amazed that they would go to the trouble of bringing him to another universe for him. Asket says that she wanted to see him again. Meier becomes overjoyed and is told by Asket that they are only plain human beings with feelings that move inside of them. Meier comments that it is unfortunate that they do not always show their feelings.

(Back to Contents)

6.4.6 Petale

Petale - defined 36.1-11

On October 14, 1975, Meier received telepathic communications with a highly developed life form that has told him some very interesting things. It is a purely spiritual entity of sexless form that is called Petale, which means, "Wheel of time". This form, in its entirety, is a unit of many spiritual creatures. When it refers to itself as "Me", it is actually speaking as a combined "We". This being is near perfection and is positioned several levels above Arahat Athersata. At that level, Petale was informed about Meier. The message given to him from that high level serves to explain important facts. The information given from such an elevated and sublime level consists of the latest wisdom which serves Earth's humanity.

Petale 43.75-80

Meier is informed that the lost reports of Meier's contact with Emmanuel will not be re-transmitted. This is because they are being overshadowed by the spiritual lessons being transmitted to him from the Petale sphere. The lost reports contained lessons given to him by Emmanuel which he should interpret and explain in his Genesis book. The original reports are not important because the lessons there were only partially stated. The lessons given to him by Petale will have the complete lessons in their full worth.

(Back to Contents)

6.5 Interactions

Other extraterrestrials visit Earth 2.26-28

There are extraterrestrial races that only communicate telepathically. Their means of communication has either been telepathic since their early origins

or they have dropped their spoken language. As far as the Pleiadians know, Earth has not been visited by beings whose means of communication is purely telepathic.

Extraterrestrials have influenced technology 8.153-157

Many good writers of fiction on Earth come very close to concepts of reality and truth because what they is often inspired. Their books then prepare humanity for the future. In this same way, scientists become aware of certain fields and possibilities that enable then to research and obtain success. It is now time for this to become known. Many people have received insightful help, even if they only assume these relations. The major advances in science and technology in the previous 100 years have been made possible because of the contributions from the Pleiadians and many other entities, which is in accordance with the Age of Aquarius.

Authorities & military feel threatened by UFOs 13.40-50

The authorities and military feel threatened whenever they are informed about sightings or landings of spacecraft. However, the Pleiadians are not interested in menacing their primitive forces since their mission is concerned with only the Earth human beings. Although the authorities and military deny any interest in extraterrestrial craft, they are very interested and perform extensive research and examinations. The military's investigations are so secret that they hide what they are doing and lie about their purposes. They will contest every observation, photograph, and evidence and could become dangerous to Meier.

Military personnel investigated landing sites 17.9-11

On April 21, 1975, Meier had noticed the Swiss military in his area and assumed that they were covertly investigating for traces of Semjase's beamship. This was confirmed by Semjase, who stated that his fears and assumptions in this regard were correct.

No ETs cooperating with Earth governments 31.P340-350

When Meier asked Ptaah if there were governments on Earth that have extraterrestrials working for them or employed by them, he is told that such stories are fairy tales. If such reports were true, then governments would have told mankind the truth and they would have been communing in tranquility for a long time. Because extraterrestrials have no authority to interfere by force in terrestrial concerns, they are limited to finding humans that are willing to transmit their knowledge to others. If they were permitted to interfere with governments, then they would reveal themselves publicly and would not need to worry about governments, militaries, or others harming them. Meier says there are reports of extraterrestrials secretly cooperating with government institutions and is told that this does not happen. If this were the case, then no authority, government, or military force would continue to search for their ships because they would have the ability to stifle their attempts. These reports are lies that can be traced back to religious efforts, sectarian elements, or unscrupulous fantasies.

No dead alien bodies (120 centimeters tall) 57.68-71

When Meier asked Semjase if the American Pentagon was in possession of 10 to 16 small dead extraterrestrial bodies of approximately 120 centimeters tall and stored in glass coffins, she said that this was unknown to the Pleiadians. If this were true, then they would have to know about it. She said that such a report is likely untrue. This would mean that there was a crash of a beamship of unknown origin and the Pleiadians have no knowledge of this occurring.

Interference only permitted if catastrophe 35.P669-730

Interference from outside of a world is only possible in very few cases. Even if thousands of humans die, interference is only possible if a catastrophe of extra-planetary extension is recognized. This means that the inhabitants of a whole world can be completely destroyed if the greater system is not menaced. Each creature must take its own path of evolution, even if it includes self destruction. What degenerates negatively is then destroyed so that it cannot menace other better forms of life. Only by observance of this can life proceed. Earth humans must also learn this, sooner than they expect.

Peaceful ET race to officially visit Earth 35.P1067-1083

Nearly all Pleiadians will retire from the Earth if an unknown human race starts to visit the Earth from the cosmos. The Pleiadians have determined that this will probably occur before 2000 if unanticipated factors before then do not put this enterprise in question. If these negative factors do not develop, humanity on Earth will first officially meet human beings from other worlds around 2000. The first public appearance of these strange visitors will cause horror and panic because of false information concerning extraterrestrials and unreasonable people. But, there will be no danger from these human-like forms because they will be peaceful and harmless. Their culture and spiritual state will be superior to Earth humans.

They will first announce themselves by radio and television in order to prepare people for their arrival and then they will land in one of their egg-shaped ships. It will be manned by 8 to 12 entities. They will land in America because they have the best communications technology. The people of that country are more resilient in connection with clearing up information about extraterrestrials and they may be more prepared to overcome a large panic at the first official meetings. If the landing occurs successfully, it will be of revolutionary importance. This is not forecast from a view into the future, but

from probability calculations. These extraterrestrials will be connected to the development of humans on Earth.

(Back to Contents)

6.5.1 UFOs observed

Many observations of UFOs are deceptions 31.P377-382

Most observations of UFOs and abductions are of earthly origin. When Earth humans see a UFO, many people assume these objects to be of extraterrestrial origin. This belief is often used by them when they make themselves known to others as having seen an extraterrestrial craft. Conscious of religious power, observers will pretend that the UFOs are here for angels or that they are sent by God and are rescuers of mankind. These observers often designate themselves to be their contact persons on mysterious missions for the benefit of mankind. But in truth, they seek profit and advantage for the state in espionage. These deceiving elements state that the earthly UFOs are from Venus, Mars, Saturn, and Uranus. They also state that the neighboring systems of this solar system have to be in for it.

Meier & group spot a 700 meter spherical ship 33.1-7

Meier and his group observed a very large orange-red-colored object Southwest over Hinwil on 9/10/75 at 8:45 PM. As seen from Meier's house, the spherical object appeared to be about 1.3 meters in diameter although it had to actually be at least 600 meters in diameter and no further than 20 kilometers away. After a few minutes, it disappeared in a black artificial-appearing cloud. The object was observed again at 9:15 PM in the Southeast. The light from the object was quite bright and the sky was colored in peculiar violet, red, and blue colors. It jumped around like a jack-o-lantern and then

suddenly sank very low where it hovered near Bachtelberg. Next, it shot like a projectile towards the East near its starting point and started pulsing in very intense light. The peculiar color of the sky vanished and the object began jumping around again like crazy. The next night, he saw the object again at 9 PM in the Southwest from his home hanging in the air near Rigi Mountain. Meier asked Semjase about this and was told that this object was the same one that he had seen on April 20th. It was a small spacer that belonged to a rather unkind intelligence that endeavors to disrupt the Pleiadian mission on Earth.

Numerous UFOs over Hinwil, Switzerland on May 8, 1976 52.

There were numerous beamships sighted over Hinwil, Switzerland on May 8, 1976. The Pleiadians checked for remnant ground radiation from their landings because of a Swiss army unit that searched the area.

Strange UFOs sighted in Robenhausen & Fehraltorf 55.78-88

On Sunday night, June 13, 1976, Meier and his group witnessed different sightings of lights in the region of Robenhausen and at the private airport of Fehraltorf. They were at Bachtelberg patiently waiting for observations of a beamship. The lights appeared to be from many beamships. When Meier asked Semjase if they were Pleiadian craft, he was told that none of there craft had been there. After investigating, it was determined to be a ship of unknown origin. The ship had a combustion propulsion system of electrical energy. It apparently experienced difficulties that needed to be repaired. Traces of radiation and burnt plant life, indicated that there were four futile attempts to depart, but the fifth attempt was successful. This explained the intense light that Meier had seen.

The Pleiadians also discovered traces in the grass of the airfield where four other ships of the same type had landed. No traces of combustion were found, but the remains of electrical radiated energies were discovered. The ships

appeared to have a diameter of less than four meters. Their landing gear must have slipped out of control because there was no trace of them. These craft were surely surrounded with protective screens. They are no longer in the earthly area, but this does not mean that they will not return.

Gizeh Intelligences - triangular delta-shaped craft 69.138-143

In November of 1976, a delta-shaped craft hovered directly over Meier's house for about 20 minutes. It had gaudy beams of light in the front and the rear had a colorless beam of light. People inside the house became dizzy and had to run away. The delta shaped craft could only have been with the Gizeh Intelligences. They took advantage of the Pleiadian's absence to become active again. They still have enough remaining forces to cause great intrigues to be plotted. So, Meier is cautioned to be very careful and keep his personal protection with him at all times.

(Back to Contents)

6.5.2 Contactees

Charlatans & frauds - false contactees 1.1-11

There have also been many boastful people who pretend to have contact with extraterrestrials and have even claimed to have flown in their ships. They are nothing more than deceivers who sun themselves in dubious glory and profit. Earth humans have whole organizations that endeavor to explain away UFOs. But, above all of this, there were a few sightings that were really authentic. However, there are many photographs that expose nothing more than some lights or appearances of natural origins as well as deliberate falsifications. Very few of these photographs really show extraterrestrial craft. Most photographs are deceitful creations manufactured by deceivers and charlatans

whose names become known worldwide by this. Their books and manuscripts are also deceptive for purposes of elevating their reputations and obtaining self glory.

Others dare to connect Pleiadian beamships with human religions, which the Pleiadians do not want to be associated with in any way or at any time. Human so-called sects do not shrink from this step and deceive their fellow human beings by such beliefs. These infamous and primitive machinations should stop before the whole world is overcome by them. If these deceivers were really in contact with extraterrestrials, and remained so, then they would have offered them the chance to get clear photographic proof of their ships. But since they are not sincere humans, they have not had this opportunity. For evidence of the truthfulness regarding contacts, the Pleiadians have provided Meier with the opportunity to take distinct pictures of one of their beamships. Later, they will offer him the chance to obtain still better and clearer photographic evidence.

Contactees 2.29-37

Those Earth humans that have declared themselves to be extraterrestrial contactees have surely never stood before a human being or other creature from the cosmos. They are simply deceivers and charlatans. It can be seen that in every case, the want-to-be contactees, say that they have a mission from god or for the Christian religion. These are evil lies that deprive others of the truth.

Although there are many deceivers and charlatans, there are also many who really have had contact with extraterrestrials or still do. Many of them have never had anything more than sightings of extraterrestrial craft from afar and have often photographed them. There are very few who have actually had personal contact. Most of the ones who have, keep silent about their contacts because they fear their fellow human beings.

True and False contactees 2.53-63

Kenneth Arnold is no deceiver. He really has seen Pleiadian beamships. Many other pilots have also encountered Pleiadian and other extraterrestrial

craft. The greatest deceivers were Karl Michalek and George Adamski, who became famous around the world. Their co-workers and friends also fall in this same group. This includes those who pretended to have contact with the Pleiadians. There are other people who are lesser known, but have some importance, that are also cheaters. Meier is told to not attempt to provide evidence about these people because it is very difficult to convince earthly humans of the truth. Their spiritual reasoning is too little for that.

Claims by people of having flown in UFOs are false 23.110-118

The claims of people who say that they have flown in UFOs to other planets, have seen and talked with human beings there, and have astral walks on other planets are all nonsense and quackery. Many books, writings, and reports refer to planets that are inhabited when they have actually created only very minimal life. Claims of beamships and astral walks are either quackery or very strong self-delusions which result from fantastic desires or wrongful acceptances. The only intelligent life that exists on other planets in this solar system is in bases for races from other worlds.

Claims of contacts with spiritual beings also false 23.119-130

Many people pretend to be called upon by high spiritual forms. But, these are based only on self-delusion or conscious lies. They are inspired only by heresies that they do not understand. No higher spiritual forms, in the last 2,000 years, have come in contact with earthly humans, nor have they received any transmitted information of any kind. For 2,000 years, Meier is the only Earth human who has been addressed by a high spiritual form. Some people seek praise for having written nice words for humanity, but have only fallen for self-delusions. Although these people are delusional about spiritual suggestions, their work is worthy when they make humanity aware of the creational path and change their attitudes so that they do not fall for religious heresies. It would be proper for them to explain that their work comes from their own thought processes and have no other spiritual source.

Deceivers and Charlatans 31.A155-161

Some Earth humans have taken possession of reports about real contacts with extraterrestrial entities and have formed new tales of fantasy out of them. They have appeared in public and lied about contacts that they have had with strange creatures. Other people have either pretended or have actually received telepathic messages from low level creatures and have given false accounts of them to the public. There are also wicked fantasies of pure spiritual creatures that communicate with humans and would continue to do so in the future. But this is not so because pure spiritual forms of life only contact extremely high developed beings who are able to receive their emissions and have the necessary ability to understand them. The humans that either consciously or unconsciously deceive, pretend, or fantasize about these things do not convey the truth. There has never been a time when highly developed entities or even pure spiritual forms have touched an Earth human and caused them to attain the same high levels of development.

Uri Geller, George Adamski and Karl Michalek 7.80-92

Among the many occurrences observed by the Pleiadians on Earth, the initials U.G. are known to them. This person has certain mental forces that he is not able to control. Each undertaking by him required certain spiritual forces from his fellow humans. This means that he unconsciously activates the spiritual forces of many other people who then unconsciously help him with his attempts. His own spiritual talents would not suffice for an enterprise.

Uri Geller is also a deceiver because he pretends to have been in a UFO when he has never come near to one. He had heard of UFOs in Israel and not in America as claimed. Many people are already aware of his deceit and have said so. By revealing his name, this allows people to see that his published contact reports are untrue. It is already enough that deceivers such as George

Adamski and Karl Michalek have pushed many human beings into delusion and misery.

George Adamski - fraudulent contactee 17.49-65

As a result of Meier presenting photographs and reports that name George Adamski as a deceiver, a major effort has been initiated to publicly show him as a hero and as the essential father figure of UFO contacts. His friends are being used as witnesses to swear statements of having seen and experienced different things with Adamski. These witnesses have unconsciously fallen for lies and pretended events that are not true. Very few people are aware that Adamski has high suggestive forces that he does not disclose to others. Those who are aware of it, keep silent about it because they fear him.

Meier is requested to let humanity know about this because it is important. Earth is entering a new era and humanity will witness this change. Many humans will try to use this for religious and materialistic purposes. Meier is cautioned to beware of deceivers and charlatans like Adamski who shrink from no means to profit from this. They praise extraterrestrials as creatures of perfection, which they are not. They are evolving entities that are just as fallible as earthly human beings.

Karl Michalek & George Adamski, fraudulent 29.124-142

George Adamski, besides Karl Michalek, has put forward the most monstrous of assertions. Through the use of highly manufactured trick photography and other techniques, he is becoming the most popular, open-minded person of the year. He found approval in certain circles when his photographs were accepted without any hard examination. He then asserted even larger allegations of having flown in spaceships and had photographed extraterrestrial forms from ship to ship.

On page 161 of Adamski's book, “Inside a Spaceship”, there is a photograph which is pretended to be of Adamski with an extraterrestrial human being at a sighting hatch on a Venusian explorer ship. This picture provides truth-loving and inquisitive people the best chance of determining if Adamski's assertions are pure fantasy, or not. He has committed a mistake that convicts him of deceit. First, the size of the hatch (where Adamski has fixed a picture of his head) can be converted to a life-size measurement, which results in a size of 25 centimeters. Next, ascertain the life-size measurements for the height, length, and width of the ship, which can be ascertained from the picture, and it converts to a height of 1.71 meters and a length of 8.97 meters.

Adamski created the photographs with manufactured models that were about 30 cm in actual size. He used a picture taken through a telescope to show the moon in the background as being nearby. He would arrange pictures, drawings, and phosphorescent colors on several panes of glass and photograph everything together. Adamski was able to use these deceitful pieces of work to gain access to worldwide circles. His extreme suggestive ability was decisive and enabled him to evoke hallucinations of different forms in well-known people. Over many years, he was able to influence quite realistic-thinking people. Over many years, he was able to influence quite realistic-thinking people to believe that he actually maintained contact with extraterrestrial entities. There are also several other similar types of charlatans and deceivers. Several of them play a very decisive role in furthering untruths.

George Adamski - false contactee 39.P34-36

George Adamski hated humanity while appearing to be righteous. It was a natural consequence of his deceptions, that others would publicly affirm his work. He hates mankind because of his limited abilities in all respects for achieving positions of power and because his own appearance depresses him as he believes himself to not be in proper proportions.

George Adamski - all his pictures are frauds 57.98-101

George Adamski has never seen a beamship, spaceship, explorer craft, or telemeter disc. He only used information from a woman that did see a beamship in order to construct 30 cm tall models to produce false photographs. Before his death, Adamski wrote a confession about being a charlatan, which was signed by him and witnessed. It is currently in the possession of a person who will make it accessible within one year.

Salvador Villanueva Medina - deceptive contactee 39.P31-33

Salvador Villanueva Medina, who wrote a book about contacts with extraterrestrials and flights to other planets, invented everything and is a deceiver, even though he wants to serve in this way for a good purpose. As with many who report extraterrestrial contacts, he was strongly influenced by Adamski and believed his dreams.

Contactees - about 17,422 real Earth contactees 35.P934-940

The number of real contactees on Earth is about 17,422 individuals. They are scattered all over the world. Out of that number, only a few percent ever go public with their experiences. Out of those people, there are only a few hundred cases that are known outside of their local circles.

Genuine contactees 37.69-71

The Pleiadians hope to lead certain genuine extraterrestrial contactees to Meier's group. These people will be in contact with creatures in the current plane of time and dimension. They are still not able to change dimensions. They do not belong to the Pleiadian level.

List of contactees 38.59-91

The following is a list of people that have had actual extraterrestrial contacts: Daniel Fry, Professor Joao de Freitas Guimaraes, Viktor Schauberger, Gustav Meyrink, Ray Stanford, Mario Bertossi, Albert Einstein, Albert Schweitzer, Charles Hickson, Calvin Parker, Betty Hill, Barney Hill, Josefina Burkman, Yuri Gagarin, Dr. James E. McDonald, Rudolf Steiner, Alois Rikenbach, Horst Raps, Professor Charles A. Maney, Wilbert B. Smith [Wilbert Brockhouse Smith], plus more than 3,110 other less-important contactees.

3 other world-recognized contactees - not named 38.92-94

This list contains names that Semjase is allowed to initially disclose. But, she is not allowed to reveal information about three other world-recognized, publicly known contactees. The three names will be revealed at the proper time.

Contact statistics 39.132-198

21 Earth humans that have had extraterrestrial contacts of great importance have previously been named. Three other important contactees may still not be revealed. Beside these, Meier is the most important because of his mission to offer spiritual lessons to humanity. There are still more than 17,000 Earth humans who are consciously or unconsciously in contact with extraterrestrials. Out of these, there are some thousand contactees that are only known in smaller or greater circles and groups. Hundreds of people could also be named as those who have become publicly known to the world for their contacts with extraterrestrial beings and who maintain these contacts. Besides the named individuals, there are a few hundred people living in Germany, Austria, Poland, Russia, China, Australia, New Zealand,

America, South America, Spain, France, Italy, and Switzerland. But, there are also other contactees all over the world. Of the few hundred publicly known people, there are only 173 who have reached some greater meaning. Apart from all of these, are the people in contact with the Gizeh Intelligences.

Semjase agrees to indicate which names on a list are real contactees. Since Meier's conversation with Ptaah, the number of contactees has increased. At that time, there were 17,422 while now there are 17,718 contactees. This is an increase of 296. There is no record of the number of people that have seen a UFO because this is unimportant and because the number of observers may have reached a billion. Only a small number of these actually accept the reality of their observed objects. There are 17,718 with conscious or unconscious contact. There are 3,902 involuntary or accidental contacts since 1900. 31 of the 3,902 accidental contacts are of some importance. There are 173 of the 17,718 with half-important meanings. A small number of the 173 are known publicly. 24 of the 17,718 are of greater importance. Of the 24, only a few are known publicly or are dead. 1 of the 17,718 is important for the fulfilling of a prophecy. There are 723 contactees with the Gizeh Intelligences. 27 of the 723 Gizeh contactees have come to public attention. There are 36 deceptive contactees who have never had contact. 7 of the 36 deceivers have come to worldwide attention. The remaining 29 of the 36 deceivers are known on a lesser scale.

There are very many people who are in contact with lower or same spirited beings from other worlds. The number of people in contact with very high spiritual beings, are only 16 worldwide. This number is greatly influenced by emissions and changing feelings. Contactees with medium-level spiritual forms from other worlds and entities from other dimensions are 268, but this number fluctuates daily. They are a bit higher in evolution than Earth humans and can transmit knowledge that is somewhat higher. "Medium level spiritual forms" are between 70 and 90 years in advance of Earth humans. The data is not tracked for the number of contactees with lower spiritual forms and may be many millions. Contacts with "Other World" spiritual forms are dangerous because they are of low levels of evolution and low intelligence. These are the levels that are found in certain religious heresies. Many of these relations are self-deceptive or even consciously deceptive and nonexistent.

Contactees List - true, false & "unknown" contactees 43.1-12

The following is a partial list of people along with a true, false, or unknown classification regarding their status as being genuine contactees with extraterrestrials: Truman Bethurum - false, Narciso Genovese - false, Karl Michalek - false, George Adamski - false, Dr. George Hunt Williamson - true, Hans Klotzbach - unknown, Howard Menger - false, Bob Renaud - false, Salvador Villanueva Medina - false, Francisco Castillo - false, Fernando Sesma Manzano - unknown, Ing. Reeve - unknown, Cedric Allingham - false, D. Marachi - true, Lawrence W. Vinther - true, Captain Thomas Mantell - true, Lieutenant George Gorman - true, Stefan Denaerde - unknown, Jeff Greenhaw - unknown, Antonio Villas-Boas - unknown, Eugenio Siragusa - false, Orfeo Angelucci - true, Orfeo Angelucci - false, Emanuel Cihlar - false, Dick Miller - unknown, Richard T. Miller - false, Buck Nelson - false, Alberto Sanmartin - true, Henrique Castillo - unknown, Herbert Nielson - unknown, Carl A. Anderson - true, Carl A. Anderson - false, Igo Etrich - true, P. Leopold - unknown, Frank E. Stranges - false, Reinhold O. Schmidt - false, Haruhiro Tsukamoto (Harushi Tsukamoto) - false, K. Gosta Rehn - unknown, and Joachim Pahl - unknown.

Unknown contactees - defined 43.49-55

Semjase stated that the reason why there are so many people on the list of contactees that are unknown to her is because they either have no contacts with extraterrestrials or the names on the list are not their correct names. It is also possible that they could have had contact previously which she is not aware of. But, those contacts cannot be of importance because she would be informed about them. Another possibility is that their contacts were with entities that are unknown to her, who somehow came through their controls without detection. But this is very unlikely. They could also have contacts with the Gizeh Intelligences, whose dark machinations the Pleiadians are not always able to control.

Gizeh Intelligences - unknown contacts 43.55-56

It is possible that contacts could take place with extraterrestrials that are unknown to the Pleiadians and that alien races have managed to slip through undetected. But, this is highly unlikely. There could also be contacts with the Gizeh Intelligences, whose dark machinations are not always controllable. As a result, it is possible that there could be many contacts that go undetected by the Pleiadians.

Gizeh Intelligences were undetected 44.70-82

It is impossible for the Pleiadians to have missed any extraterrestrial contacts with people that have been identified not to be contactees. This includes any contacts through any dimensional doorway because the possibilities for penetration are very tightly controlled and monitored. These controls show no indications of contacts with negative persons. However, for a little more than a year, the monitoring was interrupted. During that time, it was possible for unrecognized penetrations to occur, and they did. Since then, the controls have been raised to full force. But, negative people may have been in contact with the Gizeh Intelligences since the Pleiadians have no control over that. In addition, there are no controls over contracts from earthly intelligences that announce themselves as extraterrestrials to Earth humans, especially those who have stolen German spaceships.

Gizeh Intelligences - Heaven's Gate Cult 35.P961-963

In order to fulfill the aims of the Gizeh Intelligences, they have contacted different Earth humans, taken them on flights into the cosmos, and have done many other things to them. They have also influenced an Earth couple, Bonnie Lou Trousdale and Marshall Herff Applewhite, to misguide masses of

people to their deaths by announcing a gathering on September 14, 1975 at Waldport, Oregon for the Heaven's Gate cult.

Carl J. Disch - fraudulent contactee, 1960, Eloa 63.17-20

Meier told Semjase about meeting a kind man by the name of Carl Disch from the Tessine. He is very concerned about Meier's group. He wrote a report of a contact that he had in 1960 with an entity named Eloa from the stars of Cassiopeia. He was ordered then to wait 15 years and then he would be called for a task of helping to spread the truth. He is unemployed and now feels the need to fulfill his mission with Meier's group. Meier asks Semjase what he should do about him. Semjase says that there are only a few stars of Cassiopeia that have human beings and she knows a few friends there. The name of Eloa is unknown to her on those stars, but there is someone with a similar name of Eloha and this could be a misunderstanding. His experience is unknown to her, but this could be cleared up.

Carl J. Disch - fraudulent contactee, 1960, Eloa 65.S24-38

Semjase told Meier that she contacted a station at Proximal Centaurs and discovered that Elhoa never contacted an Earth human by the name of Carl Disch. So, she investigated further and discovered that his accounts of a contact have risen from his own fantasies and that he has never seen a beamship or been in contact with an extraterrestrial. Everything he said was a lie for self-elevation and a desire to be esteemed. His offer to work for Meier is insincere because he only seeks self-esteem and financial advantage over everything and everyone. He would lie to his best friends, if he had any. Semjase asks Meier to pass along her words to Disch, but she expresses doubt that he will learn from this. Meier expresses regret about the man and says that he will tell him what she said.

Carl J. Disch - Elhoa (ET from Cassiopeia) no contact 67.1-11

Semjase told Meier that nothing Carl Disch has said contains any truth. He never knew Elhoa. The name he gave of Eloa was derived from the old name Elohim. He intended to penetrate Meier's group in order to dominate it. He has low desires without any sense of sincerity. He is only concerned about himself and in playing a dominant role in the publicity ahead. Meier is asked to tell him that he should seek his knowledge in a sincere manner in order to satisfy his own evolution.

ET spaceships come to Earth for contact with humans 70.214-217

Semjase cautioned Meier that an extraterrestrial spaceship would be coming to Earth in order to find someone to contact. The Pleiadians have tried many ways to contact it, but all attempts were in vain, and whenever they appeared, the alien craft would disappear. There are several ships with shining white or green colors that often have behind them, a strange orange colored tail. The tail contains strange and unknown elements that are being analyzed. Semjase states that their probability analysis has resulted in some surprises that are still not definable.

(Back to Contents)

6.5.3 Abductions

Rare abductions by Gizeh types & time travelers 34.183-185

There are rare occurrences where people are abducted by extraterrestrials in the Bermuda Triangle and other places on Earth. Most of the abductions are done by the Gizeh Intelligences, but also by time travelers and entities from this universe.

Other ETs abduct Earth humans, seldom returned 35.P964-968

There are other extraterrestrials that abduct people, but these cases are relatively rare. Those who are abducted are not normally returned to the Earth. There are exceptions, but those are rare. There are also inhuman races, for which the Earth is a welcomed hunting expedition from where to abduct human beings.

Abductions - Pleiadians cannot interfere 35.P969-978

Abductions by extraterrestrial beings are not matters that the Pleiadians are allowed to interfere with by forceful means. Whenever possible, they try to contact the abductors in order to prevent their actions. When they do not accept advice on or near the Earth, the Pleiadians will often pursue them far out into space. Unfortunately, they have been only partly successful and people have been abducted. Although the Pleiadians have the ability to forcefully prevent abductions, they must maintain order because every entity must walk its own path for development. They are not allowed to interfere unless one of there own is being abducted. But, the exercise of power could lead to an undesired conflict and possibly war. They are not allowed to provoke an incident. Their weapons are only intended for defensive purposes and are not designed for attack.

Betty Hill & Barney Hill 37.19-34

A small group of entities from Zeta Reticuli arrived on Earth in a spacecraft and abducted two Earth humans for the sake of study on September 19, 1961. A married couple by the names of Betty and Barney Hill were taken at night while driving in the mountains of New Hampshire, USA. (See section 6.3.14) With oscillation paralyzers, they caused their vehicle to stop and paralyzed

their consciousness. They took the two people into their spacecraft and subjected them to physical and chemical analysis. This analysis involves different methods by which mixtures and compositions can be separated so that the structure and combination of identifiable chemical compositions can be determined. These are finely studied techniques for the analysis of living creatures without injuring them. The techniques are unknown on Earth, but are often used by certain space-traveling races. They use these methods only in connection with telepathic hypnosis so that the subjects have no conscious recollection of the event.

This resulted in missing time from the memories of the subjects involved. Their memories of the event are buried very deep in the subconscious and can only be recovered by strong hypnotic counter block-breaking techniques. The two people were taken for a total of 127 minutes while different samples of blood, male sperm, hair, saliva, finger nails, and skin were taken. In addition, samples from shoes, clothing, and other things were also taken. Everything was carefully examined and recorded radio-photographically. When finished, the humans were returned to their vehicle, which was released from the paralyzing radiation and they were set free. The hypnosis was dissolved and they drove on with no memory of the incident. Only years later, were they able to solve the riddle of this event through hypnosis. The purpose of this abduction was only intended for exploring the Earth human form of life and the entities had no ill intentions.

Increase in ET ships, abductions, experiment, testing 66.224-226

During this time, another extraterrestrial race is increasingly sending manned, robot, and android ships to Earth in order to perform experiments. This has been going on for many years, but now the activity is being greatly increased. People are being abducted as experimental test subjects. Meier is cautioned to be on his guard because they could bring harm to him if he should unexpectedly fall into their hands.

(Back to Contents)

Chapter 7 EARTH

7.1 Geography

This chapter contains all references in the contact reports which refer to the Earth, its geography, current status, and esoteric history.

Age of Earth - 646 billion years 45.75-100

Age of the Earth - from gaseous state 51.

Age of the Earth - into a solid 51.

The statements numbered 75 through 100 in Contact 45, refer to Semjase being astonished by Meier's ability to judge the age of the Earth to be 640 billion years old when it is actually 646 billion years old. In Contact 51, it was revealed that the Earth was formed into a gaseous state 646 billion years ago and then became solid 46 billion years ago.

(Back to Contents)

7.1.1 Agharta

Meier met the blue human beings 39.P198-202

Ptaah is surprised when Meier asks him about Agharta and pronounces it properly instead of "Agharti", as is known by humans on Earth. Meier states that he spent a long time in India as well as the Himalayan Mountains and learned from blue human beings there.

Agharta - subterranean kingdom 39.P203-208

Ptaah says that there is much about Agharta that must be kept secret, but he states that the capital of Agharta is a subterranean kingdom near Shingatas and Shampulla inhabited by descendents of extraterrestrials that came to Earth. This is a center of real secrets, which hides a gigantic force within it. It is ruled by a race known as the "Sons of the Sun". There is a tendency that prevails in this race for control over the Earth, just as is the case with Earth's religions and secret societies. That is all that could be revealed.

(Back to Contents)

7.1.2 Atlantis

Greater/Small-Atlantis, Mu 55.183-198

Atlantis was divided into two governments. Greater-Atlantis was located between the split continents of North and South America as well as between Europe and Africa. Small-Atlantis was located in the Santorinian region. Greater-Atlantis was damaged by war with the inhabitants of Mu, which was located in the Gobi Desert of China before sinking into the sea. Only the subterranean city of Agharta is all that remains of Mu. Small-Atlantis was destroyed about 6,000 years later by the near approach of a huge comet, known as the Destroyer, 3,500 years ago. This also caused Venus to be drawn into this solar system and inflicted great damage to the Earth. The Earth

shook and broke into many pieces. Large volcanoes erupted, including Santorin, which exploded and caused different islands to sink below the ocean. The sea began to boil and generated tidal wave 200 meters high, which rolled over the island of Crete and continued until it reached Egypt and Syria. At that time, Crete was known as Minoa and its inhabitants were descendents of the Atlantians. Many of them escaped annihilation when they went to the Hellenian continent. Minoa remained standing, but the islands of Small-Atlantis disappeared into the sea. Mu had been the capital of a country on land. The inhabitants of the city, as well as the subterranean town of Agharta, had been extraterrestrials from the Lyra System who colonized the Earth.. Both cities were governed by a man and a woman before Mu was destroyed.

History of Atlantis & Mu 60.9-53

Around 50,000 years ago, the Plejaren worlds found peace and liberty after a long time of wars and revolutions. A short time before peace began, a scientist by the name of Pelegon elected himself as the leader of about 70,000 human beings. With their help, he took possession of several greatspacer ships and fled. Pelegon was unanimously acknowledged as their god, which means king in wisdom and leader. During the following millennium, they lived on Earth and originated a highly developed culture. They built many great cities and inhabited all of the continents on Earth. They flourished for 10,000 years at a high level of development. Then, some power-hungry people instigated unrest, which led to deadly wars. Everything was damaged or destroyed and only a few thousand humans survived the immense catastrophe by escaping in spaceships and settling on a strange world. Only a small number of people remained on the destroyed Earth and degenerated completely.

About 7,000 years later, the descendents of those who had escaped, returned to the Earth. They found only wild and degenerate beings there. Under the leadership of another god, they built Mu as well as Smaller and Greater Atlantis. At that time, Mu and Greater Atlantis were the two largest cities ever built on Earth. For the sake of peace, they were built on separate

continents. A high culture developed and everything began to flourish. For thousands of years, unity and peace ruled until some degenerated scientists tried to take over the top leadership. But, the people remembered the wars of their forefathers and revolted against the power hungry scientists. The scientists took possession of several spaceships and vanished out into space. This occurred a little more than 15,000 years ago.

During the next two millenniums, these evil-minded refugees lived in a neighboring solar system. Their descendents were raised to hate and seek revenge in order to bring the Earth back under their control. About 13,000 years ago, their leader was IHWH Arus, a scientist of extraordinary bestial mind and overpowering force. There were 200 scientists, who specialized in different fields, who became representatives and sub-leaders. They attacked the Earth and took possession of what is now, Florida. From there, they attacked Atlantis and Mu. Wars raged for two millenniums until Greater Atlantis and Mu were completely destroyed and the survivors were taken into servitude. Fortunately, great scientists were able to escape in spaceships and returned to their ancient home worlds in the Pleiades. But on Earth, intrigues soon began between the evil-minded inhabitants of Atlantis and Mu.

Azores Islands are of Atlantis 60.54-97

Mu, which was located in the Gobi Desert, made war upon Greater Atlantis, which was located on an Island between Africa and America until it sank into the Atlantic Ocean in the greatest earthly war catastrophe. Only a few small islands now exist that are known as the Azores. The scientists of Mu discovered powers that enabled asteroids to be used as destructive cosmic bombs. After Atlantis attacked Mu and leveled it to the ground, an asteroid was guided toward Atlantis. Only a few high governors and scientists were able to take refuge in space before the catastrophe broke upon Atlantis and submerged it into the sea. The Earth was badly shaken and many volcanoes erupted. A gigantic tidal wave, 2,300 meters high, submerged whole countries and destroyed everything in its path. Atlantis submerged within minutes, approximately 11,498 years ago.

Atlantis & Mu destroyed 61.25-30

As mentioned previously, Atlantis was destroyed by scientists from Mu, 11,498 years ago. This was the first great catastrophe of the last 12,000 years. Nearly 1,300 years later, another catastrophe followed of cosmic origin. Around 10,215 years ago, a planetoid of immense size crashed into Earth with a horrible force. It divided the waters of the Atlantic exactly where the asteroid had crashed and destroyed Atlantis 1,300 years earlier.

(Back to Contents)

7.1.3 Bermuda Triangle

Bermuda Triangle 33.68-75

The occurrences in the Bermuda Triangle do not originate with extraterrestrials. Certain things exist in the Bermuda Triangle that belongs to extraterrestrial races, but this does not have anything to do with the disappearances of ships and aircraft. The theories of Satan-like forces and other creatures being involved are only fantasies from religious fanatics in an attempt to explain what is occurring there. The events in the Bermuda Triangle can be traced back to very natural things. This area is very suited for high-seas piracy, which occurs repeatedly. In addition, natural dangers also exist there, which have caused ships to be wrecked or sunk along with everyone onboard, never to be found again.

Bermuda Triangle - dimension doors 34.103-182

There are three different places on Earth where natural dimensional doors periodically exist. These doors are natural occurring dangers that are caused cosmically by time-streams. The doors cause many events to occur because they interfere with the normal time on Earth. The whole sea and ground in this area is in continuous movement, which rises and sinks timelessly. Often, within only a few hours, huge sub-oceanic mountains and plateaus are pushed upwards and change the surface of the planet. Many times, ships have run full speed into the upward-pushed landmasses. This land mass was once the great continent of Atlantis. The dimensional doorway also played an important part in its destruction.

The dimensional door represents a natural cosmic appearance, which is a barrier between normal time on Earth and another dimension. The other dimension in this case, is a parallel world to Earth with differences in landscape. The door is evoked by a cosmic elimination-transmutation-radiation, which appears periodically. This originates from several large stars in the universe, which are unknown on Earth. They radiate their beams, which meet 720 light years from Earth and bundle together. These highly concentrated radiations hit the Earth in three places only when it is exactly in focus with the radiations and a dimensional barrier are created. The radiations cause an elimination of normal earthly time by changing it into timelessness. This alteration exists far outside of the center, which is in the other dimension with another world in another time.

This causes an effect similar to hurricanes where the center is calm and the surrounding area is a whirl of change from normal time into the other dimension. Normal weather conditions prevail outside of the storm of an alternating zone where the light strata becomes alternated. The first indications of this, is a calm wind, very sultry warmth, and deep silence. This appears the same as the beginning of a new galaxy. The laws of macro-cosmos and micro-cosmos are exactly the same and only differ in size. The processes remain relatively the same, but the forces correspond basically in different ways. At the dimensional door, the forces are pure cosmic energies with radiations of a special sort. The effect of the whirl or spiral remains the same even though the appearance may be different.

The Passover zone can be compared to the passage of time between two world-time-ages and into another time, dimension, and world. When an

aircraft flies through the Passover zone into the dimensional door, those in the airplane see a world with a strange landscape that they have never seen before. If their aircraft does not have the necessary technology, then they become prisoners of the strange dimension and they are never able to return to their previous world. This is how airplanes disappear in the Bermuda Triangle, never to be seen again. Ships have also disappeared in this way because the radiations and the power of the elimination transformation reaches deep below the ocean surface.

The occurrences in the Bermuda Triangle are less secretive than those occurring at the other two dimensional doors. They are known worldwide because of certain dark elements. There are sea-traveling pirates who take possession of ships and kill everyone onboard. The events in the Bermuda Triangle have also been associated with stories of extraterrestrial abductions and satanic intrigues. There are deep-sea extraterrestrial bases in the Bermuda Triangle that are inhabited by the distant descendents of Atlantis. But, they are absolutely peaceful and do not pose a threat to humanity on Earth. Their spacecraft are also seaworthy and are able to dive to great depths. These ships have been seen surfacing and disappearing into space. Ufology groups have worked with religious forces to create stories of good and evil for their followers.

Bermuda Triangle, Several worlds 38.168-174

There are several worlds and several dimensions in the Bermuda Triangle. One of these dimensions has a parallel world to this world with only little differences. Another dimension is very remarkable because it has three nearly similar planets in one line within it. One of the planets is of the Earth in the dimension and sphere of time with wild flying dinosaurs. The atmosphere is not breathable and a spacesuit or other protective dress is required there. This dimensional door changes its intensity to allow for worlds in prehistoric, current, and a future time with a thick white vapor envelope that surrounds the globe.

Bermuda Triangle - dimension portal 39.36-44

The dimensional door in the Bermuda Triangle cannot be seen with the eyes alone, but it is possible to make the radiation visible with the viewing screens and windows onboard the Plejaren craft. At the present time, only two courses of radiation are visible on one side of the Earth while the third course is on the other side of the planet. In addition to the trails of radiation, there are also spheres of energy of different types and strengths that circle the Earth at different distances and intervals. They are very important for the maintenance of life on Earth.

Bermuda Triangle - dimension passage 39.312-323

Ssemjase takes Meier to the Bermuda Islands in her beamship so that he can experience what it is like for pilots and crews of ships when they pass into the dimension of the three Earths. It is a passage into another dimension that does not normally exist. Another dimension is of the Earth far into the future, from where its inhabitants sometimes penetrate into Earth's current time. As they pass into the dimensional doorway, Meier is amazed to discover that nothing can be seen that would indicate a radiation or anything else. He is able to see his own world and before him, he sees something strange, wild, and native. They are at the separation point of the whirl so that both dimensions can be seen at the same time. They enter the dimension of ancient Earth. Meier thinks this is fantastic and is surprised to see Ptaah's Greatspacer above this ancient world. Semjase talks to her father over a communication device and then her and Meier explore the ancient Earth in her beamship for about two hours so that Meier can take pictures of dinosaurs and the landscape. (See section 4.4.2 for more information)

Dimension door near Madagascar 53.

(Back to Contents)

7.1.4 Easter Island

Giants of Easter Island 69.10-30

The events of the past at Easter Island and the country of Tiahuanaco are connected. These two places are more than 5,000 kilometers apart, but have a direct connection between them. These areas were colonized by immigrating hoards of deserters from the Lyran System 13,000 years ago until only 2,548 years ago. They had a gigantic body structure that measured nearly 11 meters tall. They were led by a semi-ishwish by the name of Viracocoha. He was very old and greedy for government. With his position and cruel leadership, he conquered the high lands of Tiahuanaco and Easter Island.

After this victory, he settled with a small bodyguard of cherubim on a small island before Easter Island, which is known today as Motunui or similar. The cherubim were part animal and part human that appeared bird-like. Mot means bird in their ancient language, so the island was called Mot Isle or the island of bird humans. The inhabitants of Tiahuanaco and Easter Island were procreations of immigrated extraterrestrial entities of earlier epochs of time. The giant race educated the humans with great knowledge and taught them to operate their machines. They were even taught about stone masonry and the giants were celebrated as gods.

With the help of the giants and their machinery, the ancient inhabitants created the tall head formations from lava stones and erected them all over the island. They also created egg-shaped stones because the spacecraft of the giants had this form. Similar events happened in Pisco, Nazca, and Sacsayhuman because the giants had settled there as well. After several millenniums, the giants were suddenly stricken by an epidemic, which took the lives of many of them. They suddenly departed the Earth in their spaceships and vanished into the cosmos without a trace.

Easter Island Heads 69.33-42

The escaping giants left a desperate nation at Easter Island because they were suddenly deprived of technology, which their giant gods had taken with them. Also left behind, were some hundreds of incomplete statues of heads in the lava walls of volcanic craters, which were never to be completed. In their despair, the islanders tried to get back the gods who had fled, by attempting to complete the unfinished stone heads with primitive stone tools. These attempts failed and were given up in a few years. The Plejarens have been unable to determine why the islanders thought they could bring back their giant gods by improving the stone heads. After some years, the islanders put up shinny red hats in an attempt to calm the giants who had fled and bring them back. They created large hats from a mixture of red earth, sand, and small stones on the heads of numerous existing giant heads. The purpose behind this is another mystery to the Plejarens. But, their calculations reveal the probability that the hats were reproductions of the helmet-like formations worn by the giants.

Last sign of giants was in Andromeda 69.43-56

Many matters about the giants and their activities on Earth are also a mystery to the Plejarens. The only known sign of the existence of the giants came from a solar system in the Andromeda Constellation. There came news of a colonized world (Earth) and an expedition by a human race from Andomeda that were 180 centimeters tall. They brought a message of the giants to Tiahuanaco and lived there for 20 years and 7 months, 2,568 years ago. During their stay on Earth, they built a high culture and constructed electrical energy centers with underground cables protected by half-tube channels. Like the giants, the Andromedians were unable to accommodate themselves to the earthly conditions of climate and atmosphere. They were befallen by the same mysterious epidemic, which caused them to escape in panic. They are presumed to be dead. The remaining stone formations that were erected by the giants clearly show faces with sharp, small-lipped, and squeezed together

mouth-parts, unusually low forms of a forehead, and extremely deep-set eyes. They also depict unusually sharp, straight, and long noses. These are traits of wicked giants, but not all giant races were like them.

(Back to Contents)

7.1.5 Hyperborea

Mount Shasta - Hyperborean ETs 39.254-265

Mount Shasta is a volcano mountain in a still unexplored region of California in North America. The mountains have many cliffs that are difficult to climb. Inside the mountain, there exists a town of descendents of extraterrestrials. They are often visited by their brothers from the universe. They are a very majestic race, which is peaceful and good, but also fearfully careful of not being discovered by earthly humans. The entrance to their subterranean town is well hidden below the Eastern top of the mountain and it is impossible for earthly humans to find it. However, when Earth human beings come near them, they are paralyzed by their radiation weapons, which they usually carry hidden on themselves.

Their golden colored spaceships have a spherical form because they are able to travel into space. These ships are often seen when they are not screened from sight. The human beings of their race are very well proportioned in their appearance. Their hair is naturally long, blond, and curly, which suits their charming hyperborean character. Although they are shy to earthly humans, they sometimes walk into villages to trade or exchange goods. Afterwards they depart in a hurry and flee when earthly humans come too close to them. Mount Shasta is not the only place where this race lives. In very early times, they divided into three smaller nations. The other two nations are on the Aleuts and in Alaska. This race of beings are very distant descendents of the real hyperboreans.

Mount Shasta Hyperboreans 39.P182-196

In the time of Enoch, the North Pole was located at the present state of Florida in North America. The polar-regions, at that time, had beautiful landscapes that were covered with palm trees and other tropical plants. It had the most advantageous climate on Earth where oranges and other fruits were grown. Similar weather conditions exist today in Florida. Hyperborea was located where the land is called today as Greenland. It was known then as "Tir nan Og", which means Green Lands and Land of Youth. Hercules, Gilgamesh, Enoch, Amitaba, Methusalem, and Noah have all been there.

Hyperboreans - splinter group 69.61

The gods or semi-gods of Greek mythology were a splinter group of giant descendents of Hyperboreans.

(Back to Contents)

7.2 Status of Earth

Energy bales that circle the Earth 39.42-44

There are spheres of energy of different types and strengths that circle the Earth at different distances and intervals. They are very important for the maintenance of life on Earth.

Effects of mining, oil drilling, etc. 45.56-61

Ore and other mineral mining on a planet or star is only done by the Plejarens in extreme emergencies because they consider this process equal to the destruction of it. Stars and planets are never exploited as is done on Earth and they consider the exploitation on Earth to be the destruction of the planet. The first evil effects of this destruction on Earth began decades ago and Earth is now experiencing the pains of destruction. Humans on Earth should understand that the way in which they exploit the planet, robs its fundamental life force by depriving it of its oil, gas, and different ores. The effects of this cause the Earth to suffer shifts inside that lead to volcanic eruptions and earthquakes. This is because the Earth is slowly breaking down into itself.

Fertile ground reduced to 39.7% 45.112-116

Because of the unreasonable actions of Earth's inhabitants, she is missing many elements, which she needs for production. Human beings have robbed them from her. In only one century, the surface of the Earth has lost so much fertile ground that it will need many millions of years for it to become fertile again. Within the past 25 years, the humans of Earth have destroyed so much fertile ground that the recovery rate is surpassed by 144.2%. This means that, in only 25 years, earthly humans have generated 144.2% new unfertile wasteland with the destruction of woods and fertile ground in addition to the natural waste regions. 35 years ago, 86.1% of Earth's surface was fertile. Today, there is only 39.7% of fertile ground to grow plant life in.

(Back to Contents)

7.2.1 Atomic Bomb Aftereffects

Atomic explosions effects 35.P900-925

A much greater danger, as a result of the nuclear explosions, exists with the release of elementary radiations, which will present great riddles to Earth scientists. Three main factors to life on Earth are injured by the release of these elementary radiations. The catastrophic effect, after an atomic explosion the size of the Hiroshima bomb, lasts for several centuries and negatively influences all processes of life preservation. The pure atmospheric stratums of the Earth are catastrophically influenced by the release of these elementary radiations, which cause electrical energies in great magnitude.

This happens in very high frequency ranges near the ultra-violet spectrum, which are unknown to Earth sciences. This radiated energy mingles with the oxygen in the air and generates huge quantities of ozone. This ozone value is increased 34 times the normal value after an explosion. This is a dangerous concentration that destroys all microorganisms of a wide variety in a large area, which are of critical importance for the preservation of life on Earth. Then, a short time after the explosion, the ozone values decrease drastically to very low levels.

Certain elementary effects penetrate all matter and endure for hundreds of years, during which time they continually kill all microorganisms that come near them. Another important factor, in addition to lethal destruction of the ozone, is the effect on the ozone belt, which surrounds the Earth and protects it from ultra-violet radiation from the sun. Those gases are injured in several ways and become unable to absorb the ultra-violet rays. Atmospheric lightning produces ozone that does not destroy microorganisms. But, industrial ozone is generated from different factors. Lightning cleans while the other pollutes. A healthy ozone belt provides natural protection from the sun's strong ultra-violet radiations. Living creatures that are directly irradiated by radiations from the sun and from other parts of the universe, are inevitably killed. Nature always generates just as much ozone as is necessary to guarantee life.

Atomic Bomb, long-term effects 35.P926-933

Special elementary radiations that are generated by atomic explosions, reach great heights, spread themselves around the globe, and influence the different

stratums. One such menaced stratum is known as the "Van-Allen Belt". This belt consists of electrons and photons that are specially caught by the Earth's magnetic field. This has a critically important function for the existence of life on Earth. The belt exists at an average height of 1,000 kilometers. The charged particles are in constant movement with spiral courses from pole to pole. The inside portion of the existing spiral values are decisively greater and have a more important meaning.

Atomic Bomb affects 45.63-66

The worst things that human beings are doing to the Earth are conducting subterranean experiments with atomic bomb explosions. The public is told that the subterranean explosions are atomic bomb test, but in truth, they are much more dangerous. These explosions are from another bomb that is produced from natural organic products of nature, whose effect is many thousand times stronger than the present atomic bomb. When exploded in a certain region, it produces an immense chain reaction that causes a complete firestorm over the Earth within eight minutes, atomizing everything. Once the chain reaction is started, it cannot be stopped and there is no escape. Not even the Plejarens could do anything about it.

(Back to Contents)

7.2.2 Dams

Dams 45.59-62

The construction of dams and similar formations cause the collected water to shift the Earth's mass. The effects of this cause the Earth to suffer shifts inside that lead to volcanic eruptions and earthquakes. This is because the Earth is slowly breaking down into itself.

(Back to Contents)

7.2.3 Earthquakes

Earthquake in Tangshan, China 70.196-204

The Plejaren explorations into the earthquakes in China on July 28, 1976 found that 893,000 people were killed, 208,000 people will bear heavy injuries for the rest of their lives, and 811,000 people have been injured. In addition, there are about 70,000 people who are missing below the ruined fields. The Earth will not find tranquility because even worse earthquakes will occur. They will be of such horrible power that countries and islands will sink.

Earthquakes, China 71.6-12

In 1977, the worst earthquakes in 900 years will shake the Earth and change the surface of the planet. The death count will be higher than in 1976. Undersea volcanoes will create new islands. The first such island will appear near Japan. Existing islands, and parts of continents, will sink below the sea and the shifting of landmasses will be felt. Earthquakes will menace all of the countries that were shaken by earthquakes in 1976, in 1977. Different earthquakes will afflict the great underwater trench between San Francisco and Alaska, as well as the regions of Austria, Switzerland, and Germany. In addition, Russia, Africa, and the island regions of Oceania will be shaken by quakes.

(Back to Contents)

7.2.4 Evil on Earth

Evil on Earth 22.81-117

The earthly sphere is now in an energy level of the most-wicked negative forces, which surround the Earth like a heavy coat. These negative powers rose, and become ever stronger, from the huge negative thought energies of humans on Earth. With their heresies and many kinds of wickedness, they lay the whole world into destructive and deadly radiations. Crystals of all kinds, as well as jewels and different minerals, strongly receive and absorb such energies. The wicked negative human thought energies are strongly charged and bring dangerous needs and misery. From each kind and character, these energies become mediums of sickness, languishing states, and death to people who come into their possession. Crystals and precious stones were highly influenced where they grew before being found by humans. This was caused by the very strong coating of power that covers the Earth.

When humans want to have crystals and precious stones in their possession, own them for their value, use them as trinkets, or for health reasons, they must first be free from dangerous radiation. Otherwise, their oscillations may bring death and destruction over them. Crystals and precious stones must undergo a neutralization process for at least five years because of the huge amount of negative energies from thoughts by earthly mankind that they are charged with. The neutralization can be accomplished with a simple apparatus. If people do not submit their possessions of such things to the neutralization process, when this has been made known to them, then they should not be surprised when they are strongly persecuted by sicknesses, misfortune, misery, and depravation as well as death and damage.

People are inclined to carry many types of lockets, trinkets, etc. for their own protection. But, they are not aware that nearly all of these things are plain useless and are only pretended to be effective according to their beliefs. The carriers of such things also make themselves susceptible to great dangers and even place their lives into jeopardy because these things are often very strong receivers of negative thought powers that are transferred to the carrier.

Because of this, such things should be submitted to neutralization from time to time. Based upon the mineral or material content, this should be done from six months to two years. Of course, this process can be reduced to a few minutes if the proper apparatus is used. Only crystals, precious stones and other minerals from extraterrestrial worlds, which are either uninhabited or possess very balanced forms of life, are recommended. Objects from such worlds have not been influenced from degenerate human negative thought powers, as on the Earth.

The receivers, like those on Earth, are created when the crystals, stones, or minerals have been exposed to strong negative radiation for several thousand years. The Crystals, stones, and minerals can also be receivers and radiators of positive energy forms if they are grown on worlds with positive life forms. This conforms to the all-valid law of nature. Once these things are carried by thinking-forms of life, they adapt themselves very quickly to this living form in order to receive and send out the carrier's characteristic energies. If these things have been subjected to thousands of years of negative energies, they will be shot into their carriers, which can cause them to degenerate into the negative. There are also positive degenerate forms, which are unknown on Earth. The crystals, minerals, and precious stones from worlds with positive degenerate forms, do not need to undergo a neutralization process. This would only be necessary if they had been exposed to wicked negative forces within 2 to 4 thousand years. If so, then they would only need a simple purification process for seven years before being carried by people. Pearls must also be treated in the same way.

A neutralization or purification cannot be accomplished with occult formulas, conjured potions, or anything similar. A special apparatus is necessary, which absorbs the negative energies and neutralizes them. For neutralizations, the negative energies are withdrawn from the objects and altered into neutral powers. The neutral powers are then absorbed by the objects and form a balanced power after a certain amount of time has passed. For purifications, the absorbed degenerate powers are set free after being neutralized. The objects do not need to be recharged in this case because their neutralized forces may generate their own balanced forces on their own. Such objects require purification for a full seven years only when they have been carried by very strong negative degenerate people, like those who feel delight from the torture of others. Crystals, minerals, and precious stone that have been in

possession of normal-negative human beings, do not need to be purified. There is the possibility that the objects can be of extraterrestrial origin. They have usable neutral and large forces that are of worth on Earth.

(Back to Contents)

7.2.5 Magnetic Poles change

Earth's magnetic field disturbed 35.P887-896

Earth's magnetism has been disturbed by atomic explosions. These explosions produce a weak repulsion of the Earth, which influences the rotation by nearly immeasurable value. In addition, the Earth has been forced a little out of normal orbit and slowly searches for a new orbital course. Because of these explosions, Earth's scientists have committed a crime against the planet and all of mankind. The changes caused by these explosions will have a far-reaching effect of great importance, which can produce catastrophic results. The magnetic poles are already being increasingly displaced. Today, the Northern magnetic pole has already been displaced into the Canadian Ice Sea while the South Pole moves in the direction of South America. In about 1,000 years, the migration of the poles will have progressed so far that the South Pole will be in South America and the North Pole will be in Saudi Arabia. The calculated location of the North Pole in the year 3,000 will be between Jeddah, on the Red Sea, and Mecca.

North Pole - located at Florida 39.P182-189

In the time of Enoch, the North Pole was located other than where it is today. Because of cosmic forces and a turnover of the Earth, the North Pole of that time was shifted far to the West, where the present Florida is located in North America. The polar regions of that time contained wonderful landscapes

covered with palm trees and other tropical plants. It had the most advantageous climate on Earth. Oranges flourished and ripened there. The timeless young nature of Hyperborea was an uninterrupted summer and was called the "land of timeless youth". Marvelous fruits grew there, like nowhere else on Earth.

(Back to Contents)

7.2.6 Mammoths and Elephants

Mammoths & elephants 55.63-69

The mammoth, as well as other animals, has slowly evolved, due to the glacial period, into a higher form. The changes have occurred to its animal form of spirit as well as its appearance, as with all other animal forms of life. The mammoth lived, during very early times, mainly in colder regions. Because of this, it had very shaggy hair. Its two large tusks were also different with one bowed upwards while the other was bowed downwards. This was well suited for defense and obtaining food. During the glacial period, the mammoth evolved into a higher form with a different appearance and intellectual abilities. It wandered into warmer regions and evolved into the elephant. Biologists and zoologists are still very strange to the truth.

(Back to Contents)

7.2.7 Mountain, highest

Mount Everest not highest mountain 31.115-130

Mount Everest is not the highest mountain on Earth. Instead of measuring the height of a mountain from sea-level, it should be measured from the actual center of the planet. This is because planets never have an exact spherical form, but look more like an ellipse. Although Mt. Everest is the highest mountain from sea level, it is actually about 2,150 meters lower than the highest mountain on Earth. The highest mountain is Mt. Chimborazo in the Andes of Ecuador, South America. This mountain has been enveloped with many fables and tales. In earlier times, it had a very important roll in respect to extraterrestrial intelligences.

(Back to Contents)

7.2.8 Oil

Oil - a form of life/germs 45.56-61

Ore mining or other mineral mining on a planet or star is done by the Plejarens only in an extreme emergency because this process is equal to the destruction of the heavenly body. They never exploit a planet or star in the form as is done on Earth. What earthly humans are doing is equal to the destruction of their planet. The first evil effects of this destruction, started decades ago and, at the present time, it is already experiencing the pains of the destruction itself. Humanity must become aware of how they are exploiting their planet and robbing it of its fundamental life force when they deprive it of its oil, gas, and different ores. This causes the Earth to suffer from shifts inside, which lead to volcanic eruptions and earthquakes because the Earth is slowly breaking down upon itself.

Oil, reserves, exploited 45.101-111

The oil reserves on Earth can only be exploited within the next 27 and a half years. The oil will be enough for around twenty years, if the delusional development of the Earth is continued. The Earth contains 646 billion tons of oil and earthly humans, through their silliness, have already exploited or destroyed 65 billion tons of oil. The destructions were generated with subterranean explosions of atomic bombs. About 20 billion tons of oil has been destroyed in this way and 45 billion tons have been exploited. A planet like the Earth produces about one billion tons of oil in one billion years. Since the Earth is 646 billion years old, it has produced 646 billion tons of oil. In less than one century, earthly humans have exploited one tenth of all reserves and will need another 65 billion years to replace it. Actually, Earth will need a total of 118 billion years to recover from the present amount of ores, gasses, oil, etc. that have been robbed from it, which is nearly twice the normal time for production.

(Back to Contents)

7.2.9 Ozone

Ozone layer depletion 7.277-303

For some time, the Plejarens have noticed that Earth's atmosphere is showing a steady increase of dangerous changes that will have deadly consequences for all life on Earth. The ozone layer in the stratosphere has been increasingly changing due to the irresponsible influences of human achievements. Different ozone-destroying chemicals raise as gaseous substances into the stratosphere and affect the ozone layer. This is especially true of bromine gases, which reach into the ozone stratum and slowly destroys it. It has already been affected and destroyed by an average amount of 6.38%. This amount already starts to become harmful and dangerous for all forms of life, which can cause mutative changes. This amount of change has occurred within only the last 60 years.

Increased ultraviolet radiations from the Sun are now able to penetrate the atmosphere and affect all creatures. Different areas of the ozone layer have become dangerously affected to the point where its protective function has varied. If the release of destructive factors is not limited, the ozone layer will become completely destroyed in three different places. Holes will be torn into the protective screen and ultraviolet radiation will penetrate unhampered, causing painful death for all life. Once exposed, there is no rescue from the destruction. Destructive chemicals are set free from internal combustion engines and matter-destroying processes, such as atomic reactions, which have subjected the whole world to a wicked change.

Things of daily life also release destructive chemical gases. Every spray bottle releases bromine and other chemicals into the atmosphere, which slowly and systematically causes destruction. Researchers and scientists of different nations have come to realize the destructive nature of bromine and other chemicals on the ozone layer and seek to use this for military weapons. They have designed missiles with warhead materials made of bromine. When exploded in the atmosphere, it would cause a huge hole in the ozone layer that would enable ultraviolet radiations from the sun to destroy all life below it. Unfortunately, it could take hundreds of years for such a hole to close itself again, if no further destructive substances invade the area.

In addition, the ozone layer moves and wanders. As a result, such a hole would not only destroy life in a very certain region, but also would wander uncontrollably and cause destruction in other regions. Earth's scientists do not yet know this and this weapon has been hidden from the public. In order to prevent such madness from progressing, Mr. Meier is asked to form a group of people that will dedicate themselves to this cause. They are to reach governments and scientists and make them aware of their wrongdoings and actions. It is extremely important to all of mankind and for all life on Earth that a prohibition against such weapons is agreed upon by all nations. This group should also contact Mr. McElroy at Harvard University in the United States, for he is a decisive scientist in this field.

(Back to Contents)

7.2.10 Parallel Earth, past Earth

Parallel world to ours 38.168-174

There are seven worlds and seven dimensions in the Bermuda Triangle. One of these worlds is a parallel world to Earth's current world with only few differences. But, a second dimension is very remarkable because it hides three, nearly similar planets in one line in it. If you travel through the dimensional door, you would arrive at the Earth in another dimension with another sphere of time when the Earth was inhabited by wild flying dinosaurs. You could not breathe the atmosphere without a spacesuit or other protective dress. Because the dimensional door changes in its intensity, it opens into different dimensions and time spheres.

Bermuda Triangle - dimension passage 39.311-325

Semjase pilots her ship to the Bermuda Islands with Meier onboard. She flies low in order to demonstrate for him the dimensional passages that earthly aircraft and ships have been lost in. She explains that this passage is not something that normally exists. It is a passage into Earth's past, present and future. Sometimes, inhabitants from the future penetrate into the present time. They fly into the middle of an invisible whirl. Behind them, Meier is able to see his own world and before him, he sees something strange, wild, and native. They are at the separation point of the whirl so that both dimensions can be seen at the same time. They enter the dimension of ancient Earth. Meier thinks this is fantastic and is surprised to see Ptaah's Greatspacer above this ancient world. Semjase talks to her father over a communication device and then her and Meier explore the ancient Earth in her beamship for about two hours so that Meier can take pictures of dinosaurs and the landscape. (See section 4.4.2)

(Back to Contents)

7.2.11 Golden Age

Aquarian Age - brings great changes 8.158-166

The Plejarens and others have contributed some to the development on Earth according to the Age of Aquarius. This epoch will bring revolutionary events for mankind on Earth, both very good and very bad ones. Especially bad, will be religious influences. This intellectual-spiritual age will create very many new and wicked religions, which will cause people to be subjected even further under their control. The Plejarens try to prevent this. Otherwise, the same thing will occur as happened to their ancestors. Namely, scientists will seek to become gods and affect the same catastrophes as occurred to their ancestors and many other races. They are always the first ones who recognize that Creation behaves fully neutral regarding everything that occurs in the universe. The Creation continuously creates new forms of life and then they remain left for themselves to fulfill their life's mission of development.

Age Of Aquarius (Golden Age) 9.163-212

It is necessary to know about a cosmic changeover known as the Age of Aquarius or the Golden Age. The religious interpretations regarding this epoch are absolutely incorrect and consciously wrong. A certain irresponsible fanaticism is partly behind the treating of the Age of Aquarius as the religiously proclaimed end-times. By no means is the New Age the end-times because it actually brings in truth and real life. This epoch enables everything to be brought towards their highest position and develop the spirit according to providence. But, many people will need a breaking-in period of the epoch before it will behave so for them.

As usual, the religiously void scientists will initially obtain profits and might from the new time while the common people are injured by religion. Because

of the change of epochs, people will fall to a religious delusion in order to maintain their religious beliefs. The 184 years of time changes are powerfully marked in religious beliefs of all sorts sprouting up and taking human beings under their dangerous and destructive control. Murder, suicide, and exploitation of all kinds, as well as religious slavery, are all traits of a world that will be religiously shaken. There will be those who offer salvation and wrongful prophets who will publicly boast of their abilities and fanatically search for victims and new followers. This is the initial transmission phase of 184 years of the Golden Epoch.

The final validity of this epoch will occur at 11:20 MEZ on February 3rd, 2,028. The revolting force of the new epoch began on February 3, 1844 and, ever since then, the extensive changes on Earth hurry irresistibly forward. The New Age already demands its tribute in the way of religious delusion, the rapid development of all sciences, criminal activities and wars, which are characteristic of the time and are not to be ignored. The first half of the Age of Aquarius lasted 92 years, from 1844 until 1936. This is when the Earth reached the most outside radiations from the Age of Pieces. At 11:20 on February 3, 1937, the essential Age of Aquarius entered the transmission point into the second half of the epoch. Since that date, the rapidly evolving events, discoveries, etc. have become everyday developing standards, which are characteristic of no other age.

The beginning of the Age of Aquarius vouches for the beginning of life. The whole solar system has come under the control of the new epoch. According to Cosmic Law, Earth is apart of cosmic events that result in the elimination of all hitherto existing regulations that are not of Creational natural character. These prior regulations become newly constructed and evolved. The basis for these epoch changes is in the reach of radiations from the Milky Way galaxy's central sun, around which the Earth revolves every 25,860 years and passes 12 different signs of the zodiac. The Earth has already touched the outer border of the "Golden Radiation" from the central sun, which is the strongest of the universe. As a result of these radiations, the Age of Aquarius is also called the "Golden Epoch", the Revolutionary, the New, and the Marvel Age.

However, there is also much mischief connected to it, especially regarding religions, the use of new discoveries, and new achievements. For the first

time in centuries, earthly humans will overcome their unreasonable actions and arrange everything according to Creational-natural laws. The Age of Aquarius is an important and exciting time. It also influences all later epochs of the zodiac. During the "Golden Age", humanity will find a natural spiritual direction that will not happen without confusions. Numerous people will die in delusion of their religious beliefs and find a bad ending. Those who flee from the heresies of religions and dedicate themselves to the truth, knowledge, and wisdom of the spirit, will be the most fortunate.

An immense novelty will occur on Earth when intellectuals will no longer be decisive and will be surpassed by spiritual knowledge and abilities. Anyone that has not developed spiritually enough to be susceptible for the higher spheres will be eradicated because their influences will be disturbing and dangerous to all forms of life. All of those who are obstructing and enslaving of the spirit will be destroyed when the maximal point is reached. Those first to perish will be the religiously minded, because they are the most evil suppressors of spiritual development. The new epoch will enable the Earth to become cleansed of all only-negative and only-positive forces, from where a balanced state can be created. These changes are according to cosmic and creational-natural laws.

The ones who prepare the way for these revolutions will be people who announce the truth of spiritual knowledge and wisdom as prophets and teachers. But, they will suffer from invectiveness and abuses, be accused of lies, deceit, and quackery for they announce the truth and reveal how religions only lead to damage and never to spiritual development. These way-preparers will be revolted against, called heretics, and exiled because they will fight against religions that lead people astray. Many among them will be born in the twin sign of Pieces. As earthly Pieces-born humans, they are also cosmic Pieces-born with traits of chargers, revolutionaries, prophets, teachers, and often masters of the new time.

But, the essential great ones among these are those who are born in the first year of the second cosmic transmission towards the Age of Aquarius as well as on the first day of the change-over: the 3rd of February 1937. The time of birth, in relation to the time of transition of 11:20, is also very decisive. There are only a few of these people, who are diffused around the world. If they are not influenced by religions early in their childhoods, they will be the actual

way-preparer and geniuses of the new time. It is the desire of the Plejarens that the teachings and revelations provided by these people should be spread by all means possible because they are of interest and of great importance for humanity.

Age of Aquarius moving humanity 66.94-99

Since the year 1937, the strong influences of the new cosmic age have led the materialistic side of the whole world toward more gentle and harmonious courses so that the differences between spiritual plenty and materialism are no longer as great as generally thought. Many forms of spiritual direction have led to recognitions of enormous meaning and value. These recognitions appear in the development of technologies. In spite of mankind's barbarism, they have proceeded in both directions since 1937 and have advanced rapidly towards real evolution. This course of development has already been seen in the first days of entering the Age of Aquarius on February 3rd, 1844. This was also noticed since 1937 when the second half of the transgression of time began to offer its powerful force. The temporal aim of mankind in respect to their evolution will be reached after about 800 years. An attempt to reduce this to a shorter span of time has failed. Much of the guilt for this failure rests with those chosen to spread the knowledge about the truth.

(Back to Contents)

7.3 Earth History

Asket's clarification of true history E10.

During Meier's meeting with Asket on February 11, 1956, she explained that the horse was not brought to America from Europe. Just the opposite was true. All horses on Earth originally came from North America. Until about

50,000 years ago, this continent was settled and inhabited by space-traveling races and their descendants. But, as usual for this world, they came to blows and destroyed each other. They invented the atomic bomb and exploded it in a lightning war. Its effect was extremely large, which caused the whole continent to become depopulated and several kinds of animals, such as the horse, was completely eradicated. At that time, horses were called Hipparion. Today, many countries of this continent are called the same names as they were known 50,000 years ago. These names have been passed-on until the present time and those who witnessed the unreasonable and barbarous time, still exist. The best known witnesses have become a curiosity to humanity because they do not know their original history. Yet, they know very well the connection to names such as "Death Valley". The "Valley of Fire" near Las Vegas, Nevada, is another example of the timeless atomic delusion of human beings in the past.

Chronology of Earth's history 5.27-30

Semjase informed Meier that earthly chronology is not very exact and it is only half way based upon facts. The dating of events is not precise, but they are the most accurate, which has ever been determined on Earth. Meier's calculations only vary from actual dates by about 200 years while the calculation made by earthly scientists and researchers are wrong by several thousand years. The actual dates of historical events can be recalculated at any time from the details provided by Semjase.

Earth history 5.135-187

After a comet, known as the Destroyer, came through a far away solar system, two-thirds of all human beings there perished and the survivors found a new beginning. Life was hard with great privation, but within nine centuries, the survivors built up a new civilization and culture. They succeeded in preventing further cosmic catastrophes. After a troublesome research and labor, they created plans for their new culture and for a far-

reaching technical science. Habitations were built for protecting against natural powers. The knowledge and abilities of generation after generation were collected there. Their knowledge and spirit improved rapidly and they soon achieved a technology beyond description.

They flew into the infinite widths of the cosmos in disk-like flight machines. Expeditions were sent to other solar systems and their planets. Their home planet became too small of this new race. New worlds and possibilities disclosed themselves to them. They found many habitable worlds, which they often conquered for settlement of their race after subjecting the worlds to their radiation weapons. They also improved their spirit so that nothing remained strange for them. Step by step, they raised themselves above other races as their governors. They called themselves kings of wisdom, or IHWH. On Earth, this was translated to mean God.

They governed in an evil and dictatorial form. But after centuries of this, the people of Earth became tired of the god-like scientists and they rose up against them. Because of the spiritual forces and large knowledge of the gods, the nations had to submit under their rule. However, their love for freedom drove them to secretly prepare for fighting. Like a smoldering fire, it glowed for 500 years and flamed up at the right moment as an untamable wild fire. This was about 230,000 years ago, when the fights for freedom began. Evil wars overtook many planets and many were destroyed.

A scientist by the name of Asael, used this chance to make himself independent and flee. Secretly, he was able to take possession of a large fleet of spaceships during a battle. With 183 greatspacers and about 250 explorer ships along with 360,000 humans onboard, they fled from their home system. Restlessly, they searched through the widths of space until they found a solar system that offered the possibility of life for them. After taking possession of a planet there, it took them 300 years to create a new race of beings. Then, they settled on two other planets of their system, from which they explored the universe once again.

They entered the Sun's solar system and sat down on three different planets. They started to build a new culture there, but the planets were still rather inhospitable and often hostile. So, they left again and rarely visited them. When the first intelligent life started to move on the Earth, they returned to

live here once more. As usual, fights for the government of Earth started and they departed once more. From the new home planet, Earth was developed and controlled.

From time to time, they tried to settle the planet. Creatures were deported to the Earth and left there without any help to find their own fate. They degenerated, became wild, and like bestial. Eventually, a certain culture was built up, which existed for some thousand years. But once more, the thirst for power broke out and all was destroyed. So, the Earth fell again to its old ways. After some millenniums passed and dissention arose once more on the home planet because the scientists lifted themselves up as gods and placed their nations into bondage.

Some rational scientists and other humans allied together and took possession of different spaceships. About 70,000 humans fled and settled on the Earth. Their highest leader was named Pelegon. He was voluntarily acknowledged as an IHWH or god and he kept a tight command. He had nearly 200 sub-leaders who were responsible for specialized fields of science. They were considered as sub-gods and called guardians.

War broke out on the home planets and much was destroyed there. But, they finally gained peace and freedom. This occurred around 50,000 years ago and continues today. However, Earth was not always so peaceful and many faults were committed. One of these mistakes was the creation of the original race of humans, whose descendents live today and seek to commit the same faults that their forefathers already committed.

Sanskrit texts very exact & precise 61.37-44

Sanskrit-scripts are very exact and precise in special concerns regarding earlier epochs of time. Biblical scripts are the most inaccurate. They have been falsified and mingled with tales of fantasy. The most recommended scripts are the original ancient scripts of Enoch and the calendar notifications of the old Mayan tribes. The last mentioned ones are of the greatest worth. Their dates start from when the little planet came close to the Earth and caused the catastrophe of 10,215 years ago.

(Back to Contents)

7.3.1 Flood, the great

The Great Flood - 10,079 years ago 5.29-36

Earthly scientists and researchers are wrong about the dating of history by several thousand years. Many researchers on Earth have tried to calculate the biblical Great Flood, but without much success. According to Christian chronology, the Great Flood occurred exactly 10,079 years ago. It was caused by a worldwide catastrophe from cosmic origin when a gigantic comet caused the Earth's revolution period and direction to change. Before this time, each day lasted more than 40 hours and the Sun did not rise in the East as it does today. Such changes in the Earth's revolutions have occurred twice before, but they did not cause such destructive catastrophes as occurred with the Great Flood. The last change of this type occurred 3,500 years ago.

2 other great floods 61.10-20

In addition to the Great Biblical Flood of 10,080 years ago, there were two other floods that occurred 7,957 and 6,906 years ago. The Biblical Deluge was caused by the close approach of a large comet called the Destroyer. Great inaccuracies in the chronology of ancient events occurred because they were distorted and falsified to have occurred much later by Bible researchers and historians. In comparison, the destruction of Atlantis occurred 11,498 years ago.

(Back to Contents)

7.3.2 Ice Ages

Ice ages (glacial periods) 55.38-51

The Ice Age is termed on Earth as the glacial period. This is when a world falls completely or partially into a frozen state as a result of climate changes. This is a natural process where whole worlds, like the Earth, have great regions covered by falling temperatures and atmospheric shifts with masses of inland ice that forms into gigantic glaciers. These events are natural and necessary for the development of the planet. The occurrence of ice formations is subject to a certain rhythm, which can be defined by a simple mathematical equation with sevens.

For example, this cycle lasts around 700,000 years on Earth. Between the cycles of glacial epochs, there are continuously rising inter-glacial periods. Because the Earth is a far-evolved planet, it no longer falls into complete glacial epochs, but only has large regions that are covered in ice while the remaining regions stay free of ice. When the ice disappears in one region, then there are preparations for another region to endure a glacial period. The Earth is now preparing itself for another glacial period. There have been four glacial epochs during the last 3 million years, but there have also been several inter-glacial ages between them.

Glacial & interglacial periods 57.17-35

Glacial epochs, or great ice ages, periodically occur every 700,000 years. Between these ice ages, are different inter-glacial ages. Their cycle is about 350,000 years. The glacial epochs normally cover one-sixth to one quarter of the earthly surface while during the inter-glacial ages, only one tenth to one twelfth of the surface is covered in ice. 12 glacial ages have covered the Earth during the last 2,800,000 years. The following glacial epoch, which the Earth is already preparing itself for, will be at its maximum affect after 550,000 years, which will be a Great Ice Age. Earthly scientists have a false

assumption that the inter-glacial ages are only wanderings of glacial epochs. This is wrong because the inter-glacial ages are cyclic ice ages that have nothing in common with glacial wanderings.

The glacier shifts and wanderings cause the Earth to be regenerated with changes of the climate. The shifts and wanderings of the glaciers can be defined as small glacial ages that should be divided into greater and smaller ones. The last great shift of glaciers of this sort on Earth occurred around 600,000 year ago and it will repeat again within 10,000 years. The harbingers for this are already making themselves known on Earth. The small glacier shifts, or forward-wanderings, keep a cycle of about 35,000 years and the last event like this happened around 25,000 years ago. Calculations from this cycle show that the next great glacial shift, as well as a small shift, will cause the locations of the ice masses on the Earth to be different.

(Back to Contents)

7.3.3 Prison planet

Earth was once a penal/exile planet 23.39-42

Fallible forms of life are banished to other worlds that serve exclusively for this purpose. Only beings of the same sex are exiled to such worlds. As a result, descendants cannot be created. Those banished, exist on these worlds on their own and must care for themselves with their own manufactured workings.

Prison, planet 70.27-28

The ancient home worlds of the human races were the planets within the Lyra and Vega constellations. Our early ancestors mastered space flight more than

22 million years ago. The Earth was often visited in order to set out their punished elements who were evil in their home worlds. But, this lasted only a few millenniums when those exiled left the Earth by an unknown means. This allowed the Earth to be left in calm again for millions of years, while life of all kinds developed in natural order. However, the exiled human beings mixed with the already existing human-like creatures here.

Prison, planet 70.79-81

Several kinds of creatures were deported to Earth, as well as to other worlds. These prisoners were simply set on the planet and left to their own fate. They were deprived of all technology and soon degenerated, grew savage, and mixed with the savage-grown descendants of earlier elements and became bestial. But then, finally the time came when the Earth was again occupied when several hundred greatspacers arrived with settlers.

(Back to Contents)

7.3.4 Pyramids

Asket's explanation of the pyramid E9.

The history of Pyramids is a bit intricate because they date back to very early time. The great pyramid, as well as all other pyramids, was built when the constellation of Lyra stood in the constellation of Cancer. This was 73,300 years ago. This was before the time of the Hedschra. Until shortly before the Great Floods of about 10,400 years ago, the pyramids were left alone and no body cared for them. 300 years before the Great Flood, they became important, but not for their original meaning, which cannot be disclosed.

King Sahluk lived around 300 years before the Great Flood. He had a son named Saurid, who had the ability to see into the future. In a dream, he saw a great planet crash down with a terrible noise on the Earth and everything fell into darkness. Saurid realized that numerous human beings would die from the crashing planetoid. The few survivors would not know where to escape to from the avalanche of stones and stinking hot waters. Saurid told his father about this dream and, after consulting with all astrologers and scientists, Sahluk ordered that all existing pyramids would be prepared as protective and survival stations with ample food and supplies.

His descendents and all later governors also prepared the pyramids adequately. When the Destroyer comet finally came, the people walked into the pyramids and closed themselves into them. The comet overturned the Earth, inundated the land with water, and damaged everything. Very few people and animals survived without the protective buildings and the survivors once again had to find a new beginning. The Heavenly Sons, the star travelers, who were the essential settlers of this world, originally created the pyramids.

Great Pyramid - mathematical design 52.50-61

Great Pyramid - Opening of Revelation 52.

Pyramids - built by telekinetic forces 52.

(Back to Contents)

Chapter 8 HUMANITY

8.1 Origin

Spiritual reason of Earth humans 4.100-101

Humanity on Earth should understand that their forefathers have forced all of mankind to the point of ruin and had to evacuate part of the planet in wild flight. This should serve as a warning that the thirst for power and barbarism are harbingers of death.

Neanderthals, monkeys, Yeti & Adam 7.125-145

The earliest earthly creatures were of different forms and character. They were savage creatures of human-like forms that had been expelled during earlier millenniums by Plejaren ancestors. The descendents of those who were expelled copulated with different sorts of animals and created new living creatures. One such creature that exists today is known as a monkey, which represents a human-animal mutation. So, monkeys are descended from humans and not the other way around. Researchers and scientists have already found the skeletons of intermediate mutations. They are known as Africanus, Peking-Human, and Neanderthals. Four different varieties of these beings exist today in isolated or very small groups. They are so wild and timid that humans will rarely ever see them. They have become known as Yeti.

Since the early races on Earth were savage descendants of outcast humans, they devolved into wild animals that lived together in large groups. When ancient Plejarens settled on Earth, they broke a strict law and forced their will on these creatures. They took the beautiful female beings into their control and copulated with them. From this, rose the first forefathers of the present human beings. The first one was called "Adam" in the old ancestor's language, which meant, "Earth human beings". Since the Plejaren forefathers were composed of mixed races of different colors and sizes, they also

generated beings that accorded to their characteristics. The smallest was only 50 centimeters tall while the largest and most wicked ones were 12 meters tall. Their appearances were also different.

Origins of first life 8.194-195

The origins of life were derived from amino acids that combined in an atmosphere that was conducive for growth. Earthly scientists know about this.

History of Mankind 9.115-162

About 50,000 years ago, the Pleja System finally found peace and liberty. But, shortly before this time, 70,000 humans fled under the guidance of a scientist named Pelegon. With spaceships that they took possession of, they settled on Earth. Under Pelegon's guidance, there were 200 sub-leaders who were scientists of special fields of knowledge. Pelegon was acknowledged as a king of knowledge, known as IHWH or god. In the course of millenniums, they constructed large cities and inhabited all continents on Earth.

This progressed for 10,000 years until seekers of power prevailed and began a deadly war over the Earth. Everything was destroyed and only a few thousand humans were able to survive, while others fled into the cosmos and settled on far-away worlds. For 7,000 years, everything remained wild and degenerated and no one else landed on Earth. Then, the descendants of those who had fled returned to Earth. They were also commanded by an IHWH and they built the two huge cities of Atlantis and Mu on different continents. For thousands of years, they lived in total friendship and peace until some scientists once again hungered for power and tried to seize control of the government. But, having become tired of continuous wars, the nations rose against them. So, they occupied spaceships and fled into space about 15,000 years ago.

For two millenniums, they and their descendants lived in a neighboring solar system. They became very evil through mutations and reached a long life span of thousands of years. Their leader was a scientist named Arus, "The Barbarian". Arus also had 200 scientists as sub-leaders, just as Pelegon had. Possessed by a thirst for power, they returned to Earth, 13,000 years ago. They settled in the high North and the American region known as Florida. From there, they continuously attacked Atlantis and Mu and succeeded in destroying them completely within a few milleniums. Some great scientists were able to flee and return to their original home worlds in the Pleja system. But, the few survivors left behind, lived a life of servitude.

The sub-leaders of Arus assumed many things for themselves and became more independent. Within three decades, while under the threat of punishment by Arus, they created their own clean race of humans that were free of mutations. They did this by secretly catching earthly creatures that were far descendents of former humans from cosmic space. Beautiful female beings were tamed and copulated with by these leaders, who called themselves Heavenly Sons. They created completely new forms of life. Semjase was the highest leader of the sub-leaders. She called the first male human being, Adam, which means "Earthly Human Being". A similar type of breeding created a female being that was ordered, in later years, to mate with Adam. Many other similar beings were also created and caused great riots. From these beings, the present humanity developed on the different continents.

IHWH Arus became very angry over what had been created and wanted to either kill or exile his sub-leaders who were responsible for this. But then he changed his mind when he realized the new power he could exercise over the newly created human beings. With newly nominated guardian angels and sub-leaders, he controlled three human races. These were the ancestors of those who settled in India, the Black Sea, and the gypsies who traveled South of the Mediterranean Ocean, known as the Hebrews. With his guardian angels, IHWH Arus let these people worship and adore him as the Creation and his sub-leaders as creational assistants. He established hard and severe laws that always demanded the blood of violators.

His son, Jehav, was not much better when he took over domination of the three enslaved races 3,400 years later. He was also called an IHWH and

always demanded the blood and death of all those who violated his laws. The later descendants of gods were more humane and developed themselves according to spiritual evolution. When this happened, they decided to leave the development of earthly humans to its natural run and retire to their original home worlds. So, they left the Earth 1,943 years later and returned as peaceful creatures to the Pleja system where development had become highly evolved. Today, they live together as a united and allied population in peace and liberty. This is important information for the people of Earth to know.

Human Origins from Lyra E3.12-17

3,300 years ago, members of an entirely different universe, known as the DAL universe, entered our universe and discovered Earth in our solar system. In their research, they also discovered the original home world and history of the human race because humanity did not originate on Earth. We are the descendants of a race from the Ringed Nebula. The actual descendants of our earthly forefathers no longer populate the region of the Ringed Nebula, but live on planets in the systems referred to as the "Seven Sisters" or the Pleiades.

Humans are a creation of Creation 35.S528-556

The human form is a creation of the Creation. It does not descend from any animals, such as the monkey. The evolution of the physical human form is very long. It was first created in primitive form, but with the destiny of becoming an advanced human. It was vivified by the Creational forces for human advancement. This form of life is basically a separate creation since its ancient beginning. Because of this, it was possible for the early wild humans to mix and mate with space travelers, which created the human race of today.

Neglected humans do not develop equally and uncontrolled inter-breeding can even be retroactive to development. But at a certain point when spiritual

knowledge is lost, the degeneration runs out due to an unconscious striving for self-preservation. A natural recovery occurs towards conscious thinking and self-preservation. This affects body performance according to environmental influences. Such reflexes are not performed in a controlled and rational manner, but outside the process of thinking. When thinking finally begins, then the reflexes are replaced by determination. Actions are then performed in a controlled manner, which compliments instinctive reflexes and reason begins.

Another kind of instinctual self-preservation occurs naturally when a being becomes incapable of motion. This can be evoked by various dangerous factors such as a lack of oxygen, which leads to paralysis. This includes some of those parts that strive for self-preservation. Thinking stops and body limbs react by reflexes only. Life then proceeds organically, functioning like a machine. When the body is given food, it still digests it, but the brain is unable to realize it.

Earth humans - forefathers defined 39.P37-40

The human beings on Earth are descended from an extremely high-developed form from the depths of the universe. Because of this, they are well developed in their proportional shape. In this respect, they are equal to the Plejaren race, which is further developed by 3,500 years. Even forms of life that are even further developed, have no better or prettier proportions. There can also be found those that earthly humans would consider ugly.

Humans on Earth 6 billion years ago 51.

Early humans encountered aliens 51.

Adam - 4 meters tall 69.63

(Back to Contents)

8.2 Races

Origins of the many human races 7.100-124

The reason for the existence of so many human races on Earth is a result of human history on Earth. In addition to the five basic colored races, others also exist that are completely unknown to humanity. This is partly due to the fact that they live in places where people cannot find them, such as underground and in domed cities within mountains. Occasionally, these races come to the surface and join the crowds of humanity. This is especially true in countries where many races exist so that they do not appear to be any different and they can move about freely. It is more difficult for races with different skin colors, such as those with bluish skin in the region of India.

There have also been other colored races that have been dead for a long time. They were also the result of those known as, "Heaven’s Sons". The Heaven's Sons, or star travelers from the Pleja system, settled in many star systems with different climates, which affected their appearance in order to accommodate them. This also affected their skin colors and there are numerous shades in the universe. In addition, the gravity of different worlds affected their body sizes, which varied between 50 centimeters and several meters tall. There were and are creatures in the universe, which were referred to as giants or titans on Earth. They also created descendents here. But they were eradicated because they were often very evil-minded and exercised tyranny.

The present races on Earth with different colored skin are the descendents of the different colored Plejaren ancestors that came from different star systems. Human beings on Earth did not descend from the monkey, as scientists have put forward. Plejaren ancestors, who mixed with earthly creatures, known as "Evas", created them. This is a designation that means "the bearer".

All earth races have a mission 55.211-214

Each human race on Earth must fulfill a mission. If they all finally recognize and acknowledge this truth, they will be able to accomplish it together. No race is preferred over another or considered less than any other race because everyone is in the same boat with the same difficulties and challenges to face. Those termed as the white race have no special mission and are not placed above any others.

Races 70.27-28

In ancient times, extraterrestrial races often visited Earth. They exiled their punished elements here, which were evil in their home worlds. But this lasted only a few millenniums and the Earth was left in calm once again for many millions of years. Life of all kinds on Earth developed in natural order except for the human-like creatures that resulted from the mixture of animals and the previous outcast humans.

(Back to Contents)

8.2.1 3 special races

3 special races 9.151-158

IHWH Arus, along with newly nominated guardian angels and sub-leaders, controlled three main races of the newly created human beings on Earth. These were the ancestors of those who settled in India, the Black Sea, and the

gypsies who traveled in the South of the Mediterranean Ocean, known as the Hebrews.

(Back to Contents)

8.2.2 Aryan race

Aryan race 34.78-86

When the Plejarens attempted to locate an entity by the name of Ashtar Sheran, they were only able to find traces of him that led to a certain place in Germany. It is at a very powerful secret organization known as "The Thule Society". They use telepathic forces and have a great amount of knowledge about extraterrestrial technologies, events, and races. It is their goal to maintain and elevate the white race on Earth, which descended from the past Arus created race. Everything is screened by spiritual forces, which are difficult to penetrate.

History of Aryans (See section 6.1) 70.19-179

(Back to Contents)

8.2.3 Aztecs

Aztecs (Aztec God Quetzalcoatl) 55.174-178

There is no relationship between the Plejaren Quetzal and the entity known as Quetzalcoatl. Quetzalcoatl was a very high officer or high supervisor of an extraterrestrial group, which was active in the region known today as Egypt. Because he was very knowledgeable and wise, he was often ordered on special missions. One such mission brought him to South America, where he was worshiped as a god by the Aztec people. He owned a small spaceship, which he could have used to strengthen this impression, but this was not his intention. However, after he met with another commissioner by the name of Huitzilopochtli, he changed his conduct. (See section 8.3.8)

History of Aryans (See section 6.1) 70.19-179

(Back to Contents)

8.2.4 Hebrews

Hebrews 38.19-28

Arussem was a human extraterrestrial that was one of the most hungry for power. He created a splinter group with many thousands of followers from the peaceful group of Heaven's Sons and sought to subject the Earth and its inhabitants for himself. His method for accomplishing this was through lying, deceiving, misleading, and by teaching wrongful cult heresies with religious lessons of his choosing. His followers were mainly the Gypsies of the Nile and the far surroundings of the Mediterranean and Red Seas. They became fanatical followers of his heresies and started to spread them.

But the Hebrews, as they were called, later freed themselves from his command when he had to hand over his government to his follower by the name of Jehova. The Hebrews grew in number and chose themselves as the elected people with the right to form a world government, despite never

having been a nation, but simply a gathering of lowly Gypsies comprised of many colors and races. Ever since then, they have behaved as pre-selected ones for the control of the Earth. They found a way to realize their desires through Kamagol I, who was the successor of Jehova. (See section 6.4.4)

Hebrews 70.139-143

The third race of humans on Earth was an alliance of Gypsies that were interspersed with spies and saboteurs of Jahova, who caused dissention everywhere. They were always eager to rob, burn, and murder. For this reason, the ancient Plejaren forefathers called them Hebrews, Hebraons, and Hebrons. These are names mean Gypsies, Dregs of society, and outcasts because they constantly incited fights, and quarrels that continue to persist today. The present term for Gypsies is the wanderers, traveling people, and the unsettled ones. The present people that are known as Gypsies have nothing in common with the Hebraons who proclaimed themselves as the chosen ones, just as their descendants, the Jews of today, still pretend this. Peace on Earth will finally happen when the power hungry and murderous Hebraon race connection has become completely scattered.

(Back to Contents)

8.2.5 Inca

Red-haired, tall ET-descendent Chanka 52.31-38

The Chanka Indians of Peru are tall, have red-hair, and are descendants of an extraterrestrial race. Their average height is 7 feet tall and they all retreated to a subterranean village 500 years ago, although they also live in huts above ground. Their lineage traces to the Incas and they kidnap white women.

(Back to Contents)

8.2.6 Mongoles

Mongoles 55.209-210

Semjase is unable to respond to a question regarding predictions of the Mongoles and their earthly government.

(Back to Contents)

8.2.7 Sumerians

Sumerians 70.130

Coming from the North, the son of Arus, Arus II, started a war and attacked the lands known today as India, Pakistan, Persia, etc. There, they met with the Sumerians, who were peace-loving. They fled and vanished far to the South and became a nation of European appearing people with dark skin and tall growth. They had risen from a race of Sirians who settled on the Earth 33,000 years ago. This was at the same time as the settlement of refugees from the Pleja System.

Sumerians 70.172-173

Among the descendents of Arus, who had subjugated the lands to the North, there was a large number who preserved themselves as the Ausist until the time of Jehav. This was a group of 160,000 people who were called the Great Aryans because they still advocated the ideas of Arus I. They deserted the government of Jehav and wandered through the lands from Northwest to East, plundering as they went. They penetrated into the country where Arus II had settled with his people and expelled the Sumerians. But, the Aryans mingled with the lowly developed native people and forgot their actual origins.

(Back to Contents)

8.3 People

Hercules/Gilgamesh/Enoch/Jmmanuel/Noah 39.P196

Hercules, Gilgamesh, Enoch, Amitaba, Methusalem, and Noah were all at Hyperborea when it was located in the land known today as Greenland. But, Emmanuel was in Hyperborea where it exists today in the North American State of Florida.

(Back to Contents)

8.3.1 Francisco Franco

Francisco Franco - death prediction 36.147-154

Meier is permitted to examine a machine onboard Semjase's spaceship that is capable of displaying the conscious and subconscious thoughts of anyone. He discovers that the subconscious thoughts of Spanish dictator Francisco Franco knows that he will suffer two new heavy heart attacks tomorrow and will die from them. But, Meier is prohibited from disclosing the date of his death prematurely because they are not allowed to interfere or influence future events, or else powerful changes could be effected.

Francisco Franco - prediction 38.153-167

Even after Meier was ordered not to disclose the date of Spanish dictator Franco until it occurred, he wrote down the date of death and mailed it so that Hans Jacob would have proof of his ability to provide accurate predictions. He is told that it is not important that the Plejarens are able to know of coming events in advance and whether they are disclosed publicly or not. But, many such revelations would have catastrophic consequences, which is why the Plejarens must remain silent about them. But, the ones who want to accept the facts can profit from them. Although Meier meant well, the Plejarens had to intercept the letter that he mailed until after Franco's death.

(Back to Contents)

8.3.2 Gilgamesh

Gilgamesh - 7.5 meters tall 69.64-65

The king and semi-god Gilgamesh was about 7.5 meters tall according to the Sumerian tradition as measured by the great ancient ell measurement.

(Back to Contents)

8.3.3 Adolph Hitler

Adolph Hitler / Thule Society 36.19-33

Adolf Hitler was, in many respects, a genius. His knowledge ranged over many areas of technology, science, and in the use of natural forces. He was an incarnated creature of good worth. He was not a human being of highly developed spirit, but he was intelligent with reasoning values and was destined to lead Earth's politics and economics in a certain direction. He was incarnated and educated for this purpose. He was destined to reshape the power of the world and initiate new forms of development. This was carefully controlled and monitored. However, all work was in vain and he was not able to carry out his mission as provided. Through the Thule Society in Germany, the Gizeh Intelligence was able to possess the being of Adolf Hitler and misuse him for their dark and wicked purposes. He was unable to defend himself against that. In addition, many forces in the form of Earth humans had fallen under the control of the Gizeh Intelligences and settled around him. Against these influences, he was unable to resist. As a result, he was forced to go against his own destiny and carry out acts that he did not agree with. His thoughts in books and scripts before the war does not fit with the impressions generally made about him after the war. Adolf Hitler was wickedly misused by the Gizeh Intelligence and the Thule Society.

(Back to Contents)

8.3.4 Lee, Gloria

Hans Jacob's letter from Rickenbach 34.8-31

Hans Jacob received a letter from a spiritualist named Rickenbach claiming to have had contact with Gloria Lee in a seance. Meier asked Semjase to verify if the details are correct. But, because the individual does not wish their identity to be known, then they are not allowed to enter the personal sphere of another against their will. However, it is possible to determine if the information provided is correct.

Details about Rickenbach etc. 34.37-6

Ptaah conducted a search and found a man of about 41 years old, by the name of Alois Rickenbach. He is involved in spiritual-scientific concerns. He is active spiritually, very loyal, and good. It has been 14 years since he was in contact with an entity by the name of Sefh, who was from Alpha Centauri. He was on Earth for 11 months. They met unexpectedly and became friends. Sefh initiated the man about different matters, explained to him about the Plejaren contacts of the future, and asked him to spread this information. However, the man told Sefh that he did not feel himself strong enough for that mission and there has been no contact between Sefh and the Plejarens. There is little chance of contacting the man because he is suckled with fright and does not have the courage to allow him to be known to others. The Plejarens are not allowed to influence the man or infringe on his freedom of decision. (See section 3.2.2.4)

(Back to Contents)

8.3.5 Muck, Otto

Otto Muck - spirit-form of Plato 60.98-113

A German physician by the name of Otto Muck has calculated that Atlantis was destroyed at exactly 7:00 PM on the 6th of June, 8,498 BC and exactly as the Plejarens described it. He was only wrong about the date by exactly 1,000 years and he wrongly assumed that it was purely a cosmic catastrophe. The Plejarens are aware that he first received and wrote about the legends of Atlantis 2,322 years ago for posterity because he is the reincarnation of Plato. Mr. Muck has referred to planetoids as coming from out of the "Adonis Group". He considers the Adonis Group as being all of the cosmic bodies known as planetoids.

Otto Muck - "controlled" & inspired 60.173-178

For many years, the Plejarens have controlled Otto Muck, who has been inspired by them for certain things. He should achieve great publicity from the results of his research that will prepare humanity for the truth about the events of Atlantis and Mu. He has accomplished this with a book and a magazine article.

Otto Muck - communication with him 61.116-118

Otto Muck has died and left this world. As such, he is no longer readily addressable. In order to do so, he would have to be disturbed in his present state of existence. It is not allowed for the Plejarens to do this without really deep-seated reasons.

(Back to Contents)

8.3.6 Noah

Noah - ark built by Hyperboreans 39.265-267

The subterranean race that has been divided into three nations in Mount Shasta, the Aleutian Islands, and Alaska are distant descendents of the real Hyperboreans. They are the distant descendents of those who performed the actual colonization of Earth 12,000 years ago and responsible for the ancient history of the white races. Among them was an IHWH, whom Enoch received great wisdom. Methuselah had also gone to the IHWH and built Noah's ark with help from his guardians, which landed on Mount Ararat. Noah did not construct the ark with his family and animals as is falsely reported today.

Noah's height 69.62-63

Noah was around 3.1 meters tall.

(Back to Contents)

8.3.7 Pope Paul

Pope Paul VI poisoned 55.70-76

Meier asked Semjase about a prediction made by Asket that Pope Paul VI would be poisoned shortly after taking office. However, the Pope appears to continue to live. Since all of Asket's other predictions came to pass as predicted, he asked why this prediction did not come true and was told that

the prediction had come true two years after his nomination for being Pope. Semjase explained what happened to Meier under the condition that this information must not be disclosed.

Pope Paul VI dethroned & murdered 56.1-11

Meier was provided with more information regarding the dethronement and murdering of Pope Paul VI, under the condition that it remain confidential. He was also told that, in order for the truth of this immense intrigue and series of murders to never become known, the Catholic office eradicated every drawing and notice of birth registration. As a result, today there does not exist anything that indicates the existence of the true Pope and his relatives.

Pope Paul VI - homosexual 57.55-58

The human being that covertly became Pope Paul VI is a homosexual and this was the case before he became the Pope

(Back to Contents)

8.3.8 Quetzalcoatl

Quetzalcoatl 55.174-178

Quetzalcoatl was a very high officer or high supervisor of an extraterrestrial group, which was active in the region known today as Egypt. Because he was very knowledgeable and wise, he was often ordered on special missions. One

such mission brought him to South America, where he was worshiped as a god by the Aztec people. He owned a small spaceship, which he could have used to strengthen this impression, but this was not his intention. However, after he met with another commissioner by the name of Huitzilopochtli, he changed his conduct.

Huitzilopochtli - Gizeh Intelligences 55.179-182

A leader of the Gizeh Intelligences was an extraterrestrial by the name of Huitzilopochtli, who exercised a bloody sacrificial government over the Aztecs. He was insatiable in his demand for sacrificial human blood and Quetzalcoatl was against this. They became enemies of one another and each tried to be the leader of the people. But, by wicked deceit and deceptive machinations, Huitzilopochtli succeeded in expelling Quetzalcoatl, who returned to Egypt.

(Back to Contents)

8.3.9 Reiz

Mr. Reiz's Rosicrucian notes & charts 55.220-222

Meier asked Semjase to review a book and drawings by a Mr. Ing. Reiz and she agreed to examine everything thoroughly.

Mr. Reiz - Disclosed Secrets 57.157-160

Meier asked Semjase to also review a paper sent to him from Mr. Reiz, which deals with a certain Lord Surya. Semjase asked Meier to forward her thanks and greetings to Mr. Reiz and agreed to review it.

Mr. Reiz's Rosicrucian notes & charts 62.71-82

Concerning the book by Mr. Reiz, Semjase stated that the notifications are in error corresponding to a hierarchy, which is connected to a technique. He has written about spiritual forces and techniques that he does not fully understand and has associated it with hierarchical constructions. As a result, his drawings are completely worthless. Regarding the book, she tried in vain to prove the notes in the book and was unable to find any proof for any of the details. But, after returning from vacation, this will be reviewed again. A final answer will not be available for at least six months. Semjase believes that the books of Mr. Reiz are not of much worth because they originated in a form of thinking in hierarchical values that has led him astray. Earthly humans have great difficulty in liberating themselves from their religious beliefs and other heresies. They undertake this damage with open eyes and devote belief to the cheaters and imposters.

(Back to Contents)

8.3.10 Saint Germain

St. Germain 55.115-118

Mary, Maha Chohan, and Saint Germain are names of dead human beings that had an average level of consciousness. The present rebirth of Saint Germain is a simple man in Germany with the name of Prince Roger de Polazki from his birth in Bohemia. He is as deceitful as he was before in his prior life.

(Back to Contents)

8.3.11 Siragusa

Eugenio Siragusa 53.165-174

Eugenio Siragusa is a man from Sicily who was named as being a true contactee with religious convictions. He has seen some flying objects and has received insignificant telepathic messages, which he did not know how to evaluate. He has never had any personal contacts with extraterrestrials and there were no more than two messages that can no longer be deciphered. He has produced painting of passengers in alien craft that are fraudulent. Deceivers and charlatans exist in great numbers on Earth and it is of no value to discuss them any longer.

(Back to Contents)

8.3.12 Stetter, Amata

Relationship to ancient Aryan group 53.

Amata Stetter has a relationship to an ancient Aryan group that is hidden on Earth. She has written a book with false statements. Mistakes and errors have to be confessed.

Amata Stetter's teleprojection 57.Q 5-9

Amata Stetter asks about great spaceships with many cabins. Quetzal states that this is a description of very great emigration ships with a diameter of 120 kilometers and seating for about one million human forms of life. (See section 4.2.8)

Tele-projections of IHWH & others 57.Q13-21

Amata received tele-projections from the Plejarens of the craft in extremely reduced size because she could not conceive of the gigantic size of the ships. Meier also saw a tele-projection that was used to dissolve a memory. He saw a human clothed in white garments that represented the Plejaren forefathers of about 70,000 years ago. Amata did see UFOs floating above the trees, just as she says. There were visible rays between the ships that served as connections for the formations and Amata also saw these. She is a very late descendent of the brother of an IHWH, that Meier saw, belonging to a group of Plejaren forefathers that mingled with humanity and forgot their actual origins. One of the tasks that the Plejarens have on Earth is to locate and care for the descendents of this group, including Amata. The tele-projection exposed the brother of the old IHWH in order to release further memories inside of Amata.

Plans for taking Amata under control 57.Q28-38

Meier expresses concern that there may be a danger when Amata occupies herself very much in the tele-projections that she may over-strengthen herself from them. Quetzal agrees that it is not beneficial for her to occupy herself too much in them because she could start to suffer from imaginations, which could lead to troubles. He asks Meier to bring her near their ships next Saturday when she arrives for his group meeting. At a certain distance from his ship, Quetzal will order him to stop and remain there with Amata. He says that when he calls for Meier and Amata is left waiting, she will be taken

under Plejaren control. She should not fear this or the projections. Meier is told to be ready with Amata on Saturday.

Plejarens take Amata under control 58.Q13-18

Quetzal tells Meier that he should bring Amata there to the contact point, where he will direct him to take her to a certain place. He also gives Meier something to give to Amata, which she should eat. Meier agrees to do this and return with Amata at 3:30 AM. Meier drove back to where his friends were in an open field near Wetzikon and they all drove to a UFO viewing place near the contact point. Then, Meier drove with Amata on his motor scooter to the contact point again where everything took place according to Quetzal's plan.

(Back to Contents)

8.4 Characteristics

Insane People are underdeveloped 31.A137-140

Asket states that she is a very highly developed form of life that can no longer move in respect to low levels like earthly human beings. She is not being pretentious, but complying to a law of Creation. Likewise, earthly humans may no longer relate to lower levels of life, such as with those who are insane, those who are still young and ignorant, and those who have not yet developed themselves.

Miracles versus logical reason 34.S429-434

The inability to understand bazaar concepts is characteristic of ignorant and doubting human beings of Earth. So, there should be no attempt to convince them of matters that they cannot accept. It was useless for him to offer proof of UFOs because the understanding of humanity was lacking in concerns that were not sponsored by the established powers. Visible proof was necessary for the people of earlier ages in order to provide them with certain forms of thinking. With visible proof, they started to believe in marvels before going astray once more. This time has passed on Earth and there must now only be the way of clear and logical reason with open minds.

Passion for adventure 39.45-57

Semjase expresses surprise to learn that Meier has brought his pistol with him on a trip into Earth's distant past. Meier states that this was necessary in the event that a dinosaur may want to take an interest in him and he would want to greet him in the proper manner. Semjase says that it is well that he brought it with him, but she does not understand why he has no fear since such animals can be very angry. Meier responds by saying that he would like to attempt to gently rub the chin of such an animal. Semjase becomes alarmed and says that she cannot allow such a thing to occur. She admits that earthly humans still have certain characteristics, which are no longer possessed by her race such as a passion for adventure.

Earth humans - characteristics 39.P41-53

The proportional beauty of earthly humans was recognized in old Greece, with humans that surpassed this standard of beauty and were called "Adonis". In that time, humans were a bit wider with only a few who were recognized with real beauty and called the "Beauties". Presently, when people lay aside their greater wildness and consciously care for their appearance, the beauty in their whole outlook becomes apparent. Today, nearly all of humanity on Earth is spoken of as Adonis shapes. This refers to their physiological shape as well as their proportional form.

Earthly humans are one of the best looking human forms of life in the universe, which is only slightly surpassed by their actual ancestors who have reached the best possible perfection in proportion ever seen. Super earthly beauties are expressed fantasies of ignorant forms of life that want to make believe in their deceptive affirmations of having come in contact with extraterrestrials. In the entire universe, the standard for beauty cannot be surpassed because it is truly limited. When this limit is surpassed, than degeneration results and the concerned person is considered ugly again. So, a super earthly beauty cannot exist. Every material thing is subject to certain limits that can never be surpassed. Only fantasy is able to surpass these limits, but without ever being able to realize it physically.

Materialism & anti-materialism 39.P90-148

Ptaah tells Meier that he holds him in high regard, but cannot see his modesty as a good thing because it does not suit his level of development. He is too modest and, as a result, he is unable to arrange himself to his world regarding material matters. Ptaah says that it would be better for him and his family if he would care just a little for materialism, which is demanded on Earth. Meier admits to being an anti-materialist, but says this is necessary for him to complete his mission. Ptaah reminds him that the prophets before his time depended upon donations in order to exist.

Evolutional law, different poles 41.102-105

Always, two differently oriented poles must come together in order for evolution to progress. This means that these two poles constantly rub each other and two different opinions are pushed together. As a result of this, for purposes of evolution, differences of opinion arise. This is an irrevocable law of evolution, which all creatures in all universes are subjected.

Duplicity of Earth humans 64.23-49

Meier asks Semjase why he was always urged to give lectures and write articles. She says that this was necessary for the Plejarens to examine the reality of human behavior on Earth. For several years, the Earth was only watched and recorded by the Plejarens. Their attention was mainly directed at some ufology groups. Information was mainly derived from the writings of these groups and evaluated. This gave the impression that humanity was ready for contact. Because they were not allowed to analyze the innermost thoughts of people, they were unable to realize the forms of thinking of humanity as being very complicated and illogical. Because of this thinking process, earthly humans were able to write and publish information that was completely different and distorted than how they actually thought. Unfortunately, the Plejarens were only able to discover this when they came into personal contact with Meier and learned, with his help, the truth about earthly human thinking.

Afterwards, they were able to work with this matter in the proper way. They had to realize that they had been deluding themselves for decades regarding the double character of humanity. Such duplicity was completely unknown to them because they had never experienced it before. This has caused the Plejarens to become informed in detail about the real conditions of human thinking on Earth. They ordered Meier to produce lectures and articles to reach the broad mass of the world's public for a worldwide examination. This revealed the true opinions and views of the earthly humans to them. Thanks to Meier's group, they reached all of the circles important to them.

Governments, which received Meier's explanations with great interest, forwarded special orders so that the public was able to confront these problems, which no ufology group has succeeded in accomplishing. The ufologists were of the greatest importance to the Plejarens, for they needed to explore their real views. They were successful in accomplishing this, but the result was very depressing. It showed that earthly humans were still not able to dedicate themselves in any real manner to the existence of extraterrestrials and their concerns. These ufologists, who were tasked with spreading the truth and preparing the way for alien contacts, have humiliated themselves as a primitive, semi-scientific sect that only spread their nonsense of self-

constructed theories. This has resulted in distancing humanity even more from the truth.

34% chance of Meier rejecting contact 64.58-62

Regarding Meier's participation in the Plejaren examination of actual human thinking, he says that he surely would have done so because he is straight forward in wanting to help, even if there is no hope of success. Semjase states that their calculations showed that there was a 34% probability that he would have acted against their wishes and their examinations would have failed. This percentage is astonishingly low and demonstrates his logic. Meier says that sometimes, he can be a little sensible and always hopes for the responsibility of humanity on Earth. Semjase agrees with him and says they often have the same concerns.

Presents, usually given as obligation 66.1-8

When Meier brings a wrapped present to Semjase from Herbert, she says that she cannot accept any goods. He tells her that it is a present and not goods. Goods represent a payment while a present is equal to feelings of love and a desire to delight another. She states that this definition does not agree with her understanding of earthly human behavior and asks if this is only his understanding of a few same-minded people. He says that is possible. People generally give presents only when they feel obligated to do so and usually under mutual exchange. Meier strives to ensure that misunderstandings do not occur with the true meaning of words and their intent. As a result, long explanations are always necessary. Semjase unwraps the present and is pleasantly surprised to discover that it is a soft and warm Teddy Bear. She expresses her delight and her gratitude for it, but is confused by her emotions. (See section 4.3.1)

Humans governed by materialism 66.92-93

Earthly humans have become governed by their material side. As a result, their evolution runs in this direction while their spiritual side is injured and falls behind. Their technologies are more developed than their spiritual evolution.

Materialism-influence of earlier ages 66.106-109

The material thinking of earthly humans is very decisive for their lives of feelings. The more that people entangle themselves with the material thinking of earlier ages, the more they are influenced by a life of feelings based on greed and possessions. Step by step, they have connected their material thinking to the feeling portion of the brain, which has resulted in a feelings-thought complex. This has caused the feelings of love and hate to be impregnated by material values, resulting in a hunger to possess love and a greed for hate.

Materialism & anti-materialism 66.113-115

The more non-materialistic the thinking of earthly humans become, the more distance there is from the thinking for possessions. So, the standard of liberation at each spiritual level, in respect to the thinking about possessions, really serves as a measurement of the level of evolution. A fully, anti-materialistic thinking human being is no longer able to experience envy because the thinking has become all encompassing, which considers all possessions unworthy. Instead, all general goods are thought, with love and delight, to be common for everyone within the observance of the law.

Illogical thinking of Earth humans 68.14-22

Semjase expresses concern about the dangers to Meier's life. She says that the illogical nature of earthly humans cause many worries for the Plejarens and are often led astray by this. As a result, she asks him to protect himself until they have undertaken the means for eliminating the danger. He agrees, but asks if things are really that serious. She states that he does not think correctly and should consider this matter earnestly. Different influenced elements will not shrink from any means to stop him. No lie will be too great for them in this purpose. Meier, and his group, must hold together because there will be numerous intrigues against him.

Humans assume the truth of another 68.61

Height - normal to race 69.68-77

All races of human beings grow to normal size according to Plejaren terms. Humans grow to the normal size according to their race. They are only abnormal in height when there is degeneration in a race. The initial reasons for the size of the earthly human race are due to the cross-couplings with extraterrestrials and the influences of the Earth, which is only able to bear smaller beings. Although some of humanity's forefathers were giants, they also became smaller in size, during the passage of time, until they reached the same average size due to Earth's influence. There are exceptions within the Plejaren race as there are on Earth. The size of other races has been preserved since ancient times with dwarf-like and gigantic races.

Prejudices 76.1-6

In this contact, a dark-skinned woman of Lyrian descent by the name of Menara meets Meier. She expresses gratitude for his open feelings that do not distinguish between the race and skin color of human beings. She knows that

on Earth, there are a great many people who are subject to racial prejudices and she wanted to explore his thoughts about this. She expresses great delight to learn of his true feelings about this. Meier is also pleased and complements her on being very pretty.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.1 Age, obtainable

Age, obtainable 3.33-36

Human beings may become thousands or even hundreds of thousands of years old when they have reached a certain level in spiritual development. But past this stage, the spirit no longer needs a physical body and becomes purely a spiritual body. In very high spheres of spirituality, they can no longer be communicated with from our level of existence.

Age is controlled by genetics 8.170-176

The genes as well as other factors such as outside influences condition age. The laws controlling age are of equal value throughout the universe. When the Plejarens have a higher expectation of age than on Earth, then it is conditioned by life. Research and evolution also plays a decisive role. The Plejarens are not allowed to reveal how to influence life's expectation for age.

Age of each creature - factors 39.P59-636

The forces of thinking of each single human being can raise or lower the life force of their fellow creatures. For example, the age of every creature is partly determined by the penetration of its outer forces by others of the same form of life. The thinking of a form of life, in cooperation with its spirit, generates an extremely logical creational force, which is released as high frequency radiation. An immense force is generated, which is able to influence everything. This creational force penetrates all material forms of life and influences it according to its kind and form. Every form of life has a time for living that is adapted to its spiritual level, including the human beings of Earth.

Earth humans - prior life span 39.P64-76

In early times, when their ancestors procreated earthly humans, their average life span was 1,007 years. They were taught by their procreators and possessed an enormous spiritual level of knowledge and abilities. But, they rapidly fell into religions with their heresies and lost all true knowledge. They began to work against natural law and lived under the bondage of self-created laws. This resulted in the loss of their average span of life to a twentieth of their earlier span. Since the beginning of the Age of Aquarius, the average span of life is slowly increasing. The main reason for this is because of the acknowledgement of truth and connected spiritual direction.

The genetic and other factors, that had been wickedly influenced, regulate themselves again. The mass of earthly humans moving in spiritual form is still relatively low, which results in no great progress being achieved. But, the more that earthly humans turn towards the truth, the longer the average life span is increased. Every form of life has an important meaning in its thinking and released forces. Every thought radiates out as a great force and strikes other creatures that attract this force like magnets. According to their qualities of being negative, positive, or balanced, they generate kindred forces in the receiving creatures. Good forces generate good forces. Likewise, the same is true for bad and evil forces.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.2 Barbarians

Humans, barbarous, greedy & want power 4.79-83

Scientists on Earth are working to create the same type of beamship protection screen that the Plejarens have and it will not be long before they have it perfected. Within the framework of evolution, earthly humans must first develop themselves to a greater level before they are able to solve these secrets and not simply use them to damage others. Even when they have reached this level, barbarous people will exercise their technical abilities for evil minded and power hungry motives. This has also occurred on other worlds. Yet, when humanity on Earth reaches the necessary knowledge to fly to other worlds, they will not always be victorious over other races.

Natural barbarism - usefulness 9.15-29

Earthly humans are barbarous, impetuous in their research, and often unscrupulous. But, barbarism is particular to many creatures, for it is naturally suited as a means to guarantee life initially. This form of barbarism is free of degeneration and enables higher spiritual improvement when the spirit obtains the necessary concepts. It is not true that humanity should be abused and degraded as an evil monstrosity. They are descended from wild ancestors and must go their own way of evolution. This way leads to much need, misery, and troubles in order to gain concepts and knowledge. The hardness of a certain barbarism is needed in order to claim a new lifestyle.

Initially, this barbarism allows for research and development in order to obtain the strength to overcome certain imprisoning things, which obstruct progress. This is especially true of strong religious concepts, which hamper progress in every way and even stifles spiritual growth. Fruitful research is only obtained when religious fancies are turned away and a search for the

truth is undertaken. This does not affect the awe of life and the Creation. The awe of life and the Creation becomes more incited by the cognition from the research.

Mankind may recognize the fact that in order to become liberated from sickness, it is necessary to analyze the sickness and means of protection. The destruction of life for exploration purposes is a necessary trait of barbarism. Because this generates the necessary strength, all kinds of evolution of barbarism are experienced. By lying under strong imaginations of beliefs, human beings are never able to allow decisive life-sponsoring development because their thinking is too one-sided and too humane to act appropriately and degeneration occurs.

Barbarians - comment by Meier 57.186-190

When Meier mentioned that he was delighted to see others laboring up a mountain slope while he was able to drive past them effortlessly on his motorcycle, Semjase said that was very unmannerly of him. He replied that it was malicious joy. Semjase called him a barbarian for having constant desires for adventures. Meier said that, because he lived in a world of barbarians, he has become one and he was glad about it because he has experienced a lot as a result of it. In spite of that, Semjase told him to be careful on his motorcycle because his monster is not secure enough.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.3 Birth Control and Abortion

Birth Control & Abortions 57.143-153

The Plejarens have no need for such things as the birth control pill. They observe the natural order of periodic regulations. Their sexual demands appear outside of the normal times of infidelity for women. So, they use many types of natural means in order to prevent pregnancy. One of their methods is for the man to pull out before reaching a climax. However, undesired pregnancies do happen. Every Plejaren woman possesses the technical means for detecting pregnancy after only three days.

When an undesired pregnancy occurs, natural preparations are taken that cause early menstruation so that the fertilized ovum is expelled before it can develop. This is not abortion because there is no destruction of a life with a spirit. This is seen differently on Earth because early detection of pregnancy is still very limited there. They are only able to recognize a pregnancy when a spirit has inhabited the newly procreated form of life. A destruction of the fetus at this stage is considered murder and is no longer permitted under natural laws except when the pregnancy menaces the life of the mother.

Pope - prejudices of birth control 57.156

Sexual matters with earthly humans are prejudiced in a narrow respect where the Pope plays a decisive part.

Birth Control 58.3-11

If the maximum limit of children is reached in a family on a planet that is menaced by overpopulation, natural plant substances can be added to their food in order to prevent further pregnancies. This, or some other method, is necessary when a planet is no longer able to sustain a certain number of humans without artificial interference. It is related to spiritual evolution. A command only prevails for birth control when it is initially introduced.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.4 Couples

Guilt 23.14-22

The laws of Emmanuel, with respect to matrimony and intercourse, are valid throughout the universe. When forms of life, against their better judgment, consciously bring guilt upon themselves, then they must give atonement for it, as the law of justice dictates. If the consciously loaded guilt of a form of life is too much to expiate within their lifetime, then the entity is unworthy of life and looses the justification for existence. Expiation then becomes valid after rebirth when the life is then limited to the rest of the time of the formerly eliminated life. But, this is only valid for entities with a barbarous nature because they are only able to conceive of this law.

If the entity reaches a level of higher spiritual development with time, then the exercise of the laws also become changed. It is not true when charlatans say the extraterrestrials are super humans and no longer need laws and restrictions to live by. Only when creational order has become accepted, then laws and restrictions fall away. This is the case in very high spiritual spheres, where all connections to material needs belong to the past. Entities, with physical bodies, are afflicted with too many faults to do away with laws that provide order for their level of development.

Marriage - meaning for each partner 66.122-125

When the Plejarens join together in matrimony, it is not a taking of possession of a partner, but a connection in harmony. There are no rights of possession, but only love, understanding, and delight about enjoying each other. Each partner remains completely free within the matrimonial laws, such as the mutual agreement of all matters.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.5 Deceivers, Doubters

Deceivers 3.6-9

Meier comments on how earthly humans appear to be unable to accept the truth and prefer to flee into a fantasy world of shame and hope for help. Because they cannot bear responsibility for themselves, they roll it over to a god that they pretend stands above them and would lead their fates. Semjase agrees and says that humanity ought to carry responsibility for their actions. Instead, they put their fantasy above them, which they call religion or god. When deceivers describe extraterrestrials according to their own fantasies, this is nothing more than infamous lies from spiritually poor people that allude to a better life in their fantasy. Because they cannot reach this in their lifetime, they simply ascribe it to aliens and make them into something perfect.

Doubters of the Plejaren race 8.208-231

When Meier tells Semjase of the requests from people that they desire to meet her and see her spaceship, she says that this is impossible, under any circumstances. He is the only person that they will meet with. These people making this request do so because they doubt what he says and want their own proof. They believe themselves to be rational thinkers, but this is not the case. Their recognition of reality is not based on knowledge and concepts, but on faulty reasoning. They believe that something is only real if they can see it with their own eyes. But what they do not consider is that they can be deceived by what they believe they see. Proof is only valid if it is founded in

knowledge and recognition and only spiritual hard work enables real recognition and never by simply looking.

For this reason, they provided him with the ability to obtain photographic evidence to confirm the existence of their beamships. Even though he has many good pictures, people do not believe him. On the contrary, further evidence is demanded for the Plejarens to break their own principles and make contact with other people. They will not do this or deviate from their own objectives. They neither desire nor are allowed to use coercion in order to convince humanity of the truth. They are only allowed to do what is within their mission of meeting with him alone and having him spread the truth from his own estimation. Meier is asked to explain to his friends that they are not willing to grant their demands for contact. She has given him many chances to obtain good photographs of her beamship, which are still doubted by many people. So, this must suffice. It is neither their mission, nor his to convince the doubters and critics of the truth. His mission consists of many other things.

Doubters 12.10-18

Semjase says that she did not mean for people to be photographed along with her ship and she does not approve of it. When asked why, she says that she objects to certain people being photographed with her craft when such evidence is not valid proof for them and whose thoughts are filled with doubt, criticism, and other harmful things. Three of the photographed people will be caught doubting it. A fourth person is very disturbing and forms a dangerous element that could cause others to question their efforts. This person is far too captured by worldly affairs to conform to real spiritual lessons. She will even doubt what she sees with her own eyes and lacks all spiritual abilities. When Meier states that even doubters have the right to evidence and conviction, Semjase agrees, but says that these kinds of doubts are established in materialism and in disbelief, which rise from a material intellect where all spiritual and intellectual talents are missing completely. This is because of a personal religious prison that the person cannot set herself free. Such factors are only disadvantageous and harmful to his group.

Contactees with beings from Venus 29.42-43

Semjase states that, within a few years, scientists on Earth will determine that there are no human forms of life on Venus as described by charlatans and deceivers. It is not important if people reject her explanations because earthly scientists will provide proof that several pseudo contactees are only bad deceivers and charlatans.

Jakob Lorber's books are fantasy 31.P201-213

Meier stated that Jakob Lorber wrote about cosmic bodies, which appear as stars outwardly, while being inhabited inside as a planet. Ptaah responded by saying that many humans on Earth write about things that are fantasies connected with delusional imagination of religious influences. This is an evil that is widely experienced on Earth. The fantasy of inhabitable stars is only delusion of religious fanatics because there is not a single star in the universe that is inhabitable.

In a few cases, such inspirations are true, but they are never in connection with angels or gods of religious forms. Religions only exist on the Earth and nowhere else in this universe or any other universe. Earthly religions have been brought to other worlds for study purposes, but the inhabitants of other worlds are taught how religions can be deadly for creatures and the Earth serves as a wicked example.

Friends To The Stars-secret UFO group 53.

Friends To The Stars is a secret UFO group in France that began in 1953. They published books in 1997 that contain fraudulent material.

Malicious person for technology 56.25-29

Semjase warns Meier to be careful when speaking around a certain person that acts as a spy for the Plejaren's technical abilities, etc. This is a person of wicked materialistic tendencies and degenerate evil. Meier assures her that he is aware of this and tells her not to worry. He is prepared and even promises of millions leave him cool to the idea. She knows that he is confidently able to perform his mission, but she had to warn him because this person is very malicious.

Hobby journalists & trained scientists 57.6-16

Hobby and trained scientists of Earth are very stubborn and cannot be educated. They all just cling to their assertions even though they are often wrong, but they believe they know the truth. So, any answer to their questions would be in vane. The posing of a trick question by a hobby geologist is very silly and does not indicate a very expressed spiritual activity. If she had put the question in a sincere and logical manner, then she would have received a suitable answer. This kind of questioning indicates that this person is very prejudiced about herself and not sincerely taking much interest in the answer. How else would she dare to put a question in such a false and lying manner? The question is answered, not for her behalf, but out of respect to the truly interested ones.

Michael Arends & Mario Bertossi 63.50-64

Articles in newspapers and magazines recently about UFOs have shaken things up and provided greater awareness. Although there is no official announcement, TV and radio broadcasters will dare to comment about this theme. This will cause UFO debunkers, Arends and Bertossi, to become

angry especially when they realize that their intrigues against Meier and his group are just causing greater success for them. Although they still attempt to discredit Semjase and say that she is trying to conquer the Earth, any half way reasonable person should see the silliness and primitive nature of both men. If these were her plans, they would have been carried out long ago.

Earthly primitive atomic weapons do not frighten her and no obstructions could be put up against her. Only rather ill and quite silly primitive brains could breed such nonsense. Those who think reasonably, then their way would lead to Meier. With help from the contact reports, they would become convinced. Because of the triads of Arends and Bertossi, they have disturbed so much of Germany it threatens to spill over to other countries. Meier should not appear locally again until the two ne'er-do-wells are completely done, admit their blame, and plead to apologize to him. Instead, he should speak only to good close circles of friends in Germany.

Jupiter & spaceship photos - hoax 68.35-40

Meier expressed concern that a television show on November 8, 1976 contained good quality exposures of Venus, Mars, and Jupiter as well as Ptaah's beamship and that he would be accused of making photographs from the TV screen. Semjase told him that the pictures were artificially produced from information that was imparted telepathically in order to prepare earthly humans for certain things. The outline of Ptaah's greatspacer was deliberately transmitted for this purpose. She expressed concern that it may have been a mistake for them to provide the cross fades. But, they first had to learn more about humanity of Earth. Meier is told to do nothing about it.

Cautions about deceivers 31.90-109

Many deceivers will say that he should not accuse them of deceit and will wrongfully say that he accuses all contactees of deceit. Although there will be one person that will blame Meier for calling all contactees as deceivers, he

should not be upset by this. Eventually, the truth will become known and those who made the false accusations will suffer as a result of it. When they speak about deceivers, they do so with the knowledge of future events and have recognized the deceivers. It is known that there are many contactees on Earth, but most of those remain silent about it.

However there are only a few who have been selected for a mission. Among these few, deceivers have penetrated and this will continue to happen. In 1975, there will be seven people who will pretend to be contactees. In later years, many of them will be discovered as deceivers. At present, 2.7 million people on Earth have seen UFOs. Among these, only 3,104 have had direct contact with extraterrestrial beings and few of those have disclosed it. These are really a very few out of a total of about three million.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.6 Face, a person's

Face, a person's 7.177-179

Every spirit owns a body that is especially tuned to them in order to live out their life in material form. Over eons of time, the facial appearance of every body incarnated into nearly always remains the same. It changes very slowly until a high spiritual level is obtained. At very low and very high spiritual positions, the faces of all incarnated bodies begin to equalize into one another.

Perception of other human beings 10.137-192

Human beings should always be conscious of the Creation, without which they would not be able to breathe, generate a single thought, recognize

anything, see, hear, nor experience anything. The creational spirit is nearer to human beings than their own breath. Sooner or later, humans become aware of the reality of Creation because they are the life of its life, the spirit of its spirit, and the existence, which exceeds all human thinking. Then, all material-intellectual thinking becomes meaningless. The spirit is able to live without eyes, ears, arms, legs, or even outer reason and consciousness. But, there is always something there that enables them to live on and that is their own creational force. The spiritual consciousness in humans as all-realizing, all-registering, infinite beauty, worth, and bliss, should hold the word Creation for absolute importance.

Humans that are full of creational-spiritual truth, knowledge, love, and recognition identify themselves with everything and everyone. Within themselves, they identify their spiritual consciousness with everything in the universe including others who think materially, identify themselves with their bodies, money, and possessions as well as with those who love to preach false lessons. Those who identify themselves with the whole universe no longer have hate within them because there are no longer any selfish differences. Even though others claim something as their exclusive property, spiritual-thinking people identify themselves with the truth and keep everything inside for their own. All fear vanishes in the identity with the truth of Creation and spirit, with which they are united.

The spiritual ones are protected and sheltered and all of nature is kind towards them. Even their enemies will serve him. Their attacks, cause the spirit within them to unfold itself into an even greater force and might that conquers all evil, coarse and degenerate. The enemies only contribute to the growing of spiritual thinking and recognition of the truth. Those who are evil, wicked, and bad, think they can destroy the spiritual ones with criticism, lies, denials, objections, false affirmations, heresies, and cursing, but they injure only themselves. Their actions provide evidence of spiritual foolishness and ignorance. From this, spiritual-thinking beings learn still more and become even greater and mightier in spirit.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.7 Government

Many leaders of Earth are led astray 31.A166-171

Earthly humans stay in touch with creatures who are at very low levels and are only slightly more developed than the humans on Earth. People feel inspired by them. But, they are also led astray, deceived, and denied. Moreover, there are other low creatures that are hungry for power and want to hold themselves above humanity on Earth. They benefit from earthly religious heresies by influencing those who have fallen from religion for their desires for power. These lower forms of life are only partly interested in the humans of Earth. There are many menaces behind these contacts and there is great danger that people on Earth will unfortunately only recognize when evil wars and catastrophes have broken down upon them. Many power-hungry leaders on Earth are wickedly influenced unconsciously by such entities to initiate their desired death, damage, ignorance, hate, and destruction.

Politicians & Scientists - removal 45.117-119

Earth's politicians and scientists are absolutely irresponsible creatures. Their power ought to be withdrawn and replaced by reasonable and responsible forces. But, this is regrettably, only achieved with power that would be exercised by the people themselves.

American government of 3 powers 60.1-8

Unofficially, America is governed by several kinds of governments. There is the presidential government, but there is also the Pentagon and the CIA. Officially, they belong together, but in truth, all three of them inwardly work for themselves. As a result, they form their own governments in a certain respect. The presidential government has several materials of extraterrestrial

origin, but the Plejarens have no knowledge of the Pentagon having several dead extraterrestrial bodies. This may be true, but this is unknown to the Plejarens and they have been unable to acquire clear information about this.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.8 Healers, spiritual

Spiritual healers - many are cheats 7.76-79

Numerous so-called spiritual healers are simple cheaters and charlatans, who only rely on the absolutely false beliefs of their patients and followers, who cure themselves. However, there are also many people who indeed are able to exercise their spiritual forces for the benefit of their fellow beings. The names of those who are deceivers and failures must be kept secret in order to avoid further evil. Generally, the greatest deceivers have the greatest and best-sounding names while real experts are mostly unknown.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.9 Intelligence

Brain acids carry spiritual wisdom 8.65-79

Intelligence is caused by spiritual evolution and not by genes. Spiritual thinking results in spiritual knowledge, wisdom, and intelligence, which are pure factors of the spirit. These also precipitate organically in the brain, which consists of acid substances. These acids form the carriers of spiritual wisdom and intelligence in solid form, while the spirit hides within it, the

essentially same knowledge in fine material form. As course material forms of life, everything is destined as two factors. The pure spiritual, or fine material form of life, also exists in a course material form. Wisdom and intelligence exists as spiritual energy as well as in course-material form as organic acids.

This enables wisdom and intelligence to be transplanted in course matter. This also means that these acids can be taken from a brain and transplanted to another brain. In such a way, whole races of creatures can be brought to a unitary level of wisdom, knowledge, and intelligence without every single being having to go through the different evolutionary periods. Even a new form of spirit can become a highly developed form of knowledge and life. Earthly scientists have been working on this for a long time and have obtained good success even though the public is not aware of it. Thus, intelligence and wisdom is not caused by genetics because they can be transmitted and brought along by the enlivening of the body spirit.

As a result, an intellectual or very wise human being can bear descendents, which are considered as insane or idiotic, while reverse spiritual and intellectually weak humans can create descendents of great spiritual and intellectual development. This is only connected to how far a spirit has developed in knowledge. If wisdom and intelligence were only a condition of genes, then a new spirit would never find a new body and an existing form of life would quickly die out because it was spiritualized too rapidly. Always higher developed life would be created and new spirits would have no chance for life.

Truth and ignorance 10.193-211

Truth is absolute and not simply suggestions. For the common-thinking humans that have been led astray by religion, their lives are fully susceptible to bad suggestions, fancied imaginations, heresies, and acceptances of delusion. The only chance and the only way to remove these hurts is to recognize all human fancies, observe truth, and let it govern over the highest creational-spiritual forces. All invalid suggestions and human fantasies become corrected when human beings notice, "I am a part of Creation, which

enlivens my spirit". When humans realize their fantasies and illusions through recognition of the creational-spiritual force, truth, and reality, their eagerness for life is not lowered. Instead, their lives unfold and drive to unexpected heights.

Only truth is valid and always remains truth. Truth can be relied upon for all of eternity and is never, under any circumstances, in need of correction. Truth never needs to be corrected for another time. It will always remain the same and sounds the same, even if it is told with other words. It is a rock, which can be built upon for all times and in all spaces. Truth existed before life and it will exist afterwards. That which only exists for a short time is a danger, delusion, and a heresy. Creation and truth are always the same. They are always equally ever-lasting and of eternal equal worth. They never change, either in name or form because Creation and truth are without name and form. Thus, humanity should cling to Creation because only Creation is the truth. Truth, as with Creation itself, is eternal and cannot perish. It is perfect and worth all of human energies because in this, they will not be led astray. When humans cling to the truth, they remain balanced in calmness, joy, knowledge, love, strength, and wisdom in all matters. Only the Creation is infinite wisdom and truth without any error.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.10 Law, Swiss

Semjase finds stupid & primitive laws 14.62-67

Semjase scrutinized Swiss laws and have noticed that there are very many laws, which are unworthy of humanity in every respect. She found that they are often stupid and primitive and became tired of studying them. Only very few laws were found to be logical and lawful. 93% of the laws are without human dignity, reason, or logic. She previously knew that many laws were not good, but she had no reason to study them until Meier made her aware of their true nature. What she found was worse than her worst expectations.

Meier stated that people, as a whole, must oppose these laws in order to initiate a change for the better. Semjase agreed and stated that a single individual is needed to offer the idea, which will cause the masses to support him. But, people will only respond when things become intolerable. In order for things to change for the better, the people must first take down the enslaving religions so that reason and wisdom will enable recognitions.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.11 Mental Illness

Mental illness 8.80-90

Real mental diseases result from a powerful confusion in knowledge of spirits that were already educated. As the genes become influenced by the spirit, they acquire the confused impulses, store them, and create the confused idea into a confused form of life. This hurts normal creatures from generation to generation by the irresistible further development of the spirit periodically causing conditioned evolution. This means that the confused spirit's crucial functions of the genes become afflicted with the improper regulation of certain factors. This improper regulation causes its impulses to intermingle with the brain's acids and affect the same wrong factors to evoke a confusion, which then becomes organic.

The evolution of the spirit can cause the confusion to become normal again over generations. Each hurt form of life can be burdened differently along with their descendants. The development of the descendants can be hurt, more so with low developed spirits than highly developed ones, which are even able to neutralize such wrong regulation. So, it is absolutely possible for the descendants of insane creatures to become normal. After many generations, when all is normal again, there can be small lingering factors that break out as afflictions.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.12 Names

Names - according to position 69.79-80

Throughout the whole universe, names are selected for all forms of life exactly in accordance in connection with their position in evolution. However on Earth, humans are unconsciously not behaving very much in this manner. They give names to people, which are completely unsuited. The name given to a human, according to this regulation of order, should correspond to their position of knowledge and abilities as well as their level of evolution. Otherwise, disharmony occurs within the material and spiritual sphere of life, which results in confusion and wrong influences that cause the person to go astray in their development.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.13 Secret societies

Danger from the Bafath in Gizeh pyramid E4.33-44

Asket told Meier that the power of the Bafath creatures is very great. They are wicked entities inside the pyramid of Gizeh, who originated from the ring-fog area. They are descendents of the originators of humanity on Earth and they seek to obtain their influence everywhere. They do not shrink from any intrigues nor infamous pieces of work in order to reach the goals of their delusion and greediness. Meier will meet with the authoritative group in Europe. But, he will have to close this contact within 10 years because the

situation will require it. He will be pursued and in jeopardy of his life before being able to resume contact for another 10 years when he is ordered to do so by another creature of this universe. The interrupted contacts will be necessary for Meier to become known to the public with proof of extraterrestrial contacts that he will show to others. Then, wicked accusations will be made against him in an attempt to destroy him. But, reasonable human beings will acknowledge the truth of his reports. This can only be possible when the true events of life rule and guide these matters. This is a matter of fact for all thinking people with enough reason and brains, who will look at his indisputable proof and become beneficial to him.

St. Germain & Rosicrucians 44.47-49

St. Germain performed many things in order to fulfill his mission for the Community of Rosicrucians. These were dangerous things that would have enabled them to seize command over the world for themselves had not the other side seen fit to regulate this.

Secret group station at Unterberg 50.

Tunnel systems all over Earth 50.

Ganymede (Jupiter moon) station 55.89-95

Jupiter's moon, Ganymede, is similar to a small metallic planet that is not inhabitable. But, there are a few entities that are stationed there on behalf of the Gizeh Intelligences group.

Great White Brotherhood locations 55.96-106

Lord Neru in the Andes of Peru, Lord Kenich-Ahen/Uxmal in the mountains at Merida in the Yucatan, the Grand Tetons in Wyoming, and Buuff in Canada are all names of locations of the Great White Brotherhood. They deceitfully term these places as spiritual centers. The first three, deal with physical centers and the last one is an etheric center. But, such centers do not actually exist, either in physical or etheric form. They are only deceitful assertions of power hungry sectarians. When many people concentrate their thoughts onto one point, then they meet together and give this point a force that causes a noticeable echo. Thus, other explanations are simply fraudulent and fanciful self-illusions. Everywhere, there are greater quantities of certain minerals that can concentrate their influences.

Freemasons - no help given by ETs 61.153-156

The Freemasons do not receive any help from outside of Earth, either materially or spiritually. Their support is purely of material and natural earthly sources. This is also true for all of the others that are organized and exist in the same way.

Secret groups in Germany and Canada 65.17-42

Some evil-minded elements are ready to kill Meier because he has become unpleasant to them. This is in reaction to the performance of his mission. Because of this, certain elements are threatened from advancing their plan for world government. Due to the many publications and means of communication around the world, an extraordinary number of people have become aware of the existence of the Plejarens. Even governments that have been negative about extraterrestrials, have become just the opposite. Many different nations have researched the matter and have encountered facts, which they had previously refused to acknowledge. They discovered groups on Earth that are active in some countries that pride themselves on higher

technological development. It suddenly became known that there existed stations of these elements and private groups at different locations on Earth, which possessed plans for flying disks at the end of the last war. These were namely in Germany and Canada.

These elements, who have built their stations at inaccessible locations, have developed their flying machines with the help of the stolen plans. They believe themselves to be menaced now by the investigations of some nations and fear that Meier would provide accurate information about their existence and location of their stations. This could mean that armies might be ordered to destroy the bases and take possession of all their endeavors. To prevent such a step, a special group from Brazil has tried to kill Meier. They are a group of fanatics under the leadership of a man from Germany by the name of Dunneberg. He has far reaching relations that provide him with many followers from Brazil, where technology is used to influence a great number of people there in negative ways. Without knowing why, this group opposes Meier and his mission.

Bertossi and Arends, among many other well-known people, belong to this group and provide them with information about Meier through very insincere channels. Margaret Rufer also spreads information from Meier's group in an autocratic manner. Then, lies are used in an attempt to falsify all material. When Meier refuses to heed warnings and continue to drive to his next lecture, then this may result in events that the Plejarens are not able to control. Different groups have already prepared steps to attack Meier in ways that could not be prevented and their plans could be successful. This would occur in Munich. But on the way there, they have provided for the destruction of a vehicle at high speeds that Meier would be riding in. This would threaten him and everyone else in the car.

So, Meier is prohibited from taking the journey to Munich as well as other distant travels because the Plejarens are unable to discover everything about all of the relations involved. For several months, he should not travel outside of his homeland. If he does not agree to this, then coercive interference would be used to prevent it. His obstinacy in observing his promises to others is a good and remarkable thing, but not in these matters. The Plejarens constantly trouble themselves to provide their best possible abilities for his benefit.

Secret neo-Nazi group in Brazil 68.10-13

For the past 11 days, the Plejarens have been observing the activities of the power group from Brazil, which moves around the environment in spaceships. The Plejarens worry very much for Meier's safety. They can provide him a certain amount of protection, but they cannot know everything exactly.

Gizeh Intelligences triangular craft 69.138-139

In November of 1976, a delta-shaped craft hovered over Meier's home and caused him to leave because of dizziness. It had gaudy beams of light in front and a colorless beam of light in the rear. This could only have been a ship belonging to the Gizeh Intelligences, who used their influences on him.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.14 Smoking

Smoking, negative & positive effects 54.28-40

Smoking is a passion, to which earthly humans are subjected. It contains several hidden dangers, especially for psychic-afflicted people. As a result, different, often-serious illnesses can be caused by it. But, there are also people with healthy bodily and psychological constitutions who enjoy this poison. Especially dangerous are the tobaccos that are chemically treated and mixed with perfumes, while natural tobaccos have much lower values of danger. Smoking also has a very positive tendency because it decreases the

amount of foods consumed and enhances the ability to think. In addition, their very affective stimulants cause spiritual powers to be kept in constant high activity and only rarely become tired. These substances are very suited for those people who practice at great spiritual labors because, besides their generated will, they are able to achieve greater results than for non-smokers. It could damage ones health if they do not limit the amount smoked, but it can also provide great benefit in psychic efficiency.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.15 Subconscious

All experiences in the subconscious 11.98-110

All that humans bring with them through numerous existences as well as everything that has been learned and experienced throughout all lifetimes lays hidden in their subconscious. Why then, don't they master the techniques of concentration and order their subconscious to enable them to make full use of all their knowledge and abilities? The longing for all of their knowledge, wisdom, experiences, and abilities lies deep within them. They only need to recognize, acknowledge, and accept this as true in order to make full use of it. It is necessary for them to fight against their own foolishness and acknowledge that the material intellect does not express what humans are, but the spiritual does.

When this happens and humans recognize their spirit, then the enormous wisdom, knowledge, and abilities of earlier lifetimes, as well as liberty, love and peace will be of rich advantage to them. Knowledge, power, force, wisdom, liberty and love are the creational inheritance of the absolute. This is the right of every human from birth. They are a center of thoughts, power, force, and influence over everything. They keep everything in perspective, but they are not what they perceive. Their bodies are only an instrument and a servant of the spirit. It is their dwelling and not their prison. Their bodies are

the temple of their splendid spirit, their self-shinning inner life of Creation. Their bodies are the castle of their spirit that moves with all forces. Humanity should know that they breathe the touch of the spirit and not just bodily breath.

Subconscious 36.145-146

Although a person's consciousness may tremble in fear of death, their subconscious does not. The subconscious knows very well that death holds no horrors in it and that it only forms a passage into another life.

Spiritual forces in subconscious 38.120-123

In a state of real-vision, (See section 4.2.9) people become the master of many spiritual forces which lie sleeping in their subconscious. They use them unconsciously so that when they feel hunger and thirst, they condense matter into eatable and drinkable things, which they experience in their real-visions. This then provides nourishment.

(Back to Contents)

8.4.16 Ufologists

Groups pretend to be with ETs 31.P351-354

The truth often becomes distorted by religious sectarians for their own fantasies or evaluated for their own favor. Moreover, several groups exist who pretend to occupy themselves with the exploration of matters concerning extraterrestrials and their UFOs. In truth, they only use it as pretence to attach

their religious beliefs to these concerns and diffuse them in order to bring humanity even worse into religious bondage.

Ventla Verlag books 38.132-136

Ventla Verlag is the publishing entity, headed by Karl Veit of Germany, for UFO newspapers, books, and magazines that contain the names of people that belong to the Gizeh-Intelligences as well as many other groups. Their names of contactees are unknown to the Plejarens while many others partly belong to the Gizeh-Intelligences and misuse the truth. Of the many names listed in those publications, only a very few are true contactees. The truth often sounds harsh.

Decalogue, Hutter Publisher 44.5-12

Meier states that he is writing a suitable introduction and last word for Decalogue, to be published by Hutter in Munich, Germany. Mrs. Von Jacobi also intends to write a manuscript of their reports. Semjase is pleased by this, but says that certain things should not be included for the general public. This is because, those who are not prepared, cannot accept everything in the same way that is communicated between her and Meier. Only those who are acquainted with everything should read the original text of the Contact Reports. The reports must be corrected for the general public while initiated people must necessarily be able to receive it in its original form. The initiated people include members of Meier's group and all of those who, in the run of time, will continue to meet with him. Meier states that he had been misinformed and was under the assumption that everything was to be released true to form.

DUIST [UFO organization] & Karl Veit 44.27-46

There has been a dissention of opinion with the Duist. The Plejarens have undergone some mistakes of omission. Regrettably, not all matters were clearly recognized. Because of Semjase's lack of knowledge with humans on Earth, she allowed herself to be led astray many times. But now, with Meier's help, she has learned many things and is now much richer in knowledge. He should no longer care about the Duist. At a much later time, his mission with them will begin again when the Veit couple is active in that society. Then, there is no reason to expect that the Duist leadership will continue to be imprisoned in religious concerns as they are now. He should be delighted in the message that Semjase has for him. It has been decided that he would be permitted to take more photographs of beamships during this year.

Horst Raps: 44.62-69

Meier asks if a contactee by the name of Mr. Raps is trustworthy and is told that he is not and has not been for some time. All of his memories of his pseudo experiences were eliminated. Since then, he has occupied himself in spreading untrue things about himself. He did not fulfill his self-obligated missions, so his memories of it were taken away from him. Only vague and uncertain things remain, from which he then pretends, from his own judgment, matters that are not true. The report written by him and about him holds little accord with the truth. He is considered to be an actual contactee who had a real contact experience, which he no longer remembers.

UFO circles, where idiots know it all 64.7-22

Meier expresses feelings of it being useless to attempt to clear up the matter of the Plejaren existence, not for the broad public, but with the ufological circles where some idiots believe they know everything. It is known that those who tout themselves as experts, are ignorant autocrats in their assumed and quite illogical fantasies. This enrages Meier because he realizes that this way towards the truth is troublesome for humanity. He knows that it is the so-called ufological groups that are the very ones, which question and cast doubt

about the Plejaren existence. In addition, they cause the ones exposing their existence to be made to look ridiculous to the public worldwide with accusations of fantasy and hallucination.

This does not mean that all groups are working in this manner, but most of them are. With their misunderstandings and non-recognition, these misled people search for fantastic explanations in technical, para-normal, and purely spiritual fields. They occupy themselves with the technical possibilities and constructions of the spacecraft while they completely neglect the Plejaren mission altogether. This is typical of human beings on Earth, as they always seek only the material things and completely overlook the essential values, which are the spiritual ones. This, they consider to be unbelievable fantasies. They even pretend the spaceships to be propelled with spiritual powers and constructed of spiritual materials. This is as much misleading as their statements that the Plejarens move in paranormal dimensions.

Those people are generating great delusion in this area and concern themselves with matters that they cannot understand in the tiniest amount, but consider themselves to be apart of para-psychological circles. Yet these circle obstruct the finding of the truth. Only those people who use science in only a purely material manner to clear up the existence of the Plejarens and their spaceships exceed them. But their activity is only a delusion because they are possessed by false logic and are captured too much by earthly material and misleading forms of thinking. Because they are unable to reach real understanding, they accuse everything as being lies and fraud. In this way, they regard themselves as being very important and have a megalomaniac satisfaction. These are human beings with small minds that have still not recognized anything for themselves and have no real imagination of the truth or reality.

Ufologists and official ET contact 64.49-57

The so-called ufologists, who have been provided with the task of spreading the truth and preparing the way for the coming extraterrestrial intelligences, have humiliated themselves as a primitive, semi-scientific sect and have spread their lack of intelligence and nonsense of self-constructed theories.

They have actually distanced earthly humans all the more from the truth instead of guiding them towards the truth. This clearly shows that earthly humans are still not in possession of sufficient real knowledge, which could prepare them for the coming extraterrestrial contacts. As a result, their assumed development in respect to real enlightenment has been found to only be an illusion.

This results in a calculation of probability that earthly humans will finally be ready for the recognition of extraterrestrial forms of life in 200 to 300 years. This is when they start to overcome the space outside of their solar system by manned space flight with higher developed technologies. Then, extraterrestrial races will then come to appear on Earth in an official manner. This also means that the official landing, that was planned to occur before the year 2000, is impossible and the Plejarens will recommend that it does not take place. This is resulting in the first recognition of collected data on such people as Jacob, Bertossi, Arends, and many others. It is the fault of these people that earthly humans must live further under spiritual darkness from truth.

However, Meier and his group, will continue to work with sincere, searching and knowledgeable groups in spreading the truth. The High Council and all their nations want to convey their dear and sincere thanks to the inner core of Meier's group. Semjase also expresses her dearest and most sincere thanks to all members of the group for their love, confidence in the truth, and the real lessons as well as for all of the love they offer to Meier and to her. Her thanks is still valid for all of those who occupy themselves with their matters and work themselves toward Meier's group.

(Back to Contents)

8.5 Necessities

Humans need to unite against intruders 4.84-99

In space, there are dangers of many kinds and inhabitants of other worlds are not helpless to the attack from another race. There could be deadly defeats for the mankind of Earth, resulting in complete slavery and a return to primitive times. It could also happen, that the planet Earth will become completely destroyed, because the technical abilities of many humane and inhumane races in the cosmos have reached the last perfection. When Earth human beings want to carry out their barbarous thirst for power and greediness into the cosmos, then they must count on their complete destruction and no other races from other planets will hurry to assist them.

Humanity must also prepare themselves for a fight against evil intruders. This can only be accomplished with the complete union of all nations on Earth. The dangers from the universe are large, and they lunge at all angels in the galaxies. These are mainly inhumane, might-thirsty creatures, which have no feelings. Others know very well of the need to defend themselves and they have necessarily done so quite thoroughly. If a large war were to shake the universe, then the whole universe would be destroyed. There are already wars of whole solar systems, which could have the possibility for their own destruction. Although they care for peace, a force for power could destroy them.

This is something that the Earth human beings should take into consideration when, in near future, they travel into cosmic space. Cosmic races will not let themselves fight senseless battles against forces in order to prevent servitude and exploitation as is normal for the nations of Earth. They will defend themselves with power that is far superior to all technical means on Earth. Where this is not the case, they often stay under the protection of further and higher-developed intelligences, whose technical abilities reach the last perfection. This is the only way to preserve peace and not bring death and destruction over the universe. This must be told to Earth's humanity because they are still very spiritually weak.

Requirements for survival 45.120-125

Earthly politicians and scientists are absolutely irresponsible creatures. Their power ought to be withdrawn and replaced with reasonable and responsible

forces. But regrettably, this can only be achieved with power, which would have to be exercised by the people themselves. Humanity would have to agree on five values: First, there must be an absolute stop in human births for several years in order to reduce the quantity of humans on Earth by one million. Second, there must be an immediate cessation of exploitation on Earth's resources, which is critical to life on Earth. Third, all atomic weapons testing must immediately end. Fourth, all constructed dams must be destroyed. Fifth, every nuclear power plant must be destroyed and no new ones should be started.

Prophecies & World War 3 45.126-137

There remains nothing left for earthly humans to do except to use their power of force. For far too long a time, people have allowed themselves to be fooled by those responsible. So now, nothing more can be achieved by peaceful means. The force on Earth is embodied in politics, religions, and the scientists. It is exactly this power that must be broken, otherwise humanity faces a very wicked end, not only by war and eradication, but by the atomization of the entire planet. The new bomb delusion has great cosmic consequences and other star systems could be affected in addition to the Earth being destroyed in a firestorm.

Fortunately, humanity still has some time for consideration and to take back the control of power and to live according to natural law. But, humanity will not be able to avoid suffering the consequences of their actions because the Earth is already hurt, inside and out, and it is reacting. Huge earthquakes, volcanic eruptions, climactic alterations, storms, tidal waves and accidental events will make their appearance in the future. A hellish war will roar over the Earth, whole countries will sink into the sea and numerous human beings will find an evil end to their lives. These coming events are already irreversible.

(Back to Contents)

Chapter 9 RELIGION

Religion 1.12-16

In Semjase's very first contact with Meier, she stated that other people dare to connect extraterrestrial beamships with human religions, which they do not want to be associated with in any way or at any time. Human so-called sects do not shrink from this step and deceive their fellow human beings by such beliefs. These infamous and primitive machinations should stop before the whole world is overcome by it. If these deceivers were really in contact with them, and remained so, then they would have offered them the chance to get clear photographic proof of their beamships. But since they are not sincere humans, they have not given them this opportunity.

False religion & lack of progress 5.9-24

This is a story that will interest all of humanity on Earth. It is a bit of a strange touching story that will incite much reaction because it will sound too fantastic for all of those who still have not discovered their spiritual thinking or have developed it. The intellectual greatness on Earth is regretfully not sufficient to be able to conceive the breadth of the story. Although there are many intellectual people on Earth, they lack the spiritual knowledge necessary to understand what is real and logical. There are also those who are led wrongly by religions as well as those that have neither advanced far enough intellectually nor spiritually. They are the worst enemies to the truth, what is real, and the irrefutable creational logic. Their criticism and contesting of certain things mark them as people who live in primitive stupidity. Those who think they know better are in truth, more ignorant than the monkeys in the jungles. With their contesting of facts of possibilities, they clearly show their spiritual dullness.

These may be harsh words, but the truth can only be told this way as diplomacy would be pure lies and would make light of everything. Humanity has become so affected by untruths that they are still not able to recognize and digest the truth through sincere diplomatic means. They have become so

effeminate in their thinking, treating, and speaking, that they become offended by everything and defend themselves against harsh sounding truth. But the truth can only be spread with harshness just as peace can only be forced by naked aggression. The story is about the true history of mankind on Earth. (See section 7.3 and 7.3.1)

Religions' false teachings 10.116-136

The average people that are not spiritual because of religions or other false doctrines are never able to see, hear, or recognize even one jot of the truth. They are even more non-spiritual because of their material ways. They are blind, dumb, and ignorant. However, those who observe the creational laws, become blessed and the most fearless of creatures. Their will is unconquerable. Their devotion is immeasurable and endless. And their wisdom and love is constant and perfect, not fickle or full of doubts like those who are dependent upon religion or otherwise wrongly led in general. Their minds are equal to an infinite sea that cannot be forced out of their tranquility. They do not tremble in fear. They unfold their spiritual mind, which can no longer be reached by any degenerated negative forces. Their mind, which no longer provides shelter to any negative degenerated thoughts, also pushes away all positive degenerated thoughts and actions. Only a balanced mind that is rooted in the Creation, in creational service, wisdom, knowledge, love, and delight, which is more real than the human environment, is worthy of serving for spiritual development.

Spiritual humans are always great and constructive. The spirit is the spring of all infinite creational power and the innermost character of human beings. The human outer being is full of limitations because it is only a material body and not the entity itself. The body has limitations, matter that has been led astray, labor, pain, and limited cognition and willpower, but always ready to sacrifice for liberty, love, and good fortune. When people only look at their outer body, then they can realize nothing others than the form, figure, and material of the body. Yet, if they look at themselves with spiritual eyes of cognition and knowledge, they see an all-revealing consciousness within them and in all others. Then, the type and manner of how they consider

themselves and their fellow creatures changes fundamentally. They do not simply look at a man, woman or child, but they realize a creational spirit inside of a carrier, which knows about its true self, its existence, and wants to reveal itself through everyone, if only the chance were available. Those who know the truth recognize the Creation in others and they know more than they knew before. People can deliver themselves out of ignorance if they generate the will to accept the truth. They can deliver themselves from everything that can be taken from them except for their creational consciousness and the spirit within them. They can be deprived of all their possessions and exiled from their homeland, but the spiritual kingdom within them can never be taken away.

Religious philosophies - confusions 11.138-149

For a long time, humans have undertaken great efforts to find peace and liberty, but all of their efforts vanished without bearing fruit. Because of the loss of real knowledge and truth in a sound and reasonable way of life, which would bring inner poise and calmness, mankind has accepted abnormal ideologies in perishable, dangerous, and harmful religious philosophies, which lead them into even greater spiritual poverty. Natural human reason defends itself against false religious dogmas and demands the truth. But, dogmas have flourished into existence by new religious leaders and deceivers and religious delusion is spread too far in order to put up a useful defense. The monstrous confusions and delusional claims of wrongful religious philosophies lower the inner force in human beings that would maintain the spirit and assist in bringing inner peace in proportion to outer achievements.

Dangerous efforts by so-called leading thinkers have altered religions in order to bring out a new philosophy of life that conforms to modern thinking of present mankind. But these pretenders and illogical thinkers do not consider that they are increasing religious delusion and imprisoning people in false religious beliefs that only allow them to think and act in spiritually poor, mad, superstitious, and murderous ways.

But, humans of the Age of Aquarius can easily solve this problem by laying the cornerstone of truth, which will result in a completely new structure of

philosophical and psychological values for a fruitful, free, and peaceful spiritual life. This is a free spiritual life that is based on everything that represents the best in the cultural and spiritual inheritance of Earth, which is spiritual truth. When humanity finally realizes and acknowledges this truth, releases itself from all religions, and lives according to spiritual and creational laws, it will then be triumphant. Only the truth is of value and able to offer progress for mankind. Religion throws humanity back into the deepest darkness.

Christian virgin birth false 23.51-65

The Christian religion pretends that Mary became pregnant with spiritual forces. This is nonsense from wicked human fantasy, constructed by abnormal thinking people who press the truth of spirit into impossible ways with their morbid and overboard fantasy. This is without any truth and knowledge. This causes people to be degraded into the most evil creature of the whole universe even though earthly humans are no more or less inferior than all other living forms in the universe. Though humanity is sliding into an evil abyss, they are not any worse than other living creatures because other creatures must also live through the same stage of development. Even though mankind on Earth may be reproached in great measure by the Plejarens and even higher spiritual levels, this does not mean that humanity is any worse than other forms of life. The truth always sounds harsh and no one ever wants to listen to it, but this does not mean that humans on Earth are better or worse than any other form of life.

Fanatics, religious adherents, and religious advocates are unfortunately inclined toward the tendency of fanciful and sick wishful imaginations. In their delusions, they imagine that the sexual way of procreation for the destined form of the Creation would be something degenerated. Their morbid delusion does not let them recognize the truth that Creation has provided this form of reproduction that has proven to be good. Those who have fallen for the beliefs of these delusional creatures think that sexual reproduction is not spiritual and impure. This delusional concept rose from old heresies by people offering religion who wanted to restrain certain sexual degenerations

with wrongful, non-intelligent laws and controls. These people who pretended to make the world a better place, not only wanted to control sexual degenerations, but they forced wrongful and unintelligible explanations on humanity, which caused delusional acceptances and confusion.

The act of reproduction is the same throughout the entire universe and a spiritual reproduction into a material form of life belongs only to morbid fantasy. Mary, the mother of Jmmanuel, did not become pregnant through spiritual powers or the "Holy Spirit". She cohabitated with the Heavenly Son, Gabriel and became pregnant by him. This occurred as a result of a higher order from the leader of the Heavenly Sons, who kept the designation of IHWH meaning god.

Religion vs. Relegeon 24.32-46

All truth and knowledge until the present is preserved, even if it has been forgotten, despised, or lost by earthly humans. Because truth, knowledge, wisdom, love, and all forces of the spirit are durable and unchangeable until the present, they have to be conceived of and led forward by them. This means that all that was gained from the past must be combined with the present and taken together. So, the present name of "Religion" must be connected again to the original name in the old language of "Relegeon". In order to bring everything together once more, it should be known that "Relegeon" was originally started and not "Religion". The new must be taken with the old in order to lead into the future. The past exercise of "Relegeon" was a way of evolution that has two meanings.

Today, there is only one meaning of evolution that refers to a development and unfolding of something already existing, but hidden, which is developed and unfolded. Spiritually, this means that something from the subconscious rises to the conscious. The second meaning of evolution has been lost for a long time. It means that something that does not yet exist, is explored, developed, and unfolded. Because second meaning has been lost, mankind has lived according to a false understanding that everything involved with evolution already exists inside of human beings and that it only needs to be unfolded and developed. The spirit, living in human beings, stores everything

that has been learned in the course of its existence in material bodies. People think this is a lot, but it is very little.

During numerous lifetimes, the spirit has to inquire, search, and find out more in order to collect further knowledge, cognition, and experiences, which then establish themselves as abilities within it. Because the spirit lives on past physical death of the body, it elaborates upon the results gained in previous lives as well as between lives. This is established firmly within it and affects the unconscious. When the spirit enters a human form again, all of the gained knowledge and abilities are anchored in the unconscious and must be evolved slowly in the material form of life by new lessons and understandings until they become conscious abilities.

Jesus Christ 31.P214-230

The Plejarens are aware of the concepts of Christianity. They know that Jmmanuel, whom is called Jesus Christ, is seen as the master of the universe, as a god, and that God embodies the Creation. They know this to be a very wicked degenerated delusion and assumption on Earth. If such things would have happened and currently exists, which is absolutely impossible and is only the chimera of mad men, then it would certainly be humanity's mission to spread this religion. Over many thousands of years and among many worlds in the universe, earthly humans are the only form of life throughout the universe that has fallen so deep into materialism that every spiritual evolution has been missed. It is known on many worlds of how earthly humans miss every spiritual evolution and has developed only within the most evil of materialism. It is a paradox of immense size that earthly beings without spiritual development, would be chosen for a mission of such universal importance.

When humans on Earth assert their values, they represent a huge assumption and megalomania beyond compare in this or any other universe. This also represents an immense danger for the universe. When earthly humans travel to strange worlds and conquer their inhabitants, they will spread their religions onto them. If this happens, then earthly religions will then spread throughout the universe and the still existing harmony would be destroyed.

The heresies of religions would cause the peace to end and have it degenerate into murderous wars that would destroy the whole universe.

To prevent this from happening is the largest and most difficult mission for spiritually developed forms of life with space travel abilities. In order to do this, the Plejarens and races from other worlds endeavor to spread the truth on Earth. When they find receptive individuals, they transmit the truth to them so that it can be spread and taught to others about goodness and truth. But this mission is very, very difficult to perform because the delusion of religions is so prevalent on Earth that it is only with extreme troubles that this is accomplished. The religions of Christianity and Islam are the strongest enemies of the real truth, which name in their books of heresy the prophet Jmmanuel as Jesus Christ. This may cause uproar, but the truth should no longer be suppressed and there is an urgent need to speak it.

Plejaren negative remarks 31.P249-317

Meier tells Ptaah that, until now, he and Semjase have only talked in a negative way about earthly religions. However, he knows that their remarks are in regards to a certain sort of religion and asks him for his impression of this. Ptaah states that all lessons and explanations that have been offered until now have been for the laying of a foundation for the essential main work now following. Everything transmitted until now has been a preliminary operation to prepare humanity for the root of the truth. When earthly religions were spoken of negatively, this was so that people could be made attentive to the wrongness and invalid reality of their religions because they are wicked, unreal, and not found anywhere else in the universe.

Religions are a deadly danger, not only on Earth, but throughout the whole universe. They have caused embitterment for thousands of years and every spiritual development is blocked by these religions. Transmissions of real worth and wisdom, regarding creational laws and control, are contained in these religions, but they have been falsified by human procreated heresies and are so indiscernible that few are able to recognize the truth. Those who elaborated the truth from the scriptures, have been banished and cursed by

followers of the wrong religions. So, when religions were discussed in a negative way, it was to address the falsifications and lies.

Earthly religions are not actually religions, but are cultic degenerations in a very wicked meaning. They are cultic religions because real religious facts are interspersed by cultic dogmas and heresies and so they have been falsified. Religions are creational and lawfully right when they are based on harmonic cooperation with the Relegeon. Both factors have to work into one another and complete each other. To rescue humanity, the cultic religions must be eradicated and destroyed to enable a place for true religion in accordance with Relegeon. People must be willing to straighten themselves out with Relegeon until they have won the fight over cultic religions. People must find the truth and combine it into the right measure and form. Only this way, will humanity walk the right way and observe the lawfulness of the spirit's evolution.

Moses and the Ten Commandments 36.108-110

The Ten Commandments were given to Moses, not in a spacecraft, but at the place written about in the Bible. In that regard, the truth was delivered just as it happened.

12 Commandments 39.P21-30

Meier is informed that a very high spiritual sphere, known as the sphere of Petale, will transmit the essential spiritual lessons to him. Only the High Council and Arahat Athersata can communicate with it. It has transmitted the twelve commandments to him. The Ten Commandments and Twelve Commandments respectively are the beginning of those transmissions. Because these transmissions will demand extraordinary forces from him, longer rests will be needed between one transmission and the next.

Heresies and other misguidance 39.P77-80

Because of the heresies and other misguidance of religions, earthly humans are mainly only able to unfold forces that destructively influence all forms of life. Such destruction is found to cause a lowering of the average lifespan. The greater the assembly of people as in cities, the lower the average lifespan sinks because of immeasurable thought energy there that is released and penetrates into their fellow creatures. In addition, all materiality suckles itself up on these destructive forces, causing early termination of the average lifespan. For example, iron does not normally rust as quickly as it does on Earth.

The Revelation of John and 666 45.134-148

The number 666 refers to a human being on Earth as well as other extraterrestrial humans and their work. In this regard, the Earth human goes against their will to the number 666, namely an anti-logo, a lie and untruth. Fanatics, liars and deceivers for religions, charlatans, and the power hungry ones give this number. The number 666 does not equate to an actual person, but to the thoughts and deeds of a human that has been long since dead on Earth. It refers to a figure of delusion, which he represented, and which governs the Earth as a religious cult figure. This figure is absolutely wicked with damage and destruction, lies, untruths, and anti-logos. The name of this figure has been known for a long time in cabalistic circles as an extraterrestrial entity along with his work. But for 2,000 years, these cabalists have tried to falsify the value of the digits because they do not want to acknowledge the truth. The value and the worth of the number 666 concerns matters of God, church, Christ, and Jesus.

The Beast = W.U.V. organization 45.152-160

The name of the Beast has been found, but humans on Earth are not yet allowed to know this interpretation. The name, W U V, is only an abbreviation of a certain value. The Beast is only to be seen as a symbol because in truth, it concerns a worldwide organization with a three-part name.

This organization is embodied by the church and its adherents. Only Meier is informed of the organization that W U V refers to and, under no circumstances, is he able to reveal it. This organization has already become effective. However, its name will change in the future, from which the letters W U V will be recognized.

Hierarchy influences on humanity 55.107-114

Hierarchies are prevalent wherever people are choked by authority figures. Such people are not able to understand the truth, that everyone has the power inside of them to create whatever is desired and this power is above everything else. People constantly search for a power above them, which can make everything possible. Earth humans are susceptible to the old traditional heresies and suppressions of all kinds and forms, which make it impossible for them to be autonomous and able to develop on their own. Humanity is taught to make higher forms of ghosts responsible for everything and to put them above themselves. This is a sacrilege that obstructs evolution and is even self-destructive. They live under the mad illusion that they have solved the riddle of life when they talk of spiritual hierarchy and the energies within it. Those in the hierarchy, search for the forces beyond the hierarchy, which should be universal energies. They are never able to climb out of the hierarchy that is fancied for them.

Christ-consciousness 55.121-124

Christ Consciousness is a negative term since the word, Christ releases the value of evil and with it, a negative degeneration. This is also valid for the term, Consciousness in God. These names keep the value of degeneration along with 666, Christ Principle and God's Principle. People should not express these terms because they always release forces of negative degeneration.

Religious & religious heresies 62.83-84

Earthly humans have a very great difficulty in liberating themselves from their religious and other heresies. With open eyes, they meet this damage and devote themselves to the cheaters and imposters.

(Back to Contents)

9.1 Anti-Christ

Age of Aquarius / Anti-Christ Age 39.245-247

The prophesized End-Times or the time of the anti-Christ, is actually when earthly humans will release themselves from their religious delusions and turn towards truth once again. This time is connected to the Age of Aquarius. The End-Times has already begun with the passage from the first half into the second half of this Age. The catastrophes that were prophesized by all of the prophets, as well as Jmmanuel, of great confusion, mass murders, religious and political wars, the degeneration of humanity, and the evils of the last centuries will surely come to pass with even heavier events that are still to come.

(Back to Contents)

9.2 Bible

Bible 61.37

The Sanskrit-scripts are very exact and very precise in special concerns regarding information from earlier epochs. This is not the case with the Biblical scripts because they are the most inaccurate here.

(Back to Contents)

9.3 God (IHWH)

God (IHWH) 1.40-49

Above everything, there remains only one that possesses the power of life and death over each creature. This is the Creation, which has laid its laws over all. These laws are irrefutable and of eternal validity. Human beings can recognize them in nature when they trouble themselves to do so. They expose for him the way of life and the way of spiritual greatness, embodying the goal of life. While humans indulge in their religions, and by this a heresy, they pass more and more away until they finally reach a bottomless abyss.

Humanity should realize that a god is never able to take the place of the Creation or destine the fate of a human being. A god is only a governor and a mere a human being who exercises a powerful reign of tyranny over his fellow creatures. God is not the Creation, but is only a creature of it like all Creation-dependent creatures. But, Earth humans hunt for their religious wrong beliefs and affirm God as the Creation itself. They go even further and pretend that a normal Earth human by the name of "Jmmanuel", who is also called "Jesus Christ", is God's only son and the Creation itself. Different sects of the modern time go on to maintain these same things, which approach delusion.

God 5.135-151

In a far away solar system, human beings improved their technical knowledge. They also improved their spirit so that nothing remained strange for them. Step by step, they raised themselves above other races as their governors. They called themselves kings of wisdom, or IHWH. On Earth, this was translated to mean God. They governed in an evil and dictatorial form. But after centuries of this, the people of Earth became tired of the god-like scientists and they rose up against them. Because of the spiritual forces and large knowledge of the gods, the nations had to submit under theM. (See section 7.3)

(Back to Contents)

9.4 Jmmanuel (Jesus)

(See section 1.4 for a conversation between Meier and Jmmanuel)

The birth date of Jmmanuel 10.272-277

Meier has intuitively been able to exactly calculate the actual birth date of Emmanuel to be the 3rd of February, as determined from the Christian chronology on Earth. Earthly years always have the same number of days every four years, so there are no shifts in years. Thus, a certain date remains the same as long as the concerning division of time is valid.

Jmmanuel - feeding 5000 with bread 38.124-130

In a state of real-vision, (See section 4.2.9) influenced people become masters of many spiritual forces, which lie sleeping in their subconscious. They use them unconsciously to compensate for feelings of hunger and thirst by condensing matter into eatable and drinkable things, which they experience in their real-visions to provide nourishment. This is similar to the event demonstrated by Jmmanuel when he fed 5,000 people with bread that he multiplied in this way. The difference is that real-vision influenced people exercise these abilities unconsciously, while Jmmanuel was consciously able to do it.

Jmmanuel in Florida 39.P197

Jmmanuel was once in Hyperborea, where Florida is located today.

Religious UFO sects & Jmmanuel 41.16

The earthly sectarians who work in UFO groups are led astray and worship extraterrestrials as sent by God and angels. They believe that they are spiritual beings of total perfection who are capable of using mental processes for the procreation of Jmmanuel. These religious interpretations are completely not true and reach the limit of stupidity.

Jmmanuel 45.149-151

Jesus is the incorrect name for Jmmanuel, who was against this name because he knew the future and he knew what would be made of him. Jesus is the value of anti-logos, which the Christian church altered to anti-Christ. In addition, the true lessons of Jmmanuel were also changed until they were indiscernible. The cabalists already knew about these matters for about 2,000 years. This is why they always try to falsify the values.

Jmmanuel 70.171

Plejos was a very wise and merciful Plejaren governor on Earth. Before returning to the Pleja system, he ordered the procreation of Jmmanuel who was educated to become a prophet for his mission on Earth.

(Back to Contents)

9.5 Jehav or Jehova

Jehav or Jehova 9.152-158

With his guardian angels, IHWH Arus let the newly created people of Earth worship and adore him as the Creation and his sub-leaders as creational assistants. He established hard and severe laws that always demanded the blood of violators. His son, Jehav, was not much better when he took over domination of the three enslaved races 3,400 years later. He was also called an IHWH and always demanded the blood of all those who violated his laws.

Jehova 38.23-28

The Hebrews freed themselves from his command when Arussem had to hand over his government to his follower by the name of Jehova. The Hebrews grew in number and chose themselves as the elected people with the right to form a world government, despite never having been a nation, but simply a gathering of lowly Gypsies comprised of many colors and races. Ever since then, they have behaved as pre-selected ones for the control of the

Earth. They found a way to realize their desires through Kamagol I, who was the successor of Jehova.

Jehova 39.67-75

During the time of Moses, Jehova proclaimed himself as the Creation and spoke of all-encompassing love, grace, and justice while demanding innocent human blood and allowed the bestial slaughter of millions of people on Earth. Humans call him the biblical God, while he is known to the Plejarens as the unjust and cruel one. He found his end around 2,150 years ago. He was an evil, power-hungry creature who led his regiment against another good IHWH and coerced numerous human beings toward their death. Christianity of today still provides a hellish contribution for him, as his wicked influence was immense. Ultimately, he holds the most guilt for the madness of his cultic religion and the slaughter of millions of innocent human beings in his debt.

Jehova - drawing by Semjase 39.118-120

Semjase presented Meier with a portrait that she drew of Jehova. Meier sarcastically called him their special hero and stated that he just does not look kind. He also said that it would have been best if he had been removed from power and Semjase agreed.

Jehova took power in 3,010 BC 70.157-158

Arussem governed until 3,010 BC when he was removed by a powerful forced departure, which was prepared for him by a mutineer by the name of Henn. The Hebarons called him Jehova and then, gradually within his own ranks, the surname of "The Cruel One" was added. In the year 2,080 BC,

when Jehova was old and weak, he was displaced by his nephew, Kamagol I, who seized command of the evil Gizeh-Intelligences.

(Back to Contents)

9.6 Prayer

Prayer 18.105-130

In the designation by earthly humans, a prayer means in truth, a wish in the form of an appeal to the spirit in humans for something that is needed. True spiritual humans, whose force, knowing, and ability of their spirit is consciousness, no longer pray. This is because they already live in the knowledge that the almighty force of their spirit is always available to be used. The non-spiritual person is not able to do this and so he must activate his spirit with conscious prayers. Spiritual humans always use the forces and abilities of their spirit quite consciously while non-spiritual humans offer prayers of wishes with devotion and doubts. Their prayers are not directed to their spirit or the Creation, but towards a higher religious power or force, which in truth, does not exist. Prayer dependant human beings cling to their deities, gods, or whatever, but never the Creation. The wrong ways of prayer-dependent humans degenerate into illusions that cause their wishes and appeals to unlawfully force desires into realization.

Certain things become named or defined differently under the spiritual mode of thinking, which conscious-thinking people are not able to understand. Because of this, different terms are used for certain matters for deeper meaning, which normal conscious humans do not perceive. This unfortunately, is advantageous for religions, which change these terms to be evaluated in their favor. So, the following terms within prayers, should have the following meanings: "Almighty" means all-knowing, alienable, all-wise, all-logical, and all-loving. "Holy and sacrificed" means to control, exercising control, etc. "Heaven" means the kingdom of the spirit, spiritual kingdom,

spiritual life, etc. "Earth" means body, material life, etc. "Bread" means almighty. "Guilt" means mistakes, which are necessary for development and recognition.

The spiritual subconscious is easily able to conceive of the spiritual mode of thinking and elaborate on it. In prayers, pure spiritual forms of thoughts become exercised from the senseless prattling of many words. Even if people may not consciously understand the spiritual forms and expressions, they are still conceived by the spiritual subconscious in cooperation with the spirit and used. For non-spiritual people, this knowledge is withheld because they are mostly imprisoned by religions and they are not able to interpret the meaning of a spiritual kind of thinking. This cannot be explained because they will not conceive its meaning. Because of this, prattle-prayers are prepared by religions, which can be consciously explained and conceived of by non-spiritual people. With these prayers, people dedicate themselves to the wicked and wrongful guidance of religions.

When people understand the words and meaning of these prayers, then a belief grows inside of them and they become slaves to beliefs that have been forced onto them. However, Jmmanuel has prepared a prayer with words that people do not understand the sense of so that they would not be able to fall for any belief. But, the spiritual subconscious of people does understand the meaning of the words. When sufficiently exercised, this prayer never fails to cause the forces of the spirit to develop themselves in the desired ways without consciously knowing what is essentially demanded and desired in the unintelligible prayer. Slowly, the knowledge of recognition and truth is achieved without being influenced by a belief. If people perform this prayer without knowledge of its meaning and a certain consequence results, then it can only be the effect of those powers. If people unconsciously perform the right thing, then the right result must lawfully appear. But, when people perform prayers according to a belief and these result in the desired form, then they also trace back to the belief and its imaginings that are generated in the belief-dependent consciousness.

The following is the interpretation of the prayer prepared by Jmmanuel: "My spirit, who you are existing in almighty," means "My spirit, who is all-knowing, capable of anything, all-wise in all truth and all-loving within me". "Your name be sacred" means "Your name witnesses to me your controlling

force and ability with all things". "Your kingdom may incarnate itself inside me" means "Your almighty power spreads through me towards the consciousness of thoughts, which I receive of collected knowledge, forces, wisdom, and love in universal peace and liberty and bring them into utilization and development". "Your force unfolds itself inside me on Earth and in the heavens" means "May your almighty power come to conscious destination inside of me, in my body and in all spiritual regions". "Give me my daily bread today" means "Let your almighty power inside of me daily unfold and nourish my ignorance with knowledge and wisdom". "May I recognize my guilt, and for that, discern the truth" means "With the discernment of my faults, which befall me in the way of my development, remove them. Do not lead me into temptations or confusions, but redeem me from my faults". "Because yours is the kingdom inside of me and the force and the knowledge in eternity" means "May your almighty power be conscious within me; the power of your abilities and the knowledge in the absolute for the run of all time".

(Back to Contents)

9.7 Prophets on Earth

Higher creatures called Prophets 31.A141-150

In cooperation with creational laws, each world generates extremely highly developed forms of life from time to time, so that higher standing intelligences can come in touch and transmit certain facts. These extremely high developed forms of life are called prophets on Earth and unfortunately, without exception, are always persecuted and pursued with enmity so that nothing will change. Still today, the prophets on Earth are cursed, slandered, and accused of being deceitful, charlatans, and full of fantasy. This is because earthly humans do not want to listen to the voice of truth and tear themselves away from their wrong realism and materialism. Because of this, the Plejarens only communicate with earthly creatures that satisfy their demands

and are receptive. Because there has only been one human on Earth in the last 2,000 years that satisfies their demands, they have had to meet with him according to the laws. No other forms of life can be considered for contact in connection with the mission. There have already been difficulties in understanding in the way that the Plejaren explanations, declarations, and interpretations have been wrongly accepted and evaluated. Meier is the only high spiritual form with which the Plejarens will come in contact with. Because of the way things are, the Plejarens have no need or desire to be realized by anyone else.

(Back to Contents)

9.8 Saints

Appearances of the Saints 34.186-198

When Meier asks about the appearances of saints, Semjase tells him that she and Asket have already explained about that. Since he has been thoroughly informed about this, she cannot understand why he should ask for this again.

(Back to Contents)

9.9 Satan

Satans only a product of fantasy 33.75-88

Certain circles of religion have used the events in the Bermuda Triangle region for their own purposes and clothe them in satanic powers. For about two decades, the unexplained events have been additionally used by certain

religious and unclear working groups of ufologists to explain them as being caused by extraterrestrials. They have fed credulous people with untrue and false information to further their fantasies, which originate from religions, of dark, satanic extraterrestrial powers as reliable explanations for the events in the Bermuda Triangle. Like the unreal religions, ufology also had to have a form of Satan in order to keep its believers in check. Because their ufology was based on religious grounds, it was also necessary to create two kinds of powers of good and evil, black and white, godly and satanic.

This was successful because the extraterrestrials do not defend themselves against such pieces of work. However, no defense was necessary because such intrigues slowly run into a dead end for the truth can never be kept silent and everything eventually shines in the light once more. For many, these impure pieces of work mean a way for evolution so that they may elaborate themselves toward the truth. It is very difficult to walk the ways of truth. When people are religiously possessed, they have to fight themselves through certain labors to reach necessary cognitions and recognize their former wrong thinking and behavior. The occurrences in the Bermuda Triangle correspond only to a speculative form when they are brought into connection with extraterrestrial races.

(Back to Contents)

9.10 Sin

Sin 6.23-30

When humans are put to death under a death penalty, it is not advantageous for their development. This is because they cannot fully complete their sub-period and must repeat this period until it has been finally achieved. This means that those entities must live their lives again from the point where the prior life was terminated. Accordingly, their new lives are shorter because they only have to make good what was missed in order to finish the period's

goal. This could be designated as hell or a punishment because hell means in truth, nothing more than a self-caused punishment that must be suffered. In other words, this means a self-caused fault that must be made good again. The terms "hell" and "sin" in religious meaning, are pure nonsense. No one should feel guilt when they perform mistakes in life and make good for them by recognizing their faults, agreeing to commit them no more, and obtains from this a certain knowledge and wisdom.

(Back to Contents)

9.11 Talmud Jmmanuel

Talmud Jmmanuel 1.60-66

In Semjase's first contact with Meier, she stated that she knows he is aware of a secret old scripture. The originals were unfortunately destroyed by the carelessness of their commissioner, who was Meier's friend, and who by regret has failed in fear. He is told to diffuse and spread the translation of this scripture, because it is the only one, which is the authentic truth. They know he also writes about this scripture and the truth. They consider it to be the most important book to be written. But, its language will be harsh and will be met with hatred. It only offers the truth to Earth humans, though some speculations are in it. It is finally able to destroy, for many, the madness of religion or at least temper it very deliberately. It is an extraordinary piece of work that Meier ought to make accessible for humanity.

Talmud Jmmanuel and Isa Rashid 6.50-55

Meier asks about the Talmud Jmmanuel and the commissioner who is guilty of destroying the original writings. The Plejarens contacted an individual with the initials of M.R. for a mission to recover the Talmud Jmmanuel and

disclose it to the world. Unfortunately, he has failed in many things. For too long, he has been depending upon the false reality of religion, which took root in him and often led him to think and act illogically. Regretfully, this is a fact that cannot be made good again.

M.R. and the Talmud Jmmanuel 7.22-48

The Plejarens had been contacting M.R. since 1956. He was a priest of the Greek Catholic church. He was ordered to handle different matters, which he promised to do. As a result, the Plejarens thought him to be the right person to solve a difficult mission. He was shown the location where he could find the Talmud Jmmanuel, which was the original scripture written by Judas Ischarioth at the time of Jmmanuel. He learned the old Aramaic language and was able to translate the writings. He performed this properly and created a German translation. While reading the original writings, M.R. became troubled by his conscience and no longer knew what he should acknowledge as the truth. Outwardly, he pretended to believe the Talmud, but in truth, his religious beliefs were too strongly established within him and this troubled him. This was also the reason for him to officially retreat from his religious beliefs in order to dedicate himself to the translations, which he did very well. But, he was never convinced and never knew what to do about it.

He continuously lived in the fear that the scripts would be discovered and become known by others. As a result, he was brought in connection with others who had no fear and vouched for his character. But unfortunately, M.R. became even more fearful and spoke of things, which could cause danger for him and the Talmud. He carried it so far that by the middle of 1974, there remained nothing else for him to do but to flee from Jerusalem and retreat to Lebanon where he lived with his family in a refugee camp under a false name. But, he also had to flee from there to another country. In his fright, he enclosed all writings into a wooden wall. Only hours later, they were completely destroyed in a fire when Israeli military forces invaded. M.R. holds the guilt for the destruction of everything. The Plejarens also accept guilt for this because they confided too much in him and expected too much from him.

Now, the most valuable evidence has been destroyed by chance, which could have revealed the falseness of the Christian religion and all other religions. However, there still exists a quarter of the scripture in German. It will be sufficient to reveal the truth and to free humanity from its deadly delusion. The Plejarens have cut off all contact with M.R. when he fled from Lebanon into Iraq. From then on, the Plejarens no longer kept track of him. He and his family have lost themselves somewhere in the world. They have lost their real names, which will be kept confidential since he may use it again as a priest. In spite of everything, the Plejarens are not hostile-minded towards him and do not want to make trouble for him.

Talmud Jmmanuel - retrieved 8.196-206

The Talmud will not be used as a means of creating a new belief system or for the worshiping of Jmmanuel as an idol. Jmmanuel was only a human being like everyone else. Although he had very great knowledge, he does not embody any symbol, idol, or anything else. He was only a teacher and prophet of spiritual knowledge and wisdom. No creature should ever be idolized or adored as is done on Earth. The only reason for taking the Talmud Jmmanuel from its hiding place after 2,000 years is because the time for truth had come. The lessons of Jmmanuel are not his lessons, but are of the Creation and its laws, which Jmmanuel had to learn, recognize, and acknowledge. He has only revealed what the natural laws demand. He never intended for the delusion to be committed of having him seen as the embodiment of his lessons and be idolized for them. The truth of the Talmud should be learned and acknowledge for its own worth without the attraction of his name and his glorification. Only the truth and laws are important, not the person who has brought them. If another cult were to be constructed around Jmmanuel, then his purpose would not be accomplished. Only the truth and the laws are of absolute importance.

Talmud Jmmanuel - doubters 9.71-99

Because the Contact Reports agree so closely with the Talmud, it has been claimed that both were written by the same person and thus, could not be right. Meier is told to not trouble himself over this because it is the character of those spiritually ignorant to continuously criticize, distrust, and accuse everything. They often search for connections that they cannot understand because they are not capable of infinite thinking. Their spiritual knowledge and thinking is subjected to sharp boarders, which they can hardly overcome. It is also inconceivable to them that truth, knowledge, and wisdom should always sound the same throughout time. When Jmmanuel spoke of the lessons of knowledge and wisdom, then he was only able to use words that were spoken thousands of years earlier. When, in the present time the same lessons are spoken, the words relay the same meaning as was told by Jmmanuel and all other teachers before him. When the words of today have the same meaning as those of Jmmanuel, then nothing in the lessons have changed. The truth remains the same for all times. It sounds the same, even when told by other words.

It is regretful that others have not conceived of this and have criticized the Talmud because of it. They are advised to educate their reasoning abilities and think logically in order to master their spiritual forces and use them. They obstruct their spiritual development when their criticism is illogical. It will not be easy for this to become evident to them because they are far behind Meier's spiritual development. They may also be still caught up in their religious beliefs to be able to recognize the truth and accept it. They can be still led astray by the belief that truth, knowledge, and wisdom could only be religious and that the Talmud information must also be religious. They believe that better religious beliefs would be good and bring help to humanity. They do not understand that a religion suppresses people and makes them dependent on something that stands above them and gives orders and advice to them. As a result, the followers are no longer the masters over themselves, but subjugate and suppress themselves for something that would stay powerful over them. Throughout the whole universe, nothing good exists in any form of religion.

That which is discussed in the Talmud, is only logical. The Talmud Jmmanuel represents a single scripture that was actually written at the time of Jmmanuel, which contains the only un-falsified lessons of truth, knowledge, wisdom, and the spirit. Other writings of equal character do not exist and it

should be given consideration. These lessons could have been written anew and given to Meier for distribution, but this was not intended. Only the Talmud is able to provide evidence of the untrue nature of the Biblical New Testament for humanity on Earth. There exists an evil distrust in it and an unsuited criticism of it. Those who question it are very injured spiritually by religions and live connected to distortions. The many different explanations and interpretations by religions have caused a dreadful confusion in people that they can no longer unravel. As a result, people are pulled between real and unreal when it concerns matters of religion or of true reality. The truth always sounds harsh.

(Back to Contents)

Chapter 10 SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY

10.1 Astrology

Astrology 54.95-98

Astrology is a science that traces back to the Plejaren ancestors and is still fostered today. But on Earth, it has lost its essential values and truths. The Plejarens practice Astrology the same way that it is done on Earth except with other planets and totally different perspectives. (See section 4.1)

Astrological signs & symbols 66.25-52

The Plejaren forefathers expressed symbols for this solar system around 12,000 years ago, but they have changed several times and some have been completely lost in the run of time. However, somehow they have always returned in their original form as they do today. Each single symbol contains quite special characteristic values regarding a star. These symbols convert themselves into emissions that affect people by showing associated peculiarities in physical, psychical, and spiritual spheres.

All stars are important with time playing a dominant part. To obtain exact astrological values, the determining of time to the second, is of enormous importance. This is a factor that is unfortunately not regarded by earthly astrologers. Their evaluations are usually only determined in relation to minutes, which only leads to approximate results. Consequently, the horoscopes on Earth are not very exact. In only a few cases are they correct, which occurs when the number of seconds relates to the proper number of minutes. In respect to human beings, the moment when the top of the head begins to show is regarded as the time of birth. As soon as the top of the head becomes exposed, influences from the outside world are concentrated and penetrate through the top of the baby. The effective emissions of outer influences complete the whole and improve it. This means that the times of many births on Earth are incorrect. This has enormous meaning for every individual.

There is a special symbol for Erra as well as for all other stars. It is rather peculiar, as it is very similar to the symbols on Earth for the Sun and other planets. This is because the symbols for the stars trace back to the Plejaren forefathers, who created each of them according to the vibrations and emissions of each star and each single sign shows its level of evolution. This is valid as well for the Plejaren home planet of Erra, whose sign was combined from different old traditional symbols of their forefathers. This is also used on Earth for the planets of this solar system. The laying part of the symbol represents the balance between up and down and its harmony. This is different for other symbols of the solar system where balance does not exist with dominant negative or positive values.

(Back to Contents)

10.2 Astronomy

Venus, moon, Saturn & Jupiter 39.P213-221

Meier is permitted to visit the moon, Venus, Saturn, and Jupiter and take photographs from orbit. But, to take pictures of Venus, a source of light is needed there. Ptaah provides two special little ships with strong light generators for this purpose. However, Meier is asked to keep his pictures of Jupiter hidden because Earthly scientists could reach concepts from them, which would not be good for them. He is also told to only permit members of his group to see any pictures of Ptaah. This is because it is possible that Ptaah could walk on the Earth and does not want to be recognized.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.1 Age of Earth and Sun

Age of Earth 51.71-78

The Earth was formed into a gaseous state 646 billion years ago and then became solid 46 billion years ago.

Age of Sun, Earth, Jupiter & Saturn 57.94-97

The Earth is a planet of medium age at 646 billion years old since it first gathered into a ball. Other planets are much older and are slowly dissolving

themselves away. Jupiter and Saturn were the first to develop themselves into planets. The Age of the Sun is 1 trillion, 730 billion years old. This is based upon when it first became a ball of matter.

Sun system, Uranus, Jupiter & Saturn 61.77-93

A solar system is defined as a large body with smaller objects that rotate around it. The SOL System is called that because SOL is a central sun with a whole system of linked sub systems. Any large body with at least three smaller bodies rotating around it is called by the Plejarens, a sun. Such a central sun normally has a special name for all human forms of life. For example, Earth's central sun is named SOL with names for the other smaller suns such as Jupiter, Saturn, and others. But SOL means that it refers to a central sun, which has several smaller sun systems rotating around it. All of the larger suns and other sub-suns are called sun systems because they have at least three smaller bodies rotating around them.

The central sun for this sun system is a great shining, radiating, and mothering star. But, Jupiter and Saturn are also suns. On Earth, they are referred to as planetary systems and a sun system has a central star, or SOL, with different planets revolving around it. The moons of the planets do not play any part in it. It is not important that Earthly astronomers and other scientists become excited by these differences. They do not understand the logic or conceive the sense of a higher language. They are unable to recognize the truth and cannot find it from this given information. They are unreasonable and balk and criticize all new matters because they want to be known as being better informed. Regarding the comet known as the Destroyer, it is considered to be a part of this sun system because its orbit is not able to reach other stars outside of this system. This is because other stars are too far away to affect its orbit.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.2 Asteroid Belt-once a planet

Asteroid Belt-once a planet 4.100-105

Earthly humans should accommodate themselves to the fact that their forefathers once brought the Earth and all of mankind nearly to the brink of ruin and had to evacuate the Earth in wild flight. It should serve as a warning of how power-hungry and barbaric people can be harbingers of death and destruction. There was also a second race that experienced this madness in our solar system. In their limitless hate and incredible thirst for power, they destroyed themselves and their planet in a vast explosion. Nothing remained except for thousands of asteroids that still today circle the Sun. They are memorial stones of the deadly unreasonable actions of human creatures. They are the only remnants of a planet known as Malona that was once a marvelous and flourishing world. Their inhabitants destroyed it and themselves in a barbarous thirst for power.

Van-Allen Belt electrons & protons 35.P928-933

The stratums around the Earth reach great heights. There is a stratum, which is being menaced, known as the "Van-Allen Belt". This belt consists of electrons and protons that are caught in the Earth's magnetic field. It has a very important function for the existence of life on Earth. There is damage to the ionosphere and the Van-Allen Belt that is being caused by atomic tests. The belt exists at an average height of 1,000 kilometers. The charged particles are in constant movement on spiral courses from pole to pole. The insides of the spiral patterns are decisively greater and of important meaning.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.3 Black Hole

Black Hole 5.64-79

Deep in unexplored space, in a sun system near the Milky Way Galaxy, a lone star floated far away from its normal course. It was a dark star and devoid of any life. It was very dangerous with its incalculable course that resulted from a huge eruption on its native sun that either caused damage to its encircling satellites or shot them out like dangerous missiles out into space. The sun itself then collapsed and tore a hole into the universe. Its matter was pressed by vast forces into another and became compressed into a small mass. The sun shriveled together, from a normal size of 11 million kilometers, down to only 4.2 kilometers. Its mass became so compressed that a single cubic centimeter weighed several thousand tons.

Since then, it floats as a dark gaping excavation in the cosmos. Everything from millions of kilometers around it is sucked into it. The dark star was seized by a neighboring solar system and encircled it in an incalculable course. It encircled the huge sun for many millenniums until it broke away in a catastrophe. But, it was still far away from other worlds with life and traveled through space as a wandering planet, still dark, dangerous, and deadly. Imperceptibly, its course became more and more narrowed and continuously increased its velocity. Then, it suddenly and unexpectedly fell into a narrow orbit around the sun and its planets. Like a gigantic monster, it rose from the black of space and unleashed its deadly destruction. (See section 10.2.8)

(Back to Contents)

10.2.4 Centauri, Beta

Proxima, Alpha, & Beta-Centauri 60.123-138

In the Bernanrd system, only the Beta Centauri system can be seen from Earth. Beyond that, there is Alpha Centauri and then Proxima Centauri. Semjase has friends in all three systems from planets that rotate around these suns. Two of her dear friends are Athar and Kohun from Proxima-Centauri. They often come to Earth and make contact with a few people here. Their last important contact was with a man from Germany more than 50 years ago. He received permission to portray them in great detail. Semjase was surprised to discover that they were again painted psychically in the beginning of 1976.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.5 Central Sun

Central Sun (See section 7.2.11) 9.186-205

Rotation around galactic central sun 51.95-97

This solar system revolves around the galactic central sun every 25,860 years.

Milky Way galaxy central sun 69.98-103

The center of the Milky Way galaxy at the galactic central sun is 53,000 light years from Earth. The central sun consists of wild gaseous atoms in an unordered form inside a galactic storm. They constantly split one another, create new atomic compounds, and separate themselves in a spiral form from the center to the outer regions of the star in gigantic masses. They rotate around themselves with immense blaze and split themselves even further. They form themselves separately towards huge sphere-like formations that develop themselves into an accumulation of suns that rise in heaps. However,

not every accumulation of this sort develops into real stars because many of them are too small in mass. These then become, in the run of billions of years, into very compact stars or planets, which will generate and support life. This is how Jupiter and Saturn were developed in this solar system.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.6 Comets

Comets - some hurled through space 4.43-49

Hyperspace is allowed to be broken open only very far in remote space because planets could be torn into it. Upon leaving hyperspace, these planets would then be hurled like missiles that could cause great damage and destruction. Some comets have been originated in this way, but very few. Most comets have been led toward their dangerous ways by natural events. The comets that have been created by recklessness exist throughout the whole universe. Such recklessness usually occurs when highly developed races perform their first hyperspace exercises too close to planets. It can only be initiated safely at a distance of at least 153 million kilometers from planets.

Comets, wandering planets & stars 29.44-68

This solar system has had many comets, planetoids, and traveling stars pass through it. Comets appear as different forms. They were once traveling planets or stars that were drawn by huge attracting forces of other stars and planets into orbits with them. Because of their courses and high velocity, they usually pass by and retire again. But, because of their close approach to a planet or star, their surfaces become liquefied and loose stuff. This often causes a very long tail to appear behind it. With the energies of nearby suns, the particles that are pushed away then become visible as a shining tail.

However, even empty space is not empty and it becomes animated when numerous particles and other things continuously rub against traveling planets, stars, and comets with illuminated tails. There are also fog-like comet bodies. Normally, comets encircle solar systems with far courses. These system comets usually develop near the sun with impressively long tails that can be many millions of kilometers long. Gigantic comets are very rare. Most comets are not visible to the naked eye. Only very large comets that come near are seen from the Earth. Average comets are often not anything more than small globular clouds of low light intensity without tails.

Fog-like comets are the most numerous with three main characteristics of a foggy corona, a core, and a tail. The forms of the corona can be very different and appear as elliptical, round, or twisted in any direction. The corona becomes lighter towards the insides and more compact in the central concentration. The core forms a strong illuminated area that embodies the essential comet, which can be between a few hundred meters in size to many thousands of kilometers. The whole diameter of the comet head, with the corona, often measures up to many hundred thousands or even millions of kilometers. Influenced by the type of comet, the tail consists of gas or dust particles or gas and dust particles together. Pure gaseous tails are kept together in much more narrow dimensions than dust tails, which only appear with larger comets and are very light while the gaseous tails are of low light intensity and very slim.

The system bound comets have very long and slim courses, which reach very far, in cosmic space. These courses can run so far that they run through systems, causing the way to be even longer. Because of this, these comets often need many decades before they return to their home system. But, comets that wander through several systems have revolution periods of many hundreds or even thousands of years. Like all planets, the course of comets is dependent upon the laws of gravitation and very rarely, do they alter their course. (See section 10.2.15)

(Back to Contents)

10.2.7 Cosmos

Cosmos 8.4-24

The principle of how matter originates is very ease, but it cannot be revealed at this time. Every kind of energy can be changed into solid matter. It is only necessary to bundle the energy strongly together in highly concentrated ways in order for it to be converted into solid matter. This causes the elementary components of solid matter to be generated as neutrons, protons, and electrons. From these subatomic particles are formed into atoms and then into a variety of chemical compounds, from which their 3 different aggregation states form the solid outer wrap of matter.

Solid energy, as well as original energy, is of equal value. This means that the original energy is absolute matter just as matter is absolute energy. Without exception, everything in the universe consists of matter or energy. Both terms of energy and matter represent basically one and the same in different forms as fine material and coarse-material. Coarse-material means matter and fine-material means energy. Matter is the embodiment of an idea. Matter is fine-material that is highly concentrated and condensed energy. Both forms can be generated.

Normally, they are generated quite naturally with spiritual forces, which are preceded by the idea of them. Basic for everything is the Creation, which is a huge spiritual factor that embodies the original energy. From it, rises an idea. The force of the spirit then condenses and concentrates the idea into fine-material energy. When this is concentrated even further, it becomes coarse-material matter. Everything within the whole universe is only an idea, which has been compressed and concentrated from fine-material and coarse-material. The Creation consists of an idea that has been condensed into the original spiritual energy. No more is known about this.

Universe defined 10.83-88

The visible universe, with which humanity occupies, is only a small spot in this marvelous, unlimited spiritual existence of the Creation. There are millions of universes like this one within the infinite spiritual existence of the Creation. What is visible for the physical eyes of humanity represents only a little jot in infinity. What is not visible to the eyes is immeasurable, unconceivable, and unthinkable for the non-spiritual human intelligence of limited capacity. This universe is only one of many universes in universes, opposite to universes, and around universes within the original, powerful, and all-creating spiritual intelligence of existence of the Creation. With this huge spirit and these original forces of existence of the Creation, the spiritual intelligence is connected to humanity because this spiritual intelligence of Creation lives as the spirit in human beings and enlivens them.

Ether - a fine-substance 61.167-168

There is a material, fine substance that penetrates through everything existing, known as the Ether.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.8 Destroyer planet

Destroyer planet - origin 5.37-57

The Great Flood, 10,079 years ago was the result of a gigantic comet that has caused great damage as it traveled through the universe since very ancient times. It is known as the "Destroyer" and has already traveled through the universe for millions of years. Its obit lasts 575 and half years and will come very dangerously close to the Earth in the year 2,255 of earthly chronology unless its course is changed by cosmic circumstances or it is destroyed. The

previous close passage of the comet took place 295 years ago in the year 1680.

10,079 years ago, this giant comet, which originated by a natural cosmic catastrophe, came very near to Earth and nearly destroyed it. Only the knowledge and abilities of earthly forefathers, who had settled on Earth and created descendants here, prevented an evil ending to it. In the following millenniums, the giant comet has always been a great menace to Earth and it will remain one until it is finally destroyed. The last great catastrophe that was affected by this comet occurred about 3,453 years ago. A very seldom event happened that caused the transplantation of the comet.

As a result of the huge power of this comet, a planet in a very far solar system with life that was beginning to develop was thrown from its course and pushed into a parallel path with the destructive giant comet. For more than 130 years, this planet went behind the giant and slowly caused it to deviate from its course. Then, 3,453 years ago, the Destroyer penetrated this solar system and rearranged the courses of its planets. As it drew close the Earth, its vast tail caused it to shack heavily. There were also extensive storms and volcanic eruptions. Humans and animals died in large numbers, mountains were shifted, and the depths of the oceans were changed.

In the Mediterranean Sea, the walls of lava from the Santorini volcano tore deep grooves and large amounts of water were penetrated. This evoked a huge catastrophe because the volcano exploded and destroyed the island. The explosion generated a huge tsunami, which grew to about 2,000 meters high and raged like a primeval monster over the ocean. All in its path were killed or damaged and the water became bloody red. In Egypt, this tsunami overflowed large areas that resulted in epidemics while it also hurried Northeast and destroyed far landscapes and coastal cities in Syria. The comet continued through the solar system and returned again 575 and half years later. (See section 10.2.13 and 10.2.3)

Destroyer planet - affects caused 5.79-134

Like a gigantic monster, the "Destroyer" comet rose from the black of space and unleashed its deadly destruction. At first, it was noticed like a chimera, but then it appeared as a shadowy and diffuse half-dark round disk.

Reflecting the Sun's light, it came near the outer planet of a far away solar system with immense speed. It then changed into a gigantic bubbling hell that broke the peace of this system. The Destroyer drew behind it a fine veil of illuminated particles. From great distances, it caused hellish storms that destroyed great areas, which had been cultivated by the peaceful inhabitants of neighboring worlds. They suddenly found themselves surrendering to the huge and merciless powers of the universe.

On the third day after its penetration of this system, the Destroyer invaded the elliptical orbit of the sixth planet. It evoked large cosmic storms and caused the planet to leave its orbit and come dangerously close to the sun. Immense eruptions and storms occurred, mountains collapsed, and oceans were thrown out of their beds while the planet searched for another orbit around the sun. Two thirds of the inhabitants were killed by nature's fury. Wild waters tore away great parts of the land while exploding volcanoes dug huge plains under glowing lava and laid it in ruin of ashes. The planet's revolution became twice as fast while it orbited the sun in a contrary direction. The survivors had to find a new beginning in a primeval environment.

The Destroyer continued further into the system, spreading hellish death and destruction. It passed the fifth planet, with the first forms of life, at a far distance and caused no major damage. A fourth planet in this system irresistibly traveled into the frontal force of the Destroyer comet and created Earth's moon. (See section 10.2.13) In this far away system, the Destroyer raged further on. It threw a planet nearest the sun into it causing huge explosions. The Destroyer then deviated from its course out into the widths of space. The unimaginable heat of the blazing sun caused the surface of the dangerous wanderer to become liquefied. With its immense speed, it threw off glowing substances and particles in a long illuminated tail and became a deadly comet. The cold of cosmic space soon caused the surface to solidify once again.

A myriad of small particles and substances has covered it since then and has flung them off into the long tail behind it, showing others the course of the comet. With a continuous series of meteoric dust, particles, substances, and corpuscular radiation of suns, it will never loose any more of its force until one day it falls into its own destruction. For millions of years, it will wander through the universe until it turns to dust from the pulverizing of particles or

becomes caught by a star and destroyed. Perhaps human beings will destroy it one day just as it has destroyed so much life. Its course is still incalculable. Due to many cosmic forces, it often unexpectedly changes course and menaces whole solar systems. However, it always repeatedly runs through the same solar systems every 575 and half years, but with alterations in distance of up to one million kilometers.

Destroyer planet through Vega system 57.92-93

The plejaren forefathers constructed the first space flying machines 21 million years ago. This happened millions of years after a great catastrophe that occurred when the Destroyer broke through the Vega System.

Destroyer planet attracts Venus 61.31-36

The Earth was afflicted by a catastrophe that caused the present eastern part of the globe to be swamped by immense masses of water when the giant comet known as the Destroyer passed dangerously near the Earth 10,080 years ago. This led to worldwide catastrophes that were never recorded by historians. The Destroyer also afflicted a deluge on the Earth 7,975 years ago. The Earth was spared from greater catastrophes until 6,906 years ago when the Destroyer once more caused much destruction. Then, another catastrophe broke out 4,453 years ago when the giant Destroyer comet attracted Venus to its present orbit and caused Santorini to erupt. This was well documented by historians, but not always correctly and much information has later been falsified.

Destroyer planet - details 61.45-50

There are still unsolved riddles for the Plejarens regarding how the Destroyer behaves, especially with the constant returning speed of the comet. It always

returns every 575.5 years, although there are great alterations of up to 205 years. This means that it decreases or increases its return time of a few orbits, because of the mutual gravitational attractions of different planets and stars, from 478 years up to 683 years. Then after a few rotations, it returns to a constant rate of 575.5 years. This phenomenon happens within extremely irregular lengths of time. Usually when the Destroyer returns to a constant orbit time, it comes dangerously close to Earth and causes great destruction. This peculiar phenomenon is partly the result of the escape velocity from this solar system and its decisive moves at high speed to the constellation of Hercules. But this is not the only factor that causes this mysterious phenomenon.

Venus torn from Uranus 61.51-66

Venus was torn from a sun system far away because of the gravity attraction of the Destroyer. It followed behind the course of the Destroyer in its tow. But the giant comet was traveling so fast, that it left its appendage far behind because of the slow starting velocity of Venus. This occurred about 8,590 years ago with an orbital time of 632 years, which was 57 years longer. The Destroyer then returned to its constant orbital time of 575.5 years. Venus moved in an extremely slow elliptical shaped orbit that turned into a dangerous orbit for the other planets and the central sun as well. It remained in this orbit for 632 years until 7,957 years ago when the Destroyer appeared again. It caused Venus to alter its course towards Earth and caused huge floods and destruction on Earth. This was the second deluge within the last 12,000 years that was caused by the Destroyer. Then, the Destroyer changed its orbital time again and passed through this system without causing harm. On its next pass, 6,906 years ago, it returned to the constant rate, but caused Venus to orbit the sun closer to the Earth's orbit. Venus remained in that orbit until 4,058 years ago when, during the next passage of the comet, Earth was damaged again and Venus slowly reached an orbit that led directly to Earth. But, the Destroyer returned again 3,453 years ago and caused Venus to enter its current orbit as well as the catastrophe of Santorini. Since then, the Destroyer has had a changed orbital time and no longer afflicted this solar system except for small irregularities.

Last & next appearance of Destroyer 61.67-76

The Destroyer reached its constant orbital time again in 1680 when it came through the system without causing damage. Its next passage will occur 575.5 years after the previous passage and will appear again in 2,255. Another inexplicable phenomenon is that the orbital times of the Destroyer balances itself without exception in such a way that every two rotations always result in a total of 1,151 years, or twice 575.5 years. Thus, if the time of one passage is 478 years, then the next orbital time will surely be 673 years. This gives a calculation for the average. It follows that, if longer, non-constant rotations appear, the years will be compensated again without exception. This is a phenomenon that cannot be found anywhere else in the universe.

Destroyer orbits only in this system 61.94-95

The Destroyer comet does not always penetrate into planetary systems within the solar system because it passes at different distances as it travels through the solar system and it is hardly visible. But, this has certainly happened within the last 12,000 years.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.9 Dimensions, other

Dimensions, other 39.193-198

Mediums contact other dimensioned forms of life. Beings from the "Other World", who are a bit higher than earthly humans in evolution, are able to transmit knowledge that is somewhat higher. They do not possess very high spiritual knowledge and are only more advanced by about 70 to 90 years. But, relations with many beings from the Other World are absolutely useless and even partly dangerous because they are of low levels of evolution and low intelligence. These are the levels that are found in certain religious heresies. Many of these relations are self-deceptive or even consciously deceptive and nonexistent.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.10 Eye of God

Eye of God 30.25-26

In the original home worlds of human races, there was a powerful destruction of a very great star. This occurred a very long time ago by a power-hungry barbarian. This IHWH perished along with everything else in the damage. The destruction developed into the form of a gigantic eye that should serve as a memorial to the other creatures of the universe of what an evil delusion and thirst for power can do. This formation is designated IHWHMATA or eye of god. On Earth, it can be found in the Lyra Constellation and it known as the Ring Nebula, or M57. A very powerful telescope is needed in order to see it from Earth.

Eye of God 51.84-91

The origin of the Helix Nebula [NGC 7293] was the result of the destruction of a very powerful star.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.11 Life, in this solar system, LONGEVITY

Life, in this sun system, LONGEVITY 1.29-36

The other planets in this solar system have been long since devoid of life or are in the first stages of development. However, other solar systems have many kinds of life that are not only human. The animal and human forms of life are varied. Also, many animal forms and even plant forms of life have developed higher states of consciousness. So, there exists life that has acquired much knowledge and have freed themselves from their home worlds and traveled through the universe and have also come to Earth. Many of them are rather nasty contemporaries and live in a certain barbarism that exists on Earth. Mankind ought to be on its guard because these entities often attack and destroy anything that gets in their way. They have destroyed whole planets or beaten their inhabitants into barbarous bondage. It is one of the Plejaren missions to warn Earth humans of these creatures. Meier is told to let this be known to humanity because more and more time approaches when a conflict with these entities will become unavoidable.

Earth's neighbors were occupied 23.109-110

Several planets in this solar system were inhabited at earlier times by human races and today only have small importance for Plejaren bases. Those who have stated that they have seen and talked with human beings on other planets in this system are talking nonsense and quackery.

Other planets contain no human life 29.123

There are not any other planets in this solar system that contain any forms of human life.

No life on Jupiter, Saturn & Uranus 31.P193-197

If there were life on the planets of Jupiter, Saturn, or Uranus, then the forms of life would have to be half-physical and extremely small. Large creatures were never able to live on those planets. Life on the largest planet could not be any more than 53 centimeters tall. There is nothing living on these planets of either material or spiritual forms.

Meier asks if planet similar to Earth 34.P639

When Meier asks Ptaah if there is life on another world that is at about the same level of evolution as on Earth, he is told that the variety of the Creation knows no limits.

Earth, the only inhabited planet 54.93-94

Within the SOL system, Earth is the only inhabitable world that is settled by human forms of life.

Mercury - metal core & contracting 66.206-207

The metal core of the planet Mercury has such a large specific mass that the outer stratum constantly contracts inward and as a result, the outer spheres become extremely compact.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.12 Mars, life on

Mars has much water 60.114-122

Mars contains no human forms of life. American scientists will be surprised when their probes to Mars reveal the presence of much more water than was previously assumed. But there will also be surprises in the character of the ground and the nature of microorganisms there. Flora and fauna can absolutely be found on Mars when the scientific instruments of the probes become advanced enough to evaluate and store the concerned results. It is possible that an analysis of this could prove that there flora and fauna is life on Mars even though the planet destroys other forms of life by its harsh environment.

Mars with exotic life forms 66.199-205

The first American probe to Mars failed completely. But, the second one resulted in the fantastic announcement that it detected exotic life on Mars that is completely unknown to earthly scientists. However, this kind of life feeds off of all biological life. Biological life as known on Earth cannot exist on Mars. But the life there is a biological form of life that is not understood by earthly scientists.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.13 Moon

Origins of the moon 5.58-122

A fourth planet of a far away solar system once traveled into the frontal force of the Destroyer comet. Like two wild monsters, both bodies raged towards each other. Before they crashed together, huge explosions distorted the lifeless dead dwarf planet. Its broken pieces were flung out into the endless widths of the universe to become glowing falling stars before finding their final end. Some parts of the dwarf were thrown into the sun and atomized while others were captured by the Destroyer and became apart of it. One half of the planet was flung into the depths of space. At times, its course brought it into the reach of stars where it was hit by meteors that changed its form. It became an angular, rounded form that was dead and covered by huge craters. Eventually, it was trapped by this solar system and entered the orbit of the Earth as its moon. It is 4.5 million years older than Earth.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.14 Universe, size of

Universe, size of (See section 10.2.7) 10.84-87

Universal central galaxy 69.104-119

The central sun of a galaxy is formed by an accumulation of gaseous atoms that are everywhere in the universe. They grow into heaps, alternate, and change themselves. This causes them to heat one another in the run of time and condense. The heat propels them into the coldness of space, where they begin to rotate and condense even more. The gaseous atoms that whirl

through space are the direct, condensed products of the central sun of the universe. This is the origin of all materializing, coarse-material matter, which is created from fine-material into gaseous atoms.

The central sun of the universe does not correspond to the same formation of substances as a galactic central sun, but it still consists of pure spiritual stuff. It is spiritual matter that shows no symptoms of coarse-material. This spiritual stuff appears as a milky-white coloration. It can be seen by humans as light because spiritual matter of this type is just light. Just as behaves with galactic coarse-material, these spiritual energies accumulate, form an immeasurable center, alternate and condense into gaseous atoms, and are flung from the center to whirl as gaseous atomic galaxies and other free gaseous atoms through space. They finally develop themselves and become visible as coarse-material galaxies and so on.

The universal central sun is roughly in the middle of the universe, which is too far away to be seen from Earth even though is light power is immeasurable. Only with a very strong instrument, can it be seen as a fine milky line. Earthly scientists have already succeeded in accomplishing this for some years. The universal central galaxy is seen as a line because it is seen from its thin side just as the Milky Way galaxy is seen. Earthly scientists have already proved that the central sun of the central galaxy does exist. Seen from the Earth, the central galaxy appears like an immense and immeasurable flash, which constantly enlarges itself. The original spiritual matter is merely condensed spiritual energies that rise from the Creation and is created by it from ideas.

(Back to Contents)

10.2.15 Venus

Venus and Moon origins 5.58-61

3,453 years ago, the Destroyer comet penetrated this solar system and tore a planet that was about the same size as Earth, closely past the Earth at a distance of about 600,000 kilometers where is became captured by the sun's gravitational field. It settled in an orbit between Mercury and Earth. Since then, the transplanted and immigrated planet has become known as Venus.

Venus - details 29.69-122

The reason why no human life exists on Venus has to do with a huge dark star that destroyed half a planetary system millions of years ago at a distance of many light years from Earth. After the destruction of the far system, it became known as the Destroyer. Only a few thousand years ago, this gigantic comet brought an object into its tow and led it over many millions kilometers into this solar system. Although the Destroyer flew far outside of Earth's reach, its towed object came dangerously near the Earth and evoked devastating catastrophes. This threw the whole solar system into confusion and all planets were forced into new orbits. The object was captured by the sun's gravitational forces into an orbit between Mercury and Earth 3,453 years ago and has become known as Venus.

As a result of its close passage near Earth, Venus has an eccentric course and its rotation time is extremely slow in a retrograde rotation. As a result, one day on Venus lasts 117 earthly days and its 3 degrees inclined axis of its poles vary every 243 earthly days. As a result of its close passage with Earth, it was deprived of its rotational energy and huge frictional heat rose up. This frictional heat is the cause of the physical condition on Venus today. The atmosphere and environmental conditions on the surface of Venus make it absolutely threatening for all human beings. The surface temperature of Venus, measured at a depth of 32 kilometers, is 457 degrees Celsius. This is also the reason why all of the water on the planet was vaporized and forms a very thick stratum of clouds. The atmosphere is so thick that the pressure at sea level is 334 times greater than the air pressure on Earth. It also consists of 87% carbon dioxide. Oxygen exists in the lower strata at only 4.23% and nitrogen and rare gases account for only 5.47% of the atmosphere.

Only very few water vapors presently exists. The actual pressure of the atmosphere on Venus is 107 times greater than on Earth. Any human forms on Venus would be squashed and destroyed as well as any metal. Earthly probes were found on Venus to be completely squashed and destroyed before they reached the surface due to the huge pressure and atmosphere of the planet. The probes from Russia look like they were shot into a metallic wall. Venus has a very low magnetic field with a Van-Allen belt stratum, which is very weak and does not screen much of the solar winds. The very high temperatures adversely affect this stratum and the lack of water provides no nourishment for any life there. The planet is in a phase of resurrection and restoration and may develop itself in hundreds of thousands of years to where the lowest forms of life may exist there.

The equatorial regions are very plain and relief structural places are very distant. The night and daytime temperatures are nearly the same, but there are very great differences in wind speed between low and high regions. On the surface, the winds are calm, but at higher regions, the winds reach velocities of 117 meters per second. The lower portion of cloud cover is at 43.17 kilometers, but storms may cause this to change. The mountains reach an average height of 2.3 kilometers above the surface. The climate and structure over the planet appears the same with certain differences.

Unlike the stories of charlatans and deceivers on Earth, no life truly exists on Venus. The planet is still very wild with a surface similar to Earth's moon under the thick cloud strata. But, it is rich in different minerals and other materials. When the Plejarens travel to Venus, they do so with special protective clothing. They must also take into consideration the different kinds of poisons and deadly gases that collect around the planet. The temperatures can rise above 500 degrees Celsius on the surface and the atmospheric pressure can change from 88 up to 107.

Venus (See section 10.2.8) 61.51-58

(Back to Contents)

10.3 Biology

Molecular biology 8.44-64

The development of molecular biology on Earth has reached far. There are only a few more understandings needed that will unexpectedly open doors for mankind. Earthly scientists are close to very great discoveries and the concepts from these will result in very great possibilities. Genes are the carriers of hereditary characteristics in the color bodies. Chromosomes are not universally constructed in all living forms. They are distinct and have different numbers according to the kind of creature they are for. Human beings normally have the same number of chromosome pairs. Age is determined by genes. The genes regulate the function of cells and they regulate life, regeneration, and the disintegration of cells via the spirit and brain. Chromosomes define the character, form, and sex of creatures. They are also the essential carriers of the genes, which affect their factorial influences onto the chromosomes and cause them to be normal, mutated, or switch incorrectly according to existing factors.

Mongolism essentially consists of a hurt of the genes by many possibilities, which in many cases can generate surplus chromosomes. Chromosomes mainly consist of albumins and nucleon acids. Each gene conditions the heredity of characteristics that consisted at one time. Every single gene contains in it the characteristics of both decisive factors, which are the negative and the positive, the male and the female. Occasional influences can result in "wrong switching" or "wrong breeding" that can cause mutated creatures. It can happen that a dominant gene will over-screen a recessive gene, which will not let it reach full development. This can hurt both genes. It is also possible for genes to change in the run of time because they are subjected to the processes of evolution and devolution, just as everything else in the universe.

Transplants - dangers 42.63-72

The transplantation of body parts is still primitive science on Earth, which results in few successes. Plejaren scientists are currently working on the transplantation of eyes and have achieved complete success. But only eyes are transplanted because the natural eye cannot be substituted by technology. Other organs and body parts are not transplanted because such acts conceal very great dangers in them. One danger is with the complete destruction of the immune system of the body. The body receiving the transplant must be made completely defenseless with narcotics, poisons, etc. so that it does not reject the transplantation. The body then becomes susceptible to every outside influence. The second factor concerns alien fluids that are also transplanted. These fluids work against the inner forces of the other body. This creates many dangers along with body and spirit degeneration.

Cancer 57.42-45

Cancer is embodied by wrongly controlled life. The Plejarens are fortunate enough that they have controlled this disease for a long time. But, this was only possible when these humans avoided certain negating and negative opinions and type of conduct and started to think and act in new ways. They are not allowed to share this information because earthly humans must elaborate the necessary knowledge on their own. This will cause humanity to grow from this and understand a lot of things including the right way of living. If this knowledge were simply given to mankind on Earth, it would be turned into destructive uses. The knowledge about conquering this disease hides too many forces and too much power to be revealed safely.

Sense of orientation & balance 57.181-185

Meier is very sensitive to the feeling of orientation and balance, which is controlled by the inner ear. In addition, he is very nature-bound and reacts very strongly to changes of any kind. His immunity to disturbances of balance is connected to his being bound to nature and his express desire for reality.

(Back to Contents)

10.4 Mineralogy

Amulets, metals, crystals & stones 8.177-193

The use of amulets to decrease sickness is nonsense in every respect. It is true that metal compositions, crystals, and precious stones absorb and hold certain radiation. But they are only partly successful for treating sickness. Primarily, they have worth and can help to avoid much need and misery.

Radiations are absorbed 21.23-26

Although all material things do absorb different rays, the Plejaren technology allows them to remove other rays and insert Earthly rays so that no difference can be detected. If extraterrestrial rays were not removed than they could be detected and even become dangerous to many forms of life.

Precious stones could be dangerous 22.78-119

(See section 7.2.4)</

Precious metals, stones & crystals 39.P81-82

Precious metals, stones and crystals are the most dangerous for storing destructive forces, which are often collected in deadly quantities. Because of

this, every earthly human is guilty for the early deaths of their fellow creatures. When they think in uncontrolled form, either consciously or unconsciously, they release uncontrollable destructive forces.

(Back to Contents)

10.4.1 Crystals

Crystals (See section 7.2.4) 22.79-117

10.4.2 Ecology

Ecology 45.113-116

Because of the unreasonable actions of Earth's inhabitants, Earth is missing many elements, which she needs for production. Human beings have robbed them from her. In only one century, the surface of the Earth has lost so much fertile ground that it will need many millions of years for it to become fertile again. Within the past 25 years, the humans of Earth have destroyed so much fertile ground that the recovery rate is surpassed by 144.2%. This means that, in only 25 years, earthly humans have generated 144.2% new unfertile wasteland with the destruction of woods and fertile ground in addition to the natural waste regions. 35 years ago, 86.1% of Earth's surface was fertile. Today, there is only 39.7% of fertile ground to grow plant life in.

(Back to Contents)

10.5 Physics

10.5.1 Atomic Structure

Anti-matter 55.147-149

Anti-matter does exist, but the Plejaren scientists have only discovered it in the previous year and explored it. Before then, anti-matter was well known, but they could only prove it last year. It was only a small step from its knowledge to its utilization in actual spacecraft.

Atomic Structure 70.4-18

The primary or first molecule that became the mass of spirit or spiritual energy contains 49 atoms. Only a few people on Earth know of this. The earthly scientists had gone astray in what they considered to be atoms, but they are not. The atom is not of pure material nature, but an intermediate thing between course-material matter and the energy of the spirit. This is a seven-fold synthesis of matter. In the structure of the atom, the seven planes are completely different. Previously, earthly science only knew of two of these planes, which are the seventh and sixth planes. Now they try to explore the fifth plane because they have just become aware of it.

They are exploring the origins of life backwards. This means that they follow their research from the final product to its origins, which is good logic. But the scientists are very presumptuous and insufficiently educated because they incorrectly define the seventh plane of the synthesis of matter as the atom, which is actually at the first plane. This exists as being absolutely indivisible in its values. The second plane is known to earthly science, but it is actually the sixth plane, known as elementary particles. The fifth plane is known to science, but they are still unable to analyze it. They have no concept of the existence of four more planes. They should also be aware of the fact that a micro atomic plane exists in addition to the atomic plane, which draws through it all spiritual energies and course-material matter.

(Back to Contents)

10.5.2 Energy/matter

Energy/matter (See section 10.2.7) 8.4-24

A primary molecule (See section 10.5.1) 70.4-18

(Back to Contents)

10.5.3 Gravity

Gravity & effects on/in beamships 4.70-78

Onboard beamships, their beam protection screen causes all penetrating resistance to be diverted. This technique also neutralizes the gravitational forces of a planet. This does not mean that the forces are destroyed, removed, or dissolved. Just as particles and radiation is not affected by air, the gravity is turned off and the beamship generates its own gravitational forces. The ship maintains the same gravitational forces as on Earth even when the gravitational strength of each planet is not always the same. By turning off gravity and attracting forces, beamships are able to function as an autonomous miniature planet and can fly through any atmosphere at nearly the speed of light without risk. The passengers inside the craft are not affected by planetary forces and feel normal and unburdened as if they were on their native planet. The gravity inside beamships is completely controlled. When the passengers travel to a planet with a different atmosphere and gravity, they use special suits with small, transportable instruments that provide the same beam protection screen as exists onboard their ship.

Gravity - nature of & defined 54.63-75

Gravity is of an electro-magnetic nature with two equal, but opposing forces. However, it works as well for repelling as it does for attracting. It is connected to the mass itself and the mass of the Earth provides the gravitational forces felt on its surface. Gravity and electro-magnetism exist at the same time and appears as attracting as well as repelling forces. The cause for gravity is related to the warmth of the planet in relation to the cold of space. In addition, the density of the planet and its atmosphere, are also important factors for gravity and anti-gravity. Nothing more is permitted to be revealed.

Gravity 66.78-99

Information regarding the control of gravitational forces is revealed based upon natural cosmic laws that control the universal harmonic development in relation to all concerns at all levels of evolution. This means that the spiritual,

as well as the material development proceeds constantly in harmony with one another and always complete each other in unison. In regard to the mastering of gravity, the regulation of the laws dictates spiritual evolution primarily before the technical means are made possible. Normally, the exercise of spiritual forces appears first for the ability to paralyze the forces of gravity. This is where a human being is able to move weightlessly through the air with levitation.

Step by step, humans are able to learn how control and master gravity suitably. The control of gravity consists primarily with the evolution of the spirit and feelings when humans have released themselves from the weight of the non-spiritual condition. Only then is the way made clear for them to consider technical means to do this. But, exceptions to the law do exist and is provided for earthly humans. This exception consists of a very rare mistaken development and now the material is outweighed by the spiritual. Since 1937, the strong influences of the new cosmic age have led the material side of the world toward a gentle and harmonious course, which cause the differences between the spiritual and material sides to not be as strong as previously thought.

Many forms of spiritual effort have led to spiritual recognitions of enormous meaning, which appear in the development of technologies. This has caused a disturbance of the normal sequence required by the law. Newly gathered spiritual cognitions also compensate for the lawful rule. So, in spite of earthly barbarism, humanity has proceeded in both directions since 1937 and advances with cosmic oscillations, rapidly towards real evolution. This course of development was already seen in the first days of the Aquarian Age on the 3rd of February 1844 through 1937. It is greatly probable that the temporal aim of mankind on Earth, in respect to their evolution, will be reached in about 800 years. An attempt to reduce this to a shorter span of time has failed. Humanity is not solely responsible for this failure because those who were chosen to spread the knowledge about the truth have also failed.

(Back to Contents)

10.6 Technology

10.6.1 Beamships of Earth

Meier sees a strange UFO 11.150-158

Five minutes before midnight on the 14th of April, 1975, Meier heard a peculiar piping and stirring sound and saw an object fly past at an enormous speed from East to West. He also realized a great shadow. He recognized the sound as being similar to another huge flying disc. But, it was not a Plejaren craft and must have been another craft that flew into Earth's space. The Plejarens cannot control all access to Earth and normally, alien craft leave soon after arrival as soon as they have satisfied cravings for knowledge. Another craft of unknown origin also appeared in the evening of March 20th at a distance of about one-kilometer, flying from North to South. The object had a red or yellowish color to it. It was a craft from a peaceful race in a neighboring system to the Plejarens who were here on an expedition. They are especially interested in the Earth and so their illuminated beamships are frequently seen here. Their technology is not as advanced as the Plejarens and they do not care if their craft is seen. These are peaceful human forms that are closely connected with the Plejarens, which is not the case for all who come here from the universe.

Earth-built UFOs 31.P355-374

Earthly scientists have built flying craft that are similar in appearance to beamships, but they are only propelled with internal combustion engines or jet engines with a repulsion effect. The first ships of this kind were built in 1941. Their first flights reached nearly 12,500 meters high with velocities of more than 2,000 kilometers per hour. This was developed under the

leadership of Adolf Hitler. At the end of World War II, they were all destroyed before falling into their enemy's hands. Several plans, equipment and apparatus fell into the hands of different groups who developed the ships of today, which are disc shaped. Many such objects are observed by earthly beings when they are test flown. The largest of these earthly flying discs are nearly 100 meters in diameter and exist in large numbers.

Governments on Earth vigorously deny ownership of them, but many of their craft have crashed. The uninitiated public erroneously believes that the earthly craft are from extraterrestrial worlds. Many of the craft have been forced to make emergency landings because their construction is rather prone to be faulty. Recently, atomic engines have been installed that have caused burn damage and those who have come near the damaged areas are often menaced by atomic radiation. When these craft have made emergency landings, observers nearby are often terrorized by the crew or are abducted in order to ensure security. Such events are not rare on Earth and are often accused of being caused by extraterrestrial creatures.

1950's Russian flying disc 62.62-69

In the 1950s, a disc was privately flown into space with a Russian woman and three men onboard. The initiators of that undertaking were a group that had taken possession of German plans for flying discs after World War II and created their own organization. Some information about these events unexplainably became public and was later falsified to be about a Russian space capsule. The destruction of communications and control functions of the ship was responsible for it going off coarse and expelled into empty space.

UFO in Iran - report read by Meier 63.21-22

Plejaren telemetry discs registered the inbound flight of an unknown object towards Earth, but it had simply disappeared without a trace and was not

found again by any means even though efforts were conducted to find it.

Secret Brazilian group flying disc 65.5-9

Recent events have occurred, which deal with quite miserable efforts by elements that threaten Meier's life. This is in regards to strange traces and events that took place at Winkelriet near Wetzikon where a shining missile from an unknown ship came near him. This was in reaction to Meier's mission, which threatens to expose certain elements that seek to spread their plan for another world government. (See section 8.4.13)

Beamships of Earth 65.52-58

The beamship, which left traces in the Winkleriet woods at Wetzikon, belonged to a private Brazilian group, which was sent out to reconnaissance Meier's circumstances. The ship was stolen years ago when a crew from a far galaxy made an emergency landing in Brazil. The crew all died after their breathing containers became empty and could not be refilled. The interstellar propulsion of the ship was completely destroyed and cannot be repaired, but the planetary gravitation drive still functions sufficiently for planetary flights.

Beamships of Earth 66.182-188

Other attempts on Meier's life were performed by a Nazi-like group, which established itself after the war, in Brazil. They had stolen German and Canadian plans for the construction of flying discs, which they used to construct discs that can only fly within the Earth's atmosphere. They also obtained possession of an alien spaceship. (See prior paragraph)

(Back to Contents)

10.6.2 Hypnosis

Hypnosis 36.39-40

Hypnosis is based upon objective and acoustical influences. However, telenosis only uses certain high frequency oscillations that are undetectable.

(Back to Contents)

10.6.3 Secret private advanced Technology

America & Russia will be cooperating 26.9-22

Earthly scientists have developed different probes and exploration enterprises to explore space and some worlds that need attention. In addition, the United States and Russia want to work together on a space station. This demands extreme attention and many controls by the Plejarens in order to prevent the participating parties from acquiring more understanding than the scientists and leaders are able to bear. This danger is considerably close and requires constant monitoring and control. Otherwise, heavy and long-lasting consequences could occur for the strengthening of power in certain states.

The greatest danger is in the total destruction of humanity and their world if certain principles are understood. This could result in very wicked consequences for the harmony of the entire solar system. Further neighboring systems would also be affected that could result in a small cosmic catastrophe. This joint project has already begun and humanity must become aware that not all power belongs to their scientists and politicians and that

other forms of life exist who care for a certain order so that everyone does not live too much in worries and sorrows. In addition, earthly leaders and scientists should realize that they do not have the power to unleash destruction at their own discretion.

Plejarens have helped projects fail 26.23-32

Earthly developments have been monitored and the Plejarens, as well as others, have already performed preventive actions. They have even had to cause things to be lost and different enterprises to fail.

Secret super atomic bomb 45.69-74

There is another bomb that has been developed, which is produced by natural products of nature, whose explosive effect is many thousand times stronger than the present atomic bomb. When exploded, it produces an immense chain reaction that will cause the Earth to be engulfed in a complete firestorm and atomized within only eight minutes. The Earth is very beautiful, but it will not be that way for long if humanity does not change its ways and give up its delusions about atomic bombs. The Earth is still able to regenerate itself if the exploitations are completely stopped within a short time. But, the planet will need millions of years to regenerate.

(Back to Contents)

10.6.4 Space Travel, space and time

Space Travel, space and time 1.24-26

Even though mankind has reached the moon with their missiles, it has not reached cosmic space. By using this method, humanity will never accomplish this for it requires a means of propulsion that is able to penetrate hyperspace and dissolve infinite distances. Space and time are not overcome by space and time, but by spacelessness and timelessness, which means that space and time collapse into one another and become equally directional to zero time. In this way, only a few fractions of a second are enough to rush through billions of light-years, practically without loss of time, because the zero time neutralizes space and time simultaneously.

Beamship hyper-drive 4.26-42

The Plejarens propel their beamships with a hyper drive of radiation propulsion, which changes matter into energy. To surpass the speed of light, their beamships are flung into hyperspace, where space and time collapse into one another and completely dissolve. This hyper drive enables their craft to travel many millions of times faster than the speed of light. But this drive only functions when the speed of light has already been reached. This means that another drive is needed for speeds up to the speed of light. Then the hyper drive breaks open hyperspace and produces speeds millions and billions of times faster than light speed or hyper speed. This is where mass enlarges itself in relation to the increase of its speed.

Space and time collapse and become null-time and null-space. This means that time and space cease to exist and distances of numerous light years are passed within a fraction of a second without a lag in time occurring. The Plejarens need about seven hours to travel between their home world and Earth, as experienced on those worlds. This time is needed so that they can use their normal propulsion to travel far out into space before they can activate their hyper drive. Their travel through hyper space ends far outside of this solar system where their normal drive is used again to reach Earth. They never break into hyperspace too close to any planets because they could also enter hyperspace and then be shot out like deadly missiles at the other end.

Hyper-drives and space travel 4.50-60

The Plejarens are not allowed to reveal details about the hyper drive or the normal drive. If earthly scientists were to discover these details, they would solve their drive problems in a short time and earthly humans are not yet free enough to fly into cosmic space. But, earthly scientists will soon solve these problems. They have rough drawings of devices known as light-emitting drives and tachyon drives. The light-emitting drive functions as the normal drive to propel craft around the planet and up to 153 million kilometers in distance. This is Earth's security border. Then, the tachyon drive is used to overcome greater distances. This is the hyper propulsion drive for breaking into hyperspace. But, the Plejarens are not allowed to reveal how such a drive functions or how tachyons are created and used as well as the emitting drive. (See section 4.2.8)

Theory of Relativity and Hyperspace 8.91-119

There are different possibilities for overcoming the distances of space. But for flying objects, only one possibility exists. This is the use of hyperspace, in which the dilatation of time is removed and the theory of relativity takes affect. The turning off of a time dilatation, or time-shift, requires the breaking open of hyperspace. The jump occurs very fast with the momentous parallelization of a protection screen against huge increases in velocity. Likewise, the mass also enlarges just as fast. Matter becomes distorted within a millionth of a second and becomes fine-material form, which is able to pass timelessly through hyperspace.

There are different processes involved. Because of the speed, the mass first becomes differentiated so that a hyper-leap is possible. The mass increases in relation to the increase in speed and grows without limits. The Plejaren ships are protected by protective screens, which when turned off, the distortion effect is enabled. The accelerated distortion creates a dematerialization. Then, space and time become paralyzed. At the destination, matter is re-

materialized to what it was in the beginning. This whole process requires no more than a millionth of a second and those inside the ship are not aware of any alteration of any kind.

Newcomers to space flight usually act irresponsibly by flying below the speed of light, which requires much time. Eventually they all learn from their experiences and understandings. This type of space travel is very dangerous. When spaceships exceed the speed of light without using hyperspace, then a catastrophe ensues, which is the result of the theory of relativity. Speeds above the speed of light hide many dangers. Time dilatation is only one of these dangers. A further danger exists when the mass of the spaceship enlarges itself in relation to its speed. This can cause the ship to be destroyed under certain circumstances. There are also many other dangers. However, all forms of life must accomplish their process of evolution in order to collect experiences and knowledge. The Plejaren forefathers had to struggle with these problems and often went astray in space and time as a consequence. The same thing happens with other creatures and they continue to happen the same way.

Dangers of speed 8.130-152

The dangers of speed are very great even at a few kilometers per hour if the vehicles or flight machines are not properly screened. These speeds can damage the form, structure and stability of craft when protective means are not present. A natural consequence is the enlargement of mass and the dissolution of matter. Because objects enlarge themselves in relation to speed, this can result in a slow destruction. This can only be minimally detected by the technology on Earth. The results of this process can take hundreds of years, but at high speeds, the time is reduced to decades or a few years.

This process also injures human beings because their mass also changes with speed. This affects the brain as well and all functions become retarded. Quite suddenly, the functions of thinking and reacting shut off and emptiness ensues. As a result, humans can loose control over themselves and over their vehicle. Of course, people can slowly accommodate themselves to these

factors and master them to a certain degree. But there is a limit to how much damage can be sustained before failure occurs. It can take years before such events afflict people.

Age and individual characteristics play a part in how much can be endured before being overcome by the disregarded laws of nature. Once their bearable limit is reached, they cannot move any faster than they can walk unless their machines are protected against the mass-enlarging influences. If earthly humans were to observe this law, then they would have less needs, misery, and deaths. But, they are obstinate, stoic, and will not listen to advice. Earthly humans still presume to be the crown of Creation and the only intelligent creatures in the universe. However, this information should be diffused for those who have overcome their megalomania and want to learn from these explanations.

Hyperspace travel possible by technology 30.9-14

In the whole universe, there are only a few kinds of life that are able to travel huge distances with the utilization of hyperspace. But when this becomes possible by the highest developed races, the universe no longer holds any limits for them. Space and time is overcome and barriers no longer exist for them between universes.

Neutralization of time and space E2.3

Asket, from the Dal universe, informed Meier that, in order to perform their mission, they will have to neutralize space and time of his and her universes. To do that, they will travel through a harmonic passage without hurting her ship and the universes.

Hyper Space (See section 4.4.2) 31.239-279

The security distance from planets 34.P626-638

The Greatspacer mother ship has much better capabilities for overcoming distances than the smaller craft. It has technology to neutralize time and achieve a safe distance from planets and stars in less time before transferring into hyperspace. Time is neutralized until shortly before departure and a neutral timeless tunnel is formed through which the short distance to a safe distance is overcome within a split second. The timeless tunnel is easier to handle than a hyper-leap, but such a tunnel can only be generated within certain distances and the environment must always be regarded. Different galaxies and systems limit the extent of the timeless tunnel.

Time travel - the process 39.201-225

Even the best Plejaren scientists know very little about shifts in time. They know the how, when, and where, but they do not know the basic cause of the process. Meier will spend two days in space onboard the Greatspacer while only two hours will pass on Earth. During the flight from Earth, they have jumped two days into the past. This concerns a shift in time. Meier will live twice with one time on Earth and one time in space. If he were to return to Earth in the past, then he would be able to meet himself two days earlier. The difference in time is regulated by a manipulation of the times.

Craft lost in hyperspace 64.86-92

There were two ships from Cassiopeia on Earth for about four months with several crewmembers. They had even contacted some people on Earth. One of these ships was destroyed along with its crew in 1962 and all records onboard were lost. The reason for this destruction is hidden in darkness and could not be discovered. This occurred in hyperspace, as shown by the

impulses at its departure point. The second ship left the Earth about seven years ago. Its crew had been active here until then on expeditions. Unfortunately, this ship has also not reached its home world because of some influences that flung the ship into a strange dimension when it tried to break into hyperspace. The controlling instruments, which were connected remotely to the instruments on the ship, suddenly received no more impulses when the breakthrough occurred. This clearly indicates that the ship was flung into a strange dimension. A male leader named Elhoa had commanded the destroyed ship and the disappeared ship was under the command of a certain Ahar.

This process also injures human beings because their mass also changes with speed. This affects the brain as well and all functions become retarded. Quite suddenly, the functions of thinking and reacting shut off and emptiness ensues. As a result, humans can loose control over themselves and over their vehicle. Of course, people can slowly accommodate themselves to these factors and master them to a certain degree. But there is a limit to how much damage can be sustained before failure occurs. It can take years before such events afflict people.

Age and individual characteristics play a part in how much can be endured before being overcome by the disregarded laws of nature. Once their bearable limit is reached, they cannot move any faster than they can walk unless their machines are protected against the mass-enlarging influences. If earthly humans were to observe this law, then they would have less needs, misery, and deaths. But, they are obstinate, stoic, and will not listen to advice. Earthly humans still presume to be the crown of Creation and the only intelligent creatures in the universe. However, this information should be diffused for those who have overcome their megalomania and want to learn from these explanations.

Hyperspace travel possible by technology 30.9-14

In the whole universe, there are only a few kinds of life that are able to travel huge distances with the utilization of hyperspace. But when this becomes possible by the highest developed races, the universe no longer holds any

limits for them. Space and time is overcome and barriers no longer exist for them between universes.

Neutralization of time and space E2.3

Asket, from the Dal universe, informed Meier that, in order to perform their mission, they will have to neutralize space and time of his and her universes. To do that, they will travel through a harmonic passage without hurting her ship and the universes.

Hyper Space (See section 4.4.2) 31.239-279

The security distance from planets 34.P626-638

The Greatspacer mother ship has much better capabilities for overcoming distances than the smaller craft. It has technology to neutralize time and achieve a safe distance from planets and stars in less time before transferring into hyperspace. Time is neutralized until shortly before departure and a neutral timeless tunnel is formed through which the short distance to a safe distance is overcome within a split second. The timeless tunnel is easier to handle than a hyper-leap, but such a tunnel can only be generated within certain distances and the environment must always be regarded. Different galaxies and systems limit the extent of the timeless tunnel.

Time travel - the process 39.201-225

Even the best Plejaren scientists know very little about shifts in time. They know the how, when, and where, but they do not know the basic cause of the

process. Meier will spend two days in space onboard the Greatspacer while only two hours will pass on Earth. During the flight from Earth, they have jumped two days into the past. This concerns a shift in time. Meier will live twice with one time on Earth and one time in space. If he were to return to Earth in the past, then he would be able to meet himself two days earlier. The difference in time is regulated by a manipulation of the times.

Craft lost in hyperspace 64.86-92

There were two ships from Cassiopeia on Earth for about four months with several crewmembers. They had even contacted some people on Earth. One of these ships was destroyed along with its crew in 1962 and all records onboard were lost. The reason for this destruction is hidden in darkness and could not be discovered. This occurred in hyperspace, as shown by the impulses at its departure point. The second ship left the Earth about seven years ago. Its crew had been active here until then on expeditions. Unfortunately, this ship has also not reached its home world because of some influences that flung the ship into a strange dimension when it tried to break into hyperspace. The controlling instruments, which were connected remotely to the instruments on the ship, suddenly received no more impulses when the breakthrough occurred. This clearly indicates that the ship was flung into a strange dimension. A male leader named Elhoa had commanded the destroyed ship and the disappeared ship was under the command of a certain Ahar.